

LIBRARY
THE NEW YORK BOTANICAL GARDEN
BRONX, NEW YORK 10458

UNIVERSITY OF VERMONT
AND STATE AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE

VERMONT AGRICULTURAL
EXPERIMENT STATION

BURLINGTON, VT.

BULLETIN NO. 187

APRIL, 1915

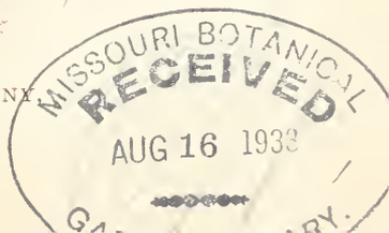
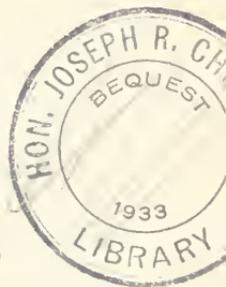
Flora of Vermont

List of Ferns and Seed Plants growing without
Cultivation

Prepared by Vermont Botanical Club

BURLINGTON, VT.:

FREE PRESS PRINTING COMPANY
1915.



BOARD OF CONTROL

PRES. G. P. BENTON, *ex-officio*, Burlington.
HON. E. J. ORMSBEE, Brandon.
HON. N. K. CHAFFEE, Rutland.

OFFICERS OF THE STATION

J. L. HILLS, Director.
F. A. RICH, Veterinarian.
C. H. JONES, Chemist.
A. F. HAWES, (State Forester), Forester.
M. B. CUMMINGS, Horticulturist.
B. F. LUTMAN, Plant Pathologist.
G. P. BURNS, Botanist.
A. A. BORLAND, Animal and Dairy Husbandman.
G. C. CUNNINGHAM, Associate Plant Pathologist.
H. F. JOHNSON, Assistant Animal Husbandman.
A. K. PEITERSSEN, Assistant Botanist.
JENNIE L. ROWELL, Assistant Chemist.
C. G. WILLIAMSON, Assistant Chemist.
GEO. ANDERSON, Assistant Chemist.
W. C. STONE, Assistant Horticulturist.
W. F. HAMMOND, Expert in Horse Breeding.*
STANLEY HARGREAVES, Gardener.
C. P. SMITH, Treasurer.

☞ Copies of the reports and bulletins of the Station are sent free of charge to any address upon application.

☞ Address all communications not to individual officers but to the Experiment Station, Burlington, Vt.

Director's and State Forester's offices, chemical, horticultural and dairy laboratories are in Morrill Hall at the head of Main street; botanical and bacteriological laboratories are at Williams Science Hall, University Place; veterinary laboratories are at 499 Main street.

University farm and buildings are on the Williston road, adjoining the University grounds on the east.

*In cooperation with Bu. An. Ind., U. S. Dept. Agr.

BULLETIN 187: FLORA OF VERMONT

List of Ferns and Seed Plants Growing Without Cultivation

PREPARED BY VERMONT BOTANICAL CLUB

INTRODUCTION

The Vermont Botanical Club issued their first edition of the State Flora in 1900. During the fifteen years that have since elapsed there has been marked botanical activity, not only among the members of the Vermont Club, but among professional students of the northeastern United States. The two standard manuals for this region—the Gray Manual and the Britton and Brown Illustrated Flora—have during this period appeared in carefully revised editions, that present many additional species and numerous changes in nomenclature.

Some four years ago the Vermont Botanical Club appointed a committee to prepare a revised edition of the State Flora, consisting of W. W. Eggleston of the Bureau of Plant Industry, Washington, D. C., George L. Kirk of Rutland, and J. G. Underwood of Hartland. These gentlemen have labored with diligence and enthusiasm, and have had the cooperation of the active members of the Club. The result of their labors is presented in this new edition of the Vermont Flora.

A special effort has been made to report with more thoroughness the distribution of plants in eastern Vermont. When the former edition was prepared there was no working botanist in that part of the State. The editors were dependent for information chiefly upon the herbarium of Mr. C. C. Frost of Brattleboro (who died in 1880) and upon Prof. Henry G. Jesup's Catalogue of Flowering Plants found within thirty miles of Hanover, N. H., covering a tract fully half of which is in Vermont. As an indication of the help that has since come to hand may be mentioned:

1. The herbarium of Dr. F. Blanchard, now in the Fairbanks' Museum.
2. A list of plants found in eastern Vermont by Mr. W. H. Blanchard.
3. A similar list prepared by the Hartland Nature Club.
4. A list prepared by Mrs. Mack and Miss Strong of Woodstock.
5. A list of the West River Valley plants by Lester A. Wheeler of Townshend.
6. The plants of St. Johnsbury and vicinity by Miss Bridget M. Rooney.

Also for northern Vermont invaluable aid has been given by the admirable reports on the Flora of Willoughby by Dr. Geo. G. Kennedy (*Rhodora* 6: 91-134, June, 1904), and on the Flora of Burlington and

vicinity in 1911 by Mrs. Nellie F. Flynn. Other botanists from without the State have found the Green Mountains attractive hunting ground for rare plants, and have published lists that have been of great assistance in the preparation of the new edition. To these and to all helpers, whether lovers of plant life in Vermont or members of the goodly fraternity of professional botanists, the committee would gratefully acknowledge their indebtedness.

In the present catalogue all names of species, varieties, and formae are printed in boldface type; and for two special reasons this list follows the nomenclature of the revised Gray Manual. First, the great majority of the members of the Vermont Botanical Club use this manual, as more convenient to handle and less expensive than the *Illustrated Flora*; and secondly, the committee believe, that, whatever might be their personal opinion when these two authorities differ regarding the proper name for a species, it would be confusing and obtrusive to follow now the one authority and now the other. They therefore decided to continue the practice adopted in the former edition, and when the two authorities give different names, to print after the Gray Manual name the Britton and Brown name in parenthesis, and to include all such synonyms in the index. Unfortunately these synonyms, as may be seen by comparing the two editions of the *Vermont Flora*, are far more numerous in the second edition than in the first; so that the proposed efforts at uniformity have not as yet met with marked success.

The synonymy has also been largely increased along a different line—by the free introduction of English names, in accordance with the growing practice of all our manuals. The greatly diminished study of Greek and Latin even in our universities, and the keen popular interest in the study of Natural History have made the old technical names of species to many meaningless and embarrassing; and the demand for “English names,” in spite of their frequent ambiguity—it would seem—must needs be met. From these two causes the synonyms in the index have been more than doubled.

But the technical names printed in darker type have also been increased from two causes:—First, more careful and extended explorations have disclosed forms of plant life in Vermont not before recognized; and secondly, our expert authorities, especially in New England, have become more keen-sighted and more disposed to distinguish, as species or varieties, forms that before had passed under one name. In these two ways alone the total number of names of

species, varieties, forms and hybrids (barring all synonyms) has been increased from 1,563 in the former edition to 2,006 in the present edition. For the Pteridophyta (the Ferns and their Allies), and for the three largest families and seven of the more critical genera of Seed-plants we obtain the following instructive record:—

	NUMBER OF NAMES IN THE LIST OF 1915, OF 1900					TOTAL	PERCENT. OF INCREASE
	SPECIES*	VAR.	SUB. VAR.	HYBRIDS	TOTAL		
All Families	1,694	130	133	65	2,022	1,562	29½
Pterodophyta . . .	73	10	29	16	128	81	58
Cyperaceæ	162	37	17	3	219	192	14
Compositæ	181	13	29	1	224	171	31
Graminæ	151	7	7	0	165	130	27
Carex	111	35	8	3	157	135	16
Cratægus	28	5	11	0	44	7	528½
Viola	23	2	0	16	41	16	156
Rubus	17	1	0	15	33	16	106
Panicum	27†	1	0	0	28	19	47
Scirpus	22	1	6	0	29	20	45
Juncus	19	6	0	0	25	15	67

*When a species is represented in the State by a variety only, it is counted as a species and not as a variety.

†Including three species transferred to *Digitaria* and *Echinochloa*.

In the edition of 1900 three "Supplementary Lists" were given of plants reported in earlier Vermont catalogues, but omitted because no corroborative specimens could be found. It was anticipated that many of these species would be rediscovered; and so it has proved. In such cases the names have been inserted in the present edition; and as these lists have largely served their purpose, they are not re-published. But an interesting paper might be written on the tasks undertaken to release certain of these species from the purgatory into which they were thrust by the compilers of the list published in 1900.

One other supplementary list in our last edition calls for a brief comment—a list, largely conjectural, of plants that have been introduced into Vermont from other parts of the United States. There is no practical difficulty in distinguishing, for a region as large as that covered by the Gray Manual, plants that are indigenous from those that have come in through man's agency from Eurasia or tropical America—those whose names are printed in the Gray Manual with small capitals. But it is a different problem to separate, for a region as small as Vermont, plants indigenous to the State from those that have been introduced from without. In some instances there can

be no reasonable doubt that the species has been recently naturalized from another State. The common Locust (*Robinia Pseudo-Acacia*), the greenhouse and garden pest *Oxalis repens*, the three species of *Phlox*—*P. paniculata*, *P. stolonifera*, and *P. subulata*—are examples; and a score or more might be cited. But one familiar with the localities in which such species occur, as *Myosotis arvensis*, *Chenopodium capitatum*, *Mimulus moschatus*, may not say with confidence that they have in all instances been introduced into Vermont. The solution of such a problem must be deferred, at least till our knowledge of the distribution of the species and of its constant environment is well nigh complete.

The publication of the revised Flora is made under the auspices of the Vermont Experiment Station, and under the direction of Dr. George P. Burns, Secretary of the Vermont Botanical Club, and Professor of Botany in the University of Vermont. Much of the editorial work has been in charge of Mrs. Nellie F. Flynn of Burlington, and Dr. Brainerd has assisted in the proof-reading and in the preparation of the index.

For a clear understanding of the text the following explanations should be kept in mind.

1. All preferred names of species and varieties are printed in boldface type, including foreign plants, or those not indigenous to the territory covered by the Britton and Brown Illustrated Flora or the Gray Manual. These foreign plants, however, are designated in the Vermont Flora by an asterisk placed after the specific or varietal name.

2. After the name in boldface type is given in parenthesis any synonym preferred by Dr. Britton in the Illustrated Flora, and in some instances a synonym that was used in the previous edition of the Vermont Flora.

3. In indicating the degree of frequency of occurrence, four adjectives have been used with a careful attempt at precision, namely, "common," "frequent," "occasional," "rare." In each case this statement regarding frequency is to be associated with the accompanying statement regarding habitata—thus "sandy soil, common" means common on sandy soils; and such a plant may be rare in other habitats. Where they are abundant in such stations the word "local" has been preferred. In cases where but five stations or less were known, there have been enumerated, the name of the collector following in parenthesis.

4. The usage of the Gray Manual has been observed in giving a separate paragraph or line to a marked variety; while a subordinate variety or a form has been noted in the same paragraph with the type.

5. When a hybrid has received a special name, that name has been first given in the list, preceded by the sign x and followed in parenthesis by the usual formula indicating the accredited parentage of the hybrid. Only 65 spontaneous hybrids have been listed for Vermont.

EZRA BRAINERD,
President of the Vermont Botanical Club.

INDEX

- Abies, 161
 Abutilon, 225
 Acalypha, 222
 ACANTHIACEÆ, 245
 Acer, 223
 ACERACEÆ, 223
 Achillea, 249
 Acnida, 197
 Acorus, 182
 Actæa, 201
 Adam-and-Eve, 186
 Adder's Mouth, 189
 Tongue, 159
 Adiantum, 155
 Adlumia, 204
 Æsculus, 224
 Agalinis, 243
 Agastache, 239
 Agrimonia, 210
 Agrimony, 210
 Agropyron, 165
 Agrostemma, 198
 Agrostis, 165
 Aira, 170
 AIZOACEÆ, 198
 Ajuga, 239
 Alder, 191
 Alfalfa, 219
 Alisma, 164
 ALISMACEÆ, 164
 Alleghany Vine, 204
 Alliaria, 205
 Allionia, 198
 Allium, 184
 Alnus, 191
 Alopecurus, 165
 Alsine, 200
 Amaranth, 197
 AMARANTHACEÆ, 197
 Amaranthus, 197
 Ambrosia, 249
 Amelanchier, 210
 American Ivy, 224
 Ammophila, 165
 Amorpha, 217
 Amphicarpa, 217
 ANACARDIACEÆ, 222
 Anagallis, 234
 Anaphalis, 249
 Anchistea, 158
 Andromeda, 231
 Andropogon, 166, 172
 Anemone, 201
 Anemonella, 202
 Angelica, 230
 Anise-root, 230
 Antennaria, 249
 Anthemis, 250
 Anthoxanthum, 166
 Anticlea, 186
 Antiphylla, 210
 Anychia, 198
 Apargia, 256
 Apios, 217
 Aplectrum, 186
 APOCYNACEÆ, 236
 Apocynum, 236
 Apple, 215
 Apple of Peru, 242
 AQUIFOLIACEÆ, 223
 Aquilegia, 202
 Arabidopsis, 206
 Arabis, 205
 ARACEÆ, 182
 Aralia, 229
 ARALIACEÆ, 229
 Arbor Vitæ, 162
 Arceuthobium, 195
 Arctium, 250
 Arctostaphylos, 231
 Arenaria, 198
 Arethusa, 187
 Argemone, 204
 Argentina, 213
 Arisæma, 182
 Aristida, 166
 ARISTOLOCHIACEÆ, 195
 Armoracia, 207
 Aronia, 214
 Arrhenatherum, 166
 Arrow Arum, 182
 Arrow-head, 164
 Arrow-wood, 248
 Artemisia, 250
 Asarum, 195
 ASCLEPIADACEÆ, 236
 Asclepias, 236
 Ash, 235
 Asparagus, 184
 Aspen, 189
 Aspidium, 155
 Asplenium, 156
 Asprella, 169
 Aster, 250
 Astragalus, 217
 Atragenë, 202
 Atriplex, 197
 Avena, 166, 170
 Avens, 213
 Awlwort, 208
 Azalea, 233
 Baby's Breath, 199, 246
 Bachelor's Button, 252
 Balm of Gilead, 189
 Balsam, 224
 Balsam Fir, 161
 BALSAMINACEÆ, 224
 Baneberry, 201
 Bank Cress, 208
 Baptisia, 218
 Barbarea, 205
 Barberry, 204
 Barley, 169
 Barnyard Grass, 168
 Barren Strawberry, 217
 Bartonnia, 235
 Basil, 240, 241
 Basswood, 225
 Bastard Pennyroyal,
 241
 Toad Flax, 194
 Batrachium, 202
 Beach Grass, 165
 Pea, 218
 Beak Rush, 180
 Bearberry, 231
 Beard Grass, 166
 Tongue, 244
 Beaver Poison, 230
 Bedstraw, 246
 Bee Balm, 240
 Beech, 193
 Beech-drops, 245
 Beech Fern, 157
 Beggar's Lice, 238
 Beggar-ticks, 252
 Bellflower, 248
 Bellwort, 186
 Bent Grass, 165
 Benzoin, 204
 BERBERIDACEÆ, 204
 Berberis, 204
 Berteroa, 205
 Betula, 192
 BETULACEÆ, 191
 Bidens, 252
 Bikukulla, 205
 Bilberry, 233, 234
 Bindweed, 236
 Birch, 192
 Bird's-eye, 244
 Birth-root, 186
 Bishop's Cap, 209
 Bistorta, 196
 Bitter Cress, 206
 Bitter-nut, 191
 Bittersweet, 242
 Black Alder, 223
 Blackberry, 215
 Black Bindweed, 196
 Black-eyed Susan, 256
 Black Gum, 231
 Snakeroot, 230
 Swallow-wort, 236
 Bladder Fern, 157
 Ketmia, 225
 Nut, 223
 Bladderwort, 245
 Blephariglottis, 188
 Blephilia, 239

- Blitum, 197
 Blood-root, 204
 Blue Beech, 192
 Bluebell, 249
 Bluebells, 238
 Blueberry, 233
 Bluebottle, 252
 Blue Cohosh, 204
 Curls, 241
 Devil, 238
 Blue-eyed Grass, 186
 Blue Flag, 186
 Bluejoint Grass, 167
 Blue Myrtle, 236
 Sailors, 253
 Bluets, 246
 Blue-weed, 238
 Boebera, 253
 Boehmeria, 193
 Bog Bean, 235
 Rush, 183
 Boneset, 254
 Boraginaceæ, 237
 Botrychium, 159
 Bottle-brush Grass, 169
 Bottle Grass, 172
 Bouncing Bet, 199
 Box Elder, 223
 Brachyletrum, 166
 Brake, 158
 Bramble, 215
 Brasenia, 201
 Brassica, 205
 Braya, 206
 Briza, 166
 Brome Grass, 166
 Bromus, 166
 Brook Cress, 206
 Brook-weed, 234
 Broom-rape, 245
 Brunella, 240
 Buckbean, 235
 Buckeye, 224
 Buckthorn, 224
 Buckwheat, 195
 Buffalo Bur, 242
 Bugle Weed, 239
 Bull Thistle, 253
 Bulrush, 180
 Bunch-berry, 231
 Bur Clover, 219
 Cucumber, 248
 Burdock, 250
 Bur Marigold, 252
 Burnet, 217
 Bur-reed, 162
 Bursa, 206
 Bush Clover, 219
 Honeysuckle, 247
 Butter and Eggs, 243
 Buttercup, 202
 Butterfly-weed, 236
 Butternut, 191
 Butterwort, 244
 Button-bush, 246
 Buttonwood, 210
 Calamagrostis, 167
 Calamint, 241
 Calamus, 182
 Calico Bush, 232
 California Rose, 236
 Calla, 182
 CALLITRICHACEÆ, 222
 Callitriche, 222
 Calopogon, 187
 Caltha, 202
 Calypso, 187
 Camelina, 206
 Campanula, 248
 CAMPANULACEÆ, 248,
 Campion, 199, 200
 Camptosorus, 157
 Canary Grass, 171
 Cancer-root, 245
 Cannabis, 193
 Capnoides, 205
 CAPPARIDACEÆ, 208
 CAPRIFOLIACEÆ, 247
 Capsella, 206
 Caraway, 230
 Cardamine, 206
 Cardinal-flower, 249
 Carduus, 252
 Carex, 173
 Carpet-weed, 198
 Carpinus, 192
 Carrion-flower, 185
 Carrot, 230
 Carum, 230
 Carya, 191
 CARYOPHYLLACEÆ, 198
 Cassandra, 231
 Cassia, 218
 Castalia, 201
 Castanea, 192
 Castilleja, 242
 Catchfly, 200
 Cathartolinum, 220
 Catmint, 240
 Catnip, 240
 Cat-tail, 162
 Caulophyllum, 204
 Ceanothus, 224
 Celandine, 204
 CELASTRACEÆ, 223
 Celastrus, 223
 Celtis, 193
 Cenchrus, 167
 Centaurea, 252
 Cephalanthus, 246
 Cerastium, 199
 CERATOPHYLLACEÆ, 201
 Ceratophyllum, 201
 Chænorrhinum, 243
 Chætochloa, 172
 Chain Fern, 158
 Chamædaphne, 231
 Chamænerion, 228
 Chamæpericlymenum,
 231
 Chamæsyce, 222
 Chamomile, 250
 Charlock, 206
 Checkerberry, 232
 Cheeses, 225
 Cheirinia, 207
 Chelidonium, 204
 Chelone, 242
 CHIENOPODIACEÆ, 197
 Chenopodium, 197
 Cherry, 214
 Chess, 166
 Chestnut, 192
 Chick-pea, 218
 Chickweed, 200
 Chicory, 253
 Chimaphila, 231
 Chiogenes, 232
 Chives, 184
 Chokeberry, 214, 215
 Choce Cherry, 214
 Chondrosea, 210
 Christmas Fern, 158
 Chrysanthemum, 253
 Chrysopogon, 172
 Chrysosplenium, 208
 Cicer, 218
 Cichorium, 253
 Cicuta, 230
 Cinna, 167
 Cinquefoil, 213
 Circea, 228
 Cirsium, 253
 CISTACEÆ, 226
 Cladium, 179
 Clammy Weed, 208
 Claytonia, 200
 Clearweed, 194
 Cleavers, 246
 Clematis, 202
 Cliff Brake, 157
 Climbing Bittersweet,
 223
 Fumitory, 204
 Clinopodium, 241
 Clintonia, 184
 Clover, 220
 Club Moss, 160
 Rush, 180
 Cocklebur, 258
 Cockspur Thorn, 211
 Coelogossom, 188
 Cohosh, 201
 Collinsonia, 239
 Collomia, 237
 Coltsfoot, 258
 Columbine, 202
 Comandra, 194
 Comarum, 214
 Comfrey, 238
 Commelina, 183
 COMMELINACEÆ, 183
 COMPOSITÆ, 249
 Comptonia, 191
 Cone-flower, 256
 Conioselinum, 230
 Conium, 230
 Conopholis, 245

- Conringia, 206
 Convallaria, 184
 CONVULVACEÆ, 236
 Convolvulus, 236
 Coptis, 202
 Corallorhiza, 187
 Coral Root, 187
 Cord Grass, 172
 CORNACEÆ, 231
 Corn Cockle, 198
 Cornel, 231
 Corn-flower, 252
 Cornus, 231
 Coronilla, 218
 Corpse Plant, 232
 Corydalis, 205
 Corylus, 192
 Cotton-grass, 180
 Cotton Thistle, 256
 Cottonwood, 190
 Couch Grass, 165
 Cowbane, 230
 Cow-herb, 200
 Cow Parsnip, 230
 Cowslip, 234
 Cowslips, 202
 Cow Wheat, 243
 Crab-grass, 168
 Cranberry, 233
 Cranberry-tree, 248
 Cranesbill, 221
 CRASSULACEÆ, 209
 Cratægus, 211
 Creeping Snowberry,
 232
 Crepis, 253
 Crinkle-root, 206
 Crocanthemum, 226
 Crotalaria, 218
 Crowberry, 222
 Crowfoot, 202
 Crown Vetch, 218
 CRUCIFERÆ, 205
 Cryptogramma, 157
 Cryptotania, 230
 Cuckoo Flower, 206
 CUCURBITACEÆ, 248
 Cudweed, 254
 Cup Plant, 257
 Curled Thistle, 252
 Currant, 209
 Cuscuta, 237
 Cut Grass, 169
 Cynanchum, 236
 Cynoglossum, 237
 Cynoxylon, 231
 Cynthia, 255
 CYPERACEÆ, 173
 Cyperus, 179
 Cypripedium, 187
 Cystopteris, 157
 Cythera, 187
 Dactylis, 167
 Dalibarda, 213
 Dame's Violet, 207
 Dandelion, 258
 Danthonia, 167
 Daphne, 227
 Darnel, 170
 Dasiphora, 214
 Dasystephana, 235
 Dasystema, 243
 Datura, 241
 Daucus, 230
 Day-flower, 183
 Day Lily, 185
 Dead Nettle, 239
 Decodon, 228
 Deer-grass, 228
 Delphinium, 202
 Dennstædtia, 157
 Dentaria, 206
 Deringa, 230
 Deschampsia, 167
 Desmodium, 218
 Devil's Paintbrush,
 255
 Dewberry, 216
 Dianthera, 245
 Dianthus, 199
 Diapensia, 234
 DIAPENSIACEÆ, 234
 Dicentra, 205
 Dicksonia, 157
 Diervila, 247
 Digitalia, 167
 DIPSACACEÆ, 248
 Dipsacus, 248
 Dirca, 227
 Ditch Stonecrop, 209
 Dock, 196
 Dockmackie, 248
 Dodder, 237
 Doellingeria, 252
 Dogbane, 236
 Dog Fennel, 250
 Dogwood, 231
 Downy Bergamot, 240
 Draba, 206
 Dracocephalum, 240
 Drop-seed Grass, 170
 Drosera, 208
 DROSERACEÆ, 208
 Dryopteris, 155
 Duckweed, 182
 Dulichium, 179
 Dusty Miller, 250
 Dutchman's Breeches,
 205
 Dwarf Alder, 224
 Dandelion, 255
 Mistletoe, 195
 Dyer's Roeket, 208
 Dyssodia, 253
 Eatonia, 172
 Ebony Spleenwort, 156
 Echinochloa, 168
 Echinocystis, 248
 Echium, 138
 Eel-grass, 165
 ELEAGNACEÆ, 228
 Elder, 247
 Elderberry, 247
 Elecampane, 255
 Eleocharis, 180
 Elm, 194
 Elodea, 165
 Elymus, 168
 EMPETRACEÆ, 222
 Empetrum, 222
 Enchanter's Night-
 shade, 228
 Epifagus, 245
 Epigæa, 232
 Epilobium, 228
 Epipactis, 187
 EQUISETACEÆ, 159
 Equisetum, 159
 Eragrostis, 168
 Erechites, 253
 ERICACEÆ, 231
 Erigeron, 253
 ERIOCAULACEÆ, 182
 Eriocaulon, 182
 Eriophorum, 180
 Erodium, 221
 Eruca, 207
 Erucastrum, 207
 Erysimum, 207
 Erythronium, 185
 Eupatorium, 254
 Euphorbia, 222
 EUPHORBIACEÆ, 222
 Euthamia, 257
 Evening Primrose, 229
 Everlasting, 249, 254
 Everlasting Pea, 218
 FAGACEÆ, 192
 Fagopyrum, 195
 Fagus, 193
 Falcata, 217
 Fall Dandelion, 256
 False Asphodel, 186
 Dragon Head, 240
 Flax, 206
 Foxglove, 243
 Heather, 226
 Hellebore, 186
 Indigo, 218
 Loosestrife, 228
 Mermaid, 222
 Miterwort, 210
 Nettle, 193
 Pennyroyal, 239
 Pimpernel, 243
 Red Top, 172
 Solomon's Seal, 185
 Spikenard, 185
 Fen Orchis, 188
 Fescue, Grass, 168
 Festuca, 168
 Fetid Marigold, 253
 Fever Bush, 204
 Feverwort, 247
 Field Cress, 207
 Madder, 247
 Figwort, 244
 Filipendula, 213

- Filix, 157
 Fimbristylis, 180
 Finger Grass, 167
 Fireweed, 253
 Five-finger, 213
 Flax, 220
 Fleabane, 253
 Fleur-de-lis, 186
 Floating Heart, 236
 Floerkea, 222
 Flowering Fern, 158
 Sage, 239
 Wintergreen, 221
 Forget-me-not, 238
 Forked Catchfly, 200
 Chickweed, 198
 Fowl Meadow Grass, 169, 172
 Foxtail, 172
 Foxtail Grass, 165
 Fragaria, 213
 Fragrant Fern, 155
 Fraxinus, 235
 Fringed Orchis, 187
 Frostweed, 226
 Fumaria, 205
 FUMARIACEÆ, 204
 Fumitory, 205
 Galeopsis, 239
 Galeorchis, 189
 Galingale, 179
 Galinsoga, 254
 Galium, 246
 Gall-of-the-Earth, 256
 Garden Heliotrope, 248
 Garden-weed, 239
 Garlic Mustard, 205
 Gaultheria, 232
 Gaylussacia, 232
 Gentian, 235
 Gentiana, 235
 GENTIANACEÆ, 235
 GERANIACEÆ, 221
 Geranium, 221
 Gerardia, 243
 Germander, 241
 Geum, 213
 Giant Hyssop, 239
 Gilia, 237
 Ginseng, 229
 Glecoma, 240
 Glycine, 217
 Glyceria, 169
 Gnaphalium, 254
 Goat's Beard, 258
 Goldenrod, 257
 Golden Alexanders, 231
 Saxifrage, 209
 Golden-seal, 202
 Goldthread, 202
 Goodyera, 187
 Gooseberry, 209
 Goosefoot, 197
 Goose Grass, 246
 GRAMINEÆ, 165
 Grape, 225
 Grape Fern, 159
 Graphephorum, 173
 Grass-of-Parnassus, 209
 Grass Pink, 187
 Gratiola, 243
 Great Laurel, 233
 Greek Valerian, 237
 Green Dragon, 182
 Gromwell, 238
 Ground Cherry, 242
 Hemlock, 161
 Ivy, 240
 Laurel, 232
 Ground-nut, 217, 229
 Ground Pine, 160
 Pink, 237
 Groundsel, 256
 Gypsophila, 199
 Habenaria, 187
 Hackberry, 193
 Hair Grass, 165, 167, 168
 Halenia, 235
 HALORAGIDACEÆ, 229
 HAMAMELIDACEÆ, 210
 Hamamelis, 210
 Hardhack, 217
 Harebell, 249
 Hare's-ear Mustard, 206
 Hawkbit, 256
 Hawk's Beard, 253
 Hawkweed, 255
 Hawthorn, 211
 Hazelnut, 192
 Heal-all, 240
 Heart's-ease, 226
 Hedeoma, 239
 Hedge Garlic, 205
 Hyssop, 243
 Mustard, 208
 Nettle, 241
 Hedysarum, 218
 Helianthemum, 226
 Helianthus, 254
 Heliopsis, 254
 Hemerocallis, 185
 Hemlock, 162
 Hemlock Parsley, 230
 Hemp, 193
 Hemp Nettle, 239
 Henbane, 242
 Henbit, 239
 Hepatica, 202
 Heracleum, 230
 Herb Robert, 221
 Herd's Grass, 171
 Hesperis, 207
 Heteranthera, 183
 Hibiscus, 225
 Hickory, 191
 Hicoria, 191
 Hieracium, 255
 Hierochloa, 169
 High-bush Cranberry, 248
 Hippuris, 229
 Hoary Alyssum, 205
 Hobble-bush, 248
 Hog Peanut, 217
 Hog-weed, 249
 Holcus, 169
 Holly, 223
 Holy Grass, 169
 Homalocenchrus, 169
 Honewort, 230
 Honeysuckle, 247
 Hop, 193
 Hop Hornbeam, 192
 Hordeum, 169
 Horehound, 240
 Hornbeam, 192
 Horned Pondweed, 164
 Hornwort, 201
 Horse Balm, 239
 Horse-chestnut, 224
 Horse Gentian, 247
 Mint, 240
 Nettle, 242
 Horseradish, 207
 Horsetail, 159
 Horse-weed, 253, 255
 Hound's Tongue, 237
 Houstonia, 246
 Huckleberry, 232
 Hudsonia, 226
 Humulus, 193
 Hungarian Grass, 172
 Hydrastis, 202
 HYDROCHARITACEÆ, 165
 Hydrocotyle, 230
 HYDROPHYLLACEÆ, 237
 Hydrophyllum, 237
 Hyosciamus, 242
 HYPERICACEÆ, 225
 Hypericum, 225
 Hypopitys, 232
 Hyssop, 239
 Hyssopus, 239
 Hystrix, 169
 Ibidium, 189
 Ilex, 223
 Ilicioides, 223
 ILLECEBRACEÆ, 198
 Ilysanthes, 243
 Impatiens, 224
 Indian Chickweed, 198
 Cucumber-root, 185
 Hemp, 236
 Mallow, 225
 Pipe, 232
 Poke, 186
 Tobacco, 249
 Turnip, 182
 India-wheat, 195
 Innocence, 246
 Interrupted Fern, 158
 Inula, 255
 Ionactis, 251
 Ipomoea, 237
 IRIDACEÆ, 186
 Iris, 186

- Ironwood, 192
 Isanthus, 239
 Isnardia, 228
 ISOETACEÆ, 160
 Isoetes, 160
 Isotria, 189
 Italian Millet, 172
 Iva, 255
 Jack-in-the-Pulpit, 182
 Jamestown Weed, 241
 Jerusalem Artichoke, 254
 Jerusalem Oak, 197
 Jewelweed, 224
 Jimson Weed, 241
 Joe Pye Weed, 254
 Johnny-jump-up, 227
 Jointweed, 195
 JUGLANDACEÆ, 191
 Juglans, 191
 JUNCACEÆ, 183
 JUNCAGINACEÆ, 164
 Juncoides, 184
 Juncus, 183
 Juneberry, 210
 June Grass, 172
 Juniper, 161
 Juniperus, 161
 Kalmia, 232
 Kentucky Blue Grass, 172
 King Devil, 255
 Kinnikinnick, 231
 Knautia, 248
 Kneiffia, 229
 Knotweed, 195
 Knotgrass, 195
 Kochia, 197
 Koellia, 240
 Koniga, 207
 Krigia, 255
 LABIATE, 239
 Labrador Tea, 232
 Lactuca, 255
 Ladies' Tobacco, 249
 Tresses, 189
 Lady Fern, 156
 Lady's Slipper, 187
 Thumb, 196
 Lake Cress, 207
 Lambkill, 232
 Lamb's Quarters, 197
 Lamium, 239
 Lampsana, 255
 Laportea, 194
 Lappula, 238
 Lapsana, 255
 Larch, 161
 Larix, 161
 Larkspur, 202
 Lathyrus, 218
 LAURACEÆ, 204
 Laurel, 232
 Leafcup, 256
 Leather Leaf, 231
 Leatherwood, 227
 Lechea, 226
 Lenticula, 245
 Ledum, 232
 Leersia, 169
 Legouzia, 249
 LEGUMINOSÆ, 217
 Lemna, 182
 LEMNACEÆ, 182
 Lemon Lily, 185
 LENTIBULARIACEÆ, 244
 Leontodon, 256, 258
 Leonurus, 239
 Lepargyræa, 228
 Lepidium, 207
 Leptamnium, 245
 Leptasea, 210
 Leptilon, 253
 Leptoloma, 169
 Lespedeza, 219
 Lettuce, 255
 Leucophysalis, 242
 Levisticum, 230
 Lilac, 235
 LILIACEÆ, 184
 Lilium, 185
 Lily, 185
 Lily of the Valley, 184
 LIMNANTHACEÆ, 222
 Limnanthemum, 236
 Limnorchis, 188
 Limodorum, 187
 LINACEÆ, 220
 Linaria, 243
 Linden, 225
 Linnæa, 247
 Linum, 220
 Lion's Heart, 240
 Liparis, 188
 Liriodendron, 203
 Listera, 188
 Lithospermum, 238
 Littorella, 245
 Live-forever, 209
 Liverleaf, 202
 Lobelia, 249
 LOBELIACEÆ, 249
 Lobularia, 207
 Locust, 219
 Lolium, 170
 Lonicera, 247
 Loosestrife, 228, 234
 Lophanthus, 239
 Lopsed, 245
 LORANTHACEÆ, 195
 Lousewort, 244
 Lovage, 230
 Love Vine, 237
 Lucerne, 219
 Ludvigia, 228
 Lungwort, 238
 Lupine, 219
 Lupinus, 219
 Luzula, 184
 Lychnis, 199
 Lycium, 242
 LYCOPODIACEÆ, 160
 Lycopodium, 160
 Lycopus, 240
 Lyonia, 232
 Lysias, 188
 Lysiella, 188
 Lysimachia, 234
 LYTHRACEÆ, 228
 Lythrum, 228
 MAGNOLIACEÆ, 203
 Maianthemum, 185
 Maidenhair, 155
 Malaxis, 189
 Male Berry, 232
 Male Fern, 155
 Mallow, 225
 Malus, 215
 Malva, 225
 MALVACEÆ, 225
 Mandrake, 204
 Manna Grass, 169
 Maple, 223
 Mare's-tail, 229
 Mariscus, 179
 Marsh Cress, 207
 Elder, 255
 Marigold, 202
 Pea, 219
 Trefoil, 235
 Masterwort, 230
 Marrubium, 240
 Matricaria, 256
 Matrimony Vine, 242
 May Apple, 204
 Mayflower, 232
 Mayweed, 250
 Meadow Beauty, 228
 Lily, 185
 Rue, 203
 Meadow-sweet, 217
 Medeola, 185
 Medicago, 219
 Medick, 219
 Megalodonta, 252
 Meibomia, 218
 Melampyrum, 243
 MELASTOMACEÆ, 228
 Melica, 170
 Melilot, 219
 Melilotus, 219
 MENISPERMACEÆ, 203
 Menispermum, 203
 Mentha, 240
 Menyanthes, 235
 Meriolix, 229
 Mermaid-weed, 229
 Mertensia, 238
 Mexican Poppy, 204
 Tea, 197
 Mezureum, 227
 Micrampelis, 248
 Micranthes, 210
 Microstylis, 189
 Mignonette, 208
 Milfoil, 249
 Milium, 170
 Milk Purslane, 222

- Milkweed, 236
 Milkwort, 221
 Millet, 171
 Millet Grass, 170
 Mimulus, 243
 Mint, 240
 Mist, 199
 Mitchella, 247
 Mitella, 209
 Mithridate Mustard, 208
 Miterwort, 209
 Moccasin Flower, 187
 Mocker Nut, 191
 Mock Pennyroyal, 239
 Moehringia, 198
 Molina, 170
 Mollugo, 198
 Monarda, 240
 Moneses, 232
 Moneywort, 234
 Monkey-flower, 243
 Monotropa, 232
 Moonseed, 203
 Moonwort, 159
 Moosewood, 224, 227
 Morning Glory, 237
 Morus, 194
 Moss Pink, 237
 Motherwort, 239
 Mountain Ash, 215
 Fringe, 204
 Holly, 223
 Mint, 240
 Rice, 170
 Mouse-ear Chickweed, 199
 Moxie Plum, 232
 Mud Plantain, 183
 Mugwort, 250
 Muhlenbergia, 170
 Mulberry, 194
 Mullein, 244
 Mullein Pink, 199
 Musk-plant, 243
 Musquash Root, 230
 Mustard, 205
 Myosotis, 238
 Myrica, 191
 MYRICACEÆ, 191
 Myriophyllum, 229
 Nabalus, 256
 Nafad, 163
 NAJADACEÆ, 163
 Najas, 163
 Nannyberry, 248
 Naumbergia, 234
 Neckweed, 244
 Nemopanthus, 223
 Neobeckia, 207
 Nepeta, 240
 Nettle, 194
 Nettle Tree, 193
 New Jersey Tea, 224
 Nicandra, 242
 Nigger-head, 256
 Night-flowering Catch-fly, 200
 Nightshade, 242
 Nimble Will, 170
 Nine-bark, 213
 Nipplewort, 255
 Nodding Chickweed, 199
 Nonesuch, 219
 Norta, 208
 Nothoholcus, 169
 NYCTAGINACEÆ, 198
 Nymphæa, 201
 NYMPHÆACEÆ, 201
 Nymphoides, 236
 Nyssa, 231
 Oak, 193
 Oakesia, 185
 Oat, 166
 Oat Grass, 166
 Oenothera, 229
 Old-witch Grass, 171
 OLEACEÆ, 235
 ONAGRACEÆ, 228
 Onion, 184
 Onobrychis, 219
 Onoclea, 157
 Onopordon, 256
 OPHIOGLOSSACEÆ, 159
 Ophioglossum, 159
 Ophrys, 188
 Opulaster, 213
 Orach, 197
 Orange Grass, 225
 Orange Root, 202
 Orchard Grass, 167
 ORCHIDACEÆ, 186
 Orchis, 189
 Origanum, 240
 Ornithogalum, 185
 OROBANCHACEÆ, 245
 Orobanche, 245
 Orpine, 209
 Oryzopsis, 170
 Osier, 190
 Osmorrhiza, 230
 Osmunda, 158
 OSMUNDACEÆ, 158
 Ostrich Fern, 157
 Ostrya, 192
 Oswego Tea, 240
 OXALIDACEÆ, 220
 Oxalis, 220
 Ox-eye, 254
 Ox-eye Daisy, 253
 Oxybaphus, 198
 Oxycooccus, 233
 Padus, 214
 Painted Cup, 242
 Trillium, 186
 Panax, 229
 Panic Grass, 170
 Panicularia, 169
 Panicum, 170
 Pansy, 227
 Papaver, 204
 PAPAVERACEÆ, 204
 Pappoose Root, 204
 Parietaria, 194
 Parnassia, 209
 Parsnip, 230
 Parthenocissus, 224
 Partridge Berry, 247
 Paspalum, 171
 Pastinaca, 230
 Pasture Thistle, 253
 Pear, 215
 Pearlwort, 199
 Pearly Everlasting, 249
 Pedicularis, 244
 Pellaea, 157
 Pclitory, 194
 Peltandra, 182
 Penny Cress, 208
 Penthorum, 209
 Pentstemon, 244
 Peppergrass, 207
 Pepperidge, 231
 Peppermint, 240
 Pepper-root, 206
 Pepperwort, 207
 Peranium, 187
 Perennial Pea, 218
 Periwinkle, 236
 Persicaria, 195
 Perularia, 188
 Petasites, 256
 Phalaris, 171
 Phegopteris, 157
 Philotria, 165
 Phleum, 171
 Phlox, 237
 Phragmites, 172
 Phryma, 245
 PHYRMACÆ, 245
 Physalis, 242
 Physalodes, 242
 Physocarpus, 213
 Physostegia, 240
 Phytolacca, 198
 PHYTOLACCACEÆ, 198
 Picea, 161
 Pickerel-weed, 183
 Picris, 256
 Pigeon Berry, 198
 Grass, 172
 Pignut, 191
 Pigweed, 197
 Pilea, 194
 Pimbina, 248
 Pimpernel, 234
 PINACEÆ, 161
 Pine, 162
 Pine Drops, 232
 Pinesap, 232
 Pineweed, 225
 Pinguicula, 244
 Pink, 199

- Pinus, 162
 Pinweed, 226
 Pipes, 159
 Pipewort, 182
 Pipsissewa, 231
 Pitcher-plant, 208
 PLANTAGINACEÆ, 245
 Plantago, 246
 Plantain, 246
 PLATANACEÆ, 210
 Platanus, 210
 Plum, 214
 Poa, 172
 Podophyllum, 204
 PODOSTEMACEÆ, 209
 Podostemum, 209
 Pogonia, 189
 Poison Dogwood, 223
 Hemlock, 230
 Ivy, 223
 Pokeweed, 198
 Polanisia, 208
 POLEMONIACEÆ, 237
 Polemonium, 237
 Polygala, 221
 POLYALACEÆ, 221
 POLYGONACEÆ, 195
 Polygonatum, 185
 Polygonella, 195
 Polygonum, 195
 Polymnia, 256
 POLYPODIACEÆ, 155
 Polypodium, 158
 Polypody, 158
 Polystichum, 158
 Pondweed, 163
 Pontederia, 183
 PONTEDERIACEÆ, 183
 Poor Man's Weather
 Glass, 234
 Poplar, 189
 Poppy, 204
 Populus, 189
 Portulaca, 200
 PORTULACACEÆ, 200
 Potamogeton, 163
 Potentilla, 213
 Peterium, 217
 Poverty Grass, 166
 Prenanthes, 256
 Prickly Ash, 221
 Poppy, 204
 Primrose, 234
 Primula, 234
 PRIMULACEÆ, 234
 Prince's Feather, 196
 Pine, 231
 Proserpinaca, 229
 Prunella, 240
 Prunus, 214
 Psedera, 224
 PTERIDOPHYTA, 155
 Pteridium, 158
 Pteris, 158
 Pterospora, 232
 Puccoon, 238
 Purple Oat, 170
 Purslane, 200
 Putty-root, 186
 Pycnanthemum, 240
 Pyrola, 232
 Pyrus, 214
 Quaking Grass, 166
 Quamoclit, 237
 Queen of the Meadow,
 213
 Prairie, 213
 Quercus, 193
 Quick Grass, 165
 Quillwort, 160
 Radicula, 207
 Radish, 208
 Ragged Robin, 199
 Ragweed, 249
 Ragwort, 256
 Raimannia, 229
 Ram's Head Lady's
 Slipper, 187
 Ramsted, 243
 RANUNCULACEÆ, 201
 Ranunculus, 202
 Raphanus, 208
 Raspberry, 215
 Rattlebox, 218
 Rattlesnake Fern, 159
 Grass, 169
 Plantain, 187
 Rattlesnake-root, 256
 Rattlesnake-weed, 255
 Razoumofskya, 195
 Red Cedar, 161
 Red-root, 224
 Red Top, 165
 Reed Grass, 167, 172
 Rein Orchis, 187
 Reseda, 208
 RESEDACEÆ, 208
 RHAMNACEÆ, 224
 Rhamnus, 224
 Rhexia, 228
 Rhinanthus, 244
 Rhodiola, 209
 Rhododendron, 233
 Rhodora, 233
 Rhus, 222
 Ribbon Grass, 171
 Ribes, 209
 Rib Grass, 246
 Rich Weed, 194, 239
 River Weed, 209
 Robertiella, 221
 Robinia, 219
 Robin's Plantain, 253
 Rock Brake, 157
 Cress, 205
 Rocket, 207
 Rock Rose, 226
 Roman Wormwood, 249
 Rosa, 215
 ROSACEÆ, 210
 Rose, 215
 Rose Acacia, 219
 Mallow, 225
 Pink, 198
 Rosin-weed, 257
 Royal Fern, 158
 RUBIACEÆ, 246
 Rubus, 215
 Rudbeckia, 256
 Rue, 221
 Rue Anemone, 202
 Rumex, 196
 Rush, 183
 Rush Grass, 172
 Ruta, 221
 Rutabaga, 206
 RUTACEÆ, 221
 Rye Grass, 170
 Rynchospora, 180
 Sagina, 199
 Sagittaria, 164
 Sage, 241
 Sainfoin, 219
 St. John's-wort, 225
 SALICACEÆ, 189
 Salix, 190
 Salsola, 197
 Saltwort, 197
 Salvia, 241
 Sambucus, 247
 Samolus, 234
 Sandbur, 167
 Sand Spurry, 200
 Sandwort, 198
 Sanguinaria, 204
 Sanguisorba, 217
 Sanicle, 230
 Sanicula, 230
 SANTALACEÆ, 194
 SAPINDACEÆ, 224
 Saponaria, 199
 Sarothra, 225
 Sarracenia, 208
 SARRACENIACEÆ, 208
 Sassafras, 204
 Satureia, 241
 Savastana, 169
 Saxifraga, 210
 SAXIFRAGACEÆ, 209
 Saxifrage, 210
 Scabiosa, 248
 Scabious, 248
 Scheuchzeria, 164
 Schizachyrium, 166
 Schizonotus, 217
 Schmaltzia, 222
 Scirpus, 180
 Scoke, 198
 Scorpion Grass, 238
 Scotch Mist, 246
 Rose, 215
 Thistle, 256
 Scouring Rush, 159
 Scrophularia, 244
 SCROPHULARIACEÆ, 242

- Scutellaria, 241
 Sedge, 173
 Sedum, 209
 Selaginella, 160
 SELAGINELLACEÆ, 160
 Self-heal, 240
 Seneca Snakeroot, 221
 Senecio, 256
 Senna, 218
 Sensitive Fern, 157
 Sericocarpus, 257
 Service Berry, 210
 Setaria, 172
 Shad Bush, 210
 Sheepberry, 248
 Sheep Sorrel, 196
 Shell-bark Hickory, 191
 Shepherdia, 228
 Shepherd's Purse, 206
 Sherardia, 247
 Shield Fern, 155
 Shin Leaf, 232
 Sibbaldiopsis, 214
 Sickie-pod, 205
 Sicyos, 248
 Side-saddle Flower, 208
 Silene, 200
 Silkweed, 236
 Silphium, 257
 Silverweed, 213
 Sinapsis, 205
 Sisymbrium, 208
 Sisyrinchium, 186
 Sium, 231
 Skullcap, 241
 Skunk Cabbage, 182
 Smartweed, 196
 Smilacina, 185
 Smilax, 185
 Snakehead, 242
 Sneezeweed, 249
 Snowberry, 247
 Soapwort, 199
 SOLANACEÆ, 241
 Solanum, 242
 Solidago, 257
 Solomon's Seal, 185
 Sonchus, 258
 Sophia, 208
 Sorbaria, 217
 Sorbus, 214
 Sorghastrum, 172
 Sorrel, 196
 Sour Gum, 231
 Southernwood, 250
 Sow Thistle, 258
 SPARGANIACEÆ, 162
 Sparganium, 162
 Spartina, 172
 Spathyema, 182
 Spatter Dock, 201
 Spear Grass, 172
 Spearmint, 240
 Specularia, 249
 Speedwell, 244
 Spergula, 200
 Spergularia, 200
 SPERMATOPHYTA, 161
 Sphenopholis, 172
 Spice Bush, 204
 Spider-wort, 183
 Spikenard, 229
 Spike Rush, 180
 Spiræa, 217
 Spiranthes, 189
 Spirodela, 182
 Spleenwort, 156
 Spoon-wood, 232
 Sporobolus, 172
 Spotted Wintergreen, 231
 Spring Beauty, 200
 Spring Cress, 206
 Spruce, 161
 Spurge, 222
 Spurred Gentian, 235
 Spurrey, 200
 Squashberry, 248
 Squaw-root, 245
 Squaw-weed, 256
 Squirrel Corn, 205
 Stachys, 241
 Staff Tree, 223
 Staphylea, 223
 STAPHYLEACEÆ, 223
 Star Cucumber, 248
 Star Flower, 235
 Star of Bethlehem, 185
 Star Thistle, 252
 Starwort, 200
 Starry Campion, 200
 Steeple Bush, 217
 Steironema, 235
 Stellaria, 200
 Stenophyllus, 181
 Stickseed, 238
 Stick-tight, 252
 Stickwort, 200
 Stomoisia, 245
 Stonecrop, 209
 Stone-root, 239
 Storksbill, 221
 Stramonium, 241
 Strawberry, 213
 Strawberry Blite, 197
 Tomato, 242
 Streptopus, 186
 Subularia, 208
 Succory, 253
 Sugarberry, 193
 Sumach, 222
 Summer Savory, 241
 Sundew, 208
 Sunflower, 254
 Sweet Alyssum, 207
 Sweetbrier, 215
 Sweet Coltsfoot, 256
 Sweet Cicely, 230
 Clover, 219
 Fern, 191
 Flag, 182
 Gale, 191
 Scabious, 253
 Vernal Grass, 166
 William, 199
 Sycamore, 210
 Symphoricarpos, 247
 Symphytum, 233
 Symplocarpus, 182
 Syndesmon, 202
 Syntherisma, 167
 Syringa, 235
 Tacamahac, 189
 Tænidia, 231
 Tamarack, 161
 Tanacetum, 258
 Tansy, 258
 Taraxacum, 258
 Tare, 220
 TAXACEÆ, 161
 Taxus, 161
 Teaberry, 232
 Tear-thumb, 195, 196
 Teasel, 248
 Teucrium, 241
 Thalesia, 245
 Thalictrum, 203
 Thimbleberry, 216
 Thin Grass, 165
 Thistle, 253
 Thlaspi, 208
 Thorn Apple, 211, 241
 Thoroughwort, 254
 Three-seeded Mercury, 222
 Throatwort, 249
 Thuja, 162
 Thyme, 241
 THYMELEACEÆ, 227
 Thymus, 241
 Tiarella, 210
 Tick Trefoil, 218
 Tiger Lily, 185
 Tilia, 225
 TILIACEÆ, 225
 Timothy, 171
 Tinaria, 195, 196
 Tissa, 200
 Tithymalopsis, 222
 Tithymalus, 222
 Toad-flax, 243
 Tofieldia, 186
 Toothwort, 206
 Touch-me-not, 224
 Tovar, 196
 Tower Mustard, 205
 Toxicodendron, 223
 Tracaulon, 196
 Tradescantia, 183
 Tragopogon, 258
 Trailing Arbutus, 232
 Traveler's Joy, 202
 Treacle Mustard, 207
 Trembling Poplar, 190
 Triadenum, 226
 Triantha, 186

- Trichostema, 241
 Tridens, 173
 Trientalis, 235
 Trifolium, 220
 Trillium, 186
 Triosteum, 247
 Triphora, 189
 Trisetum, 173
 True Water Cress, 207
 Trumpet Weed, 254
 Tsuga, 162
 Tulip-tree, 203
 Tumble Mustard, 208
 Weed, 197
 Tupelo, 231
 Turnip, 205
 Turtle-head, 242
 Tussilago, 258
 Tway-blade, 188
 Twig Rush, 179
 Twin-flower, 247
 Twisted-stalk, 186
 Typha, 162
 TYPHACEÆ, 162
 Ulmus, 194
 UMBELLIFERÆ, 230
 Unifolium, 185
 Urtica, 194
 URTICACEÆ, 193
 Urticastrum, 194
 Utricularia, 245
 Uva-ursi, 231
 Uvularia, 185, 186
 Vaccaria, 200
 Vaccinium, 233
 Vagnera, 185
 Valerian, 248
 Veleriana, 248
 VALERIANACEÆ, 248
 Vallisneria, 165
 Velvet-leaf, 225
 Venus' Looking Glass, 249
 Veratrum, 186
 Verbascum, 244
 Verbena, 238
 VERBENACEÆ, 238
 Veronica, 244
 Vervain, 238
 Vetch, 220
 Viburnum, 248
 Vicia, 220
 Vinca, 236
 Viola, 226
 VIOLACEÆ, 226
 Violet, 226
 Viper's Bugloss, 238
 Virginia Cowslip, 238
 Creoper, 224
 Virgin's Bower, 202
 VITACEÆ, 224
 Vitis, 225
 Vitis-Idea, 234
 Wake-robin, 186
 Waldsteinia, 217
 Walking Leaf, 157
 Walnut, 191
 Wartweed, 222
 Washingtonia, 230
 Water Arum, 182
 Beech, 192,
 Cress, 207
 Hemlock, 230
 Hemp, 197
 Horehound, 240
 Leaf, 237
 Lily, 201
 Lobelia, 249
 Marigold, 252
 Milfoil, 229
 Oats, 173
 Parsnip, 231
 Pennywort, 230
 Pepper, 196
 Pimpernel, 234
 Plantain, 164
 Purslane, 228
 Shield, 201
 Star Grass, 183
 Starwort, 222
 Water-weed, 165
 Water Willow, 228, 245
 White Cedar, 162
 Lettuce, 256
 Snakeroot, 254
 White-topped Aster, 257
 Whitewood, 203
 Wicky, 232
 Wicopy, 227
 Wild Allspice, 204
 Balsam-apple, 248
 Bean, 217
 Bergamot, 240
 Chamomile, 256
 Comfrey, 237
 Cucumber, 248
 Elder, 229
 Garlic, 184
 Ginger, 195
 Indigo, 218
 Leek, 184
 Liquorice, 246
 Madder, 246
 Marjoram, 240
 Oat Grass, 167
 Peppergrass, 207
 Rice, 173
 Rye, 168
 Sarsaparilla, 229
 Sensitive Plant, 218
 Willow, 190
 Willow-herb, 228
 Wind-flower, 201
 Winterberry, 223
 Winter Cress, 205
 Wintergreen, 232
 Wire Grass, 172
 Witch-hazel, 210
 Wither-rod, 248
 Wood Betony, 244
 Woodbine, 224
 Wood Lily, 185
 Mint, 239
 Nettle, 194
 Rush, 184
 Woodsia, 158
 Wood Sorrel, 220
 Woodwardia, 158
 Wool Grass, 181
 Wormseed Mustard, 207
 Wormwood, 250
 Woundwort, 241
 Xanthium, 258
 Xanthoxalis, 220
 Xolisma, 232
 XYRIDACEÆ, 182
 Xyris, 182
 Yarrow, 249
 Yellow Adder's-tongue, 185
 Chamomile, 250
 Cress, 207
 Daisy, 256
 Yellow-eyed Grass, 182
 Yellow Myrtle, 234
 Pimpernel, 231
 Pond Lily, 201
 Puccoon, 202
 Rattle, 244
 Yew, 161
 Zannichellia, 164
 Zanthoxylum, 221
 Zigadenus, 186
 Zizania, 173
 Zizia, 231

FLORA OF VERMONT

PTERIDOPHYTA. FERN PLANTS

POLYPODIACEAE. FERN FAMILY

ADIANTUM. Maidenhair

A. pedatum L. Rich moist woods; common.

ASPIDIUM. (DRYOPTERIS). Shield Fern

- X **A. Boottii** Tuckerm. (*A. cristatum* x *spinulosum*, var. *intermedium*).
Boott's Shield Fern. Wet thickets and about ponds; occasional.
- A. cristatum** (L.) Sw. Crested Shield Fern. Moist thickets and swamps; frequent.
- A. cristatum** (L.) Sw., var. **Clintonianum** D. C. Eaton. (*D. Clintoniana* [D. C. Eaton] Dowell). Clinton's Shield Fern. Swampy woods; frequent.
- A. Filix-mas** (L.) Sw. Male Fern. Hartland, (Nancy Darling); Woodstock and Bridgewater, (Mabel A. Strong); Barnard, (Miss F. E. Corne); Brandon, (Kirk and Dutton). Forma **incisum** Clute. Brandon, (Kirk and Dutton).
- A. fragrans** (L.) Sw. Fragrant Fern. Mt. Mansfield, Camel's Hump, and Bolton Notch, (Pringle); Mt. Zion, Hubbardton, (Ross and Eggleston).
- A. Goldianum** Hook. Goldie's Fern. Rich moist woods; occasional.
- A. marginale** (L.) Sw. Marginal Shield Fern. Rocky woods; common.
Var. **elegans** J. Robinson. Swampy woods; occasional.
- A. noveboracense** (L.) Sw. New York Fern. Moist woods and swamps; common.
- X **A. pittsfordense** (Slosson) Eastman. (*A. marginale* x *spinulosum*).
Pittsford, (Margaret Slosson); Hartland, (Nancy Darling).
- A. simulatum** Davenp. Massachusetts Fern. Rare. Brattleboro, (Mrs. F. B. Horton); Hartland, (Mrs. Hurd).
- A. spinulosum** (O. F. Müller) Sw. Spinulose Shield Fern. Damp woods; occasional.
- A. spinulosum** (O. F. Müller) Sw., var. **dilatatum** (Hoffm.) Gray, forma **anadenium** Robinson. (*D. dilatata* [Hoffm.] Gray). Broad Shield Fern. Mountain woods; common above 2,500 feet altitude.
- A. spinulosum** (O. F. Müller) Sw., var. **intermedium** (Muhl.) D. C. Eaton. (*D. intermedia* [Muhl.] Gray). Woodlands; common.
- A. Thelypteris** (L.) Sw. Marsh Fern. Swamps and wet places; common.

Additional Hybrid Forms

- A. cristatum** x **cristatum**, var. **Clintonianum**. In tracts where plants of the species and its variety are numerous intermediate forms are usually frequent.

- A. cristatum x marginale.** Pittsford, (Margaret Slosson).
A. cristatum x spinulosum. Middlebury, (Brainerd).
A. cristatum, var. Clintonianum x Goldianum. Middlebury, (Brainerd 1879).
A. cristatum, var. Clintonianum x marginale. Pittsford, (Margaret Slosson); Middlebury, (Brainerd).
A. cristatum, var. Clintonianum x spinulosum. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Pittsford, (Margaret Slosson).
A. cristatum, var. Clintonianum x spinulosum, var. intermedium. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Montgomery, (Mary L. Gates).
A. Filix-mas x marginale. North Bridgewater, (Winslow); Barnard, (Miss F. E. Corne); Brandon, (Underwood).
A. Goldianum x marginale. Leicester, (Brainerd); Cavendish, (Rugg).
A. Goldianum x spinulosum, var. intermedium. Middlebury, (Brainerd 1879).
A. marginale x spinulosum, var. intermedium. Orleans, (Winslow).
A. spinulosum x spinulosum, var. intermedium. Where numerous plants of species and variety grow together, intergrading forms are not infrequent.

ASPLENIUM. Spleenwort

- A. acrostichoides** Sw. (*A. thelypteroides* Michx.; *Athyrium thelypteroides* [Michx.] Desv.). Silvery Spleenwort. Rich woods; frequent.
A. angustifolium Michx. (*A. pycnocarpon* Spreng). Narrow-leaved Spleenwort. Rich moist woods; occasional. North in the Connecticut Valley to St. Johnsbury.
 X **A. ebenoides** R. R. Scott. (*Asplenium platyneuron x Camptosorus rhizophyllus*). Scott's Spleenwort. On limestone; rare. Rutland, (G. H. Ross); Pittsford, (Grace A. Woolson); Brandon, (Dutton); Salisbury, (Dr. H. H. Swift); Proctor, (Kirk).
A. Filix-femina (L.) Bernh. (*Athyrium Filix-foemina* [L.] Roth). Lady Fern. Moist woods; common. A variable species with many described forms.
A. platyneuron (L.) Oakes. (*A. ebeneum* Ait.). Ebony Spleenwort. Rocky woods; frequent. North in the Connecticut Valley to St. Johnsbury. Var. **incisum** (E. C. Howe) Robinson. (*A. ebeneum*, var. *Hortoniae* Davenp.). With type; rare. Brattleboro, (Mrs. F. B. Horton); Pittsford, (Katherine A. French). Var. **serratum** (E. S. Miller) BSP. With type; rare. Pittsford, (Grace A. Woolson).
A. Ruta-muraria L. Rue Spleenwort. Limestone cliffs of western Vermont; occasional. Lake Willoughby, (E. Faxon).
A. Trichomanes L. Maidenhair Spleenwort. Shaded cliffs; frequent. Var. **incisum** Moore. Brattleboro, (Frost, Annie L. Grout); Norwich, (Jesup); Pittsford, (Rugg).

- A. viride** Hudson. Green Spleenwort. Cliffs, Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump, (Pringle); Mt. Hor, Westmore, (Mrs. Condit); Plymouth Notch, (Mabel A. Strong).
- A. Trichomanes x Ruta-muraria.** Proctor, (Grace A. Woolson).

CAMPTOSORUS. Walking Leaf

- C. rhizophyllus** (L.) Link. Walking Fern. Shaded rocks, especially limestone; locally common in western Vermont. Plymouth Notch, Hartland, Brattleboro, Williamstown, Norwich and Windsor in the Connecticut Valley.

CRYPTOGRAMMA. Rock Brake

- C. Stelleri** (Gmel.) Prantl. (*Pellaea gracilis* Hook.). Slender Rock Brake. Moist limestone rocks; occasional. Hartland, Quechee Gulf, East Barnet and St. Johnsbury in eastern Vermont.

CYSTOPTERIS. (FILIX). Bladder Fern

- C. bulbifera** (L.) Bernh. Common Bladder Fern. Moist shaded ravines and cliffs; frequent.
- C. fragilis** (L.) Bernh. Fragile Bladder Fern. Rocky woods and ravines; common.

DICKSONIA. (DENNSTAEDTIA)

- D. punctilobula** (Michx.) Gray. (*D. pilosiuscula* Willd.). Hay-scented Fern. Hilly pastures; common. Forma **cristata** (Maxon) Clute. With the type; occasional.

ONOCLEA

- O. sensibilis** L. Sensitive Fern. Moist places; common. Var. **obtusilobata** (Schkuhr) Torr. With type; occasional.
- O. Struthiopteris** (L.) Hoffmann. (*Matteuccia Struthiopteris* [L.] Todaro). Ostrich Fern. Rich alluvial soil; common. A form similar to the var. *obtusilobata* of *O. sensibilis* has been found in Dorset, (Mrs. E. H. Terry).

PELLAEAE. Cliff Brake

- P. atropurpurea** (L.) Link. Purple Cliff Brake. Limestone cliffs; occasional in western Vermont. Mt. Willoughby and Quechee Gulf in eastern Vermont. Var. **Bushii** Mackenzie. Essex Junction, (C. E. Faxon); Burlington, (Blake); West Haven, (Kirk).

PHEGOPTERIS. (DRYOPTERIS). Beech Fern

- P. Dryopteris** (L.) Fée. Oak Fern. Moist woods and swamps; common.
- P. hexagonoptera** (Michx.) Fée. Broad Beech Fern. Rich woods; occasional. North in the Connecticut Valley to St. Johnsbury.
- P. polypodioides** Fée. (*D. Phegopteris* [L.] C. Chr.). Long Beech Fern. Damp woods; common.

POLYPODIUM. Polypody

- P. vulgare** L. Rocks; common. Var. **attenuatum** Milde. Brattleboro, (Addie L. Reed). Var. **auritum** Willd. Mt. Horrid, (Dutton). Var. **cambricum** (L.) Willd. Rutland, (Kirk); Montgomery, (Mary L. Gates).

POLYSTICHUM

- P. acrostichoides** (Michx.) Schott. (*Aspidium acrostichoides* Sw.). Christmas Fern. Rocky woods; common. Var. **incisum** Gray. (*Aspidium acrostichoides*, var. *incisum* Gray; *Polystichum acrostichoides*, var. *Schweinitzii* Small). Rhod. 11: 35. Dry wooded hill-sides; frequent. Crisped and crested forms occur.
- P. Braunii** (Spenner) Fée. (*Aspidium aculeatum*, var. *Braunii* Döll.). Braun's Holly Fern. Moist woods above 1500 feet altitude; occasional.

PTERIS. (PTERIDIUM). Brake or Bracken

- P. aquilina** L. Pastures and open woods; common. Var. **pseudocaudata** Clute. Burned over place, Colchester, (F. A. Ross).

WOODSIA

- W. alpina** (Bolton) S. F. Gray. (*W. hyperborea* R. Br.). Alpine Woodsia. Mt. Mansfield and Willoughby, (Pringle); Quechee Gulf, (Balch).
- W. glabella** R. Br. Smooth Woodsia. Willoughby Lake, (Torrey); Mt. Mansfield and Bakersfield Ledge, (Pringle); Quechee Gulf, (Balch); Mt. Horrid, Rochester, (Dutton).
- W. ilvensis** (L.) R. Br. Rusty Woodsia. Rocks; common.
- W. obtusa** (Spreng.) Torr. Blunt-lobed Woodsia. Rocky banks and calcareous ledges; occasional. In Connecticut Valley north to St. Johnsbury.

WOODWARDIA. (ANCHISTEA). Chain Fern

- W. virginica** (L.) Sm. Virginia Chain Fern. Fort Ethan Allen pond, (Robbins); Franklin bog, (Wild); Rutland, (Kirk).

OSMUNDACEAE. FLOWERING FERN FAMILY

OSMUNDA. Flowering Fern

- O. cinnamomea** L. Cinnamon Fern. Wet woods and pastures; common. Forma **bipinnatifida** Clute. Fern Bull. 15: 17. Williston, (Blake). Forma **frondosa**, (T. & G.) Britton. With the type; occasional. Forma **incisa** (Huntington) Gilbert. With the type; occasional. Forma **latipinnula** Blake. Rhod. 15:155. Swanton, (Blake). A crisped form occurs.
- O. Claytoniana** L. Interrupted Fern. Wet woods and pastures; common. Var. **dubia** Grout. Newfane, (Grout).
- O. regalis** L. Royal Fern. Wet woods and swamps; common. Forma **interrupta** Milde. Swanton, (Blake). Forma **orbiculata** Clute. Hartland, (Ruggles). An incised form occurs.

OPHIOGLOSSACEAE. ADDER'S TONGUE FAMILY

BOTRYCHIUM. Moonwort

- B. lanceolatum** (Gmel.) Angstrom, var. **angustisegmentum** Pease & Moore. Lance-leaved Grape Fern. Moist hollows in cool open woods; rare.
- B. Lunaria** (L.) Sw. Moonwort. Very rare. Willoughby House, Westmore, (G. H. Tilton).
- B. obliquum** Muhl. (*B. ternatum* forma *obliquum* Milde). Grape Fern. Moist gravelly slopes; frequent. Var. **dissectum** (Spreng.) Clute. (*B. dissectum* Spreng.). Cool loamy soil, open fields; occasional. Var. **oneidense** (Gilbert) Waters. Vermont, Miss Gilman, Gray's Manual ed. 7.
- B. ramosum** (Roth) Aschers. (*B. matricariaefolium* A. Br.; *B. neglectum* Wood). Rich moist woods; occasional.
- B. simplex** E. Hitchcock. Little Grape Fern. Hilly pastures and open woods; occasional. Var. **compositum** (Lasch) Milde. Hartland, (Nancy Darling); St. Johnsbury, (Bridget M. Rooney).
- B. ternatum** (Thunb.) Sw., var. **intermedium** D. C. Eaton. (*B. silaifolium* Presl.). Ternate Grape Fern. Old pastures and copses; occasional. Var. **rutaefolium** (A. Br.) D. C. Eaton. (*B. matricariae* Spreng.). Old fields; rare.
- B. virginianum** (L.) Sw. Rattlesnake Fern. Rich woods; common.

OPHIOGLOSSUM. Adder's Tongue

- O. vulgatum** L. Moist meadows and pastures; occasional.

EQUISETACEAE. HORSETAIL FAMILY

EQUISETUM. Horsetail

- E. arvense** L. Common Horsetail. Moist gravelly or sandy banks; common.
- E. fluviatile** L. (*E. limosum* L.). Pipes. Shallow water with muddy bottom; common. A form with the branches bearing numerous small spikes occurs. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- E. hyemale** L., var. **affine** (Engelm.) A. A. Eaton. Common Scouring Rush. Moist gravelly banks; common. Forma **polystachyum** Prager. Burlington, (Blake).
- E. hyemale** L., var. **intermedium** A. A. Eaton. Scouring Rush. Moist sandy soil, Burlington, (Howe).
- E. litorale** Kühlewein. Shore Horsetail. Gravelly shores of Lake Champlain; rare.
- E. palustre** L. Marsh Horsetail. Wet sandy shore of Lake Champlain, Burlington, (Pringle); Brandon, (Dutton); Windsor, (W. H. Blanchard, Rugg); Colchester, (Blake).
- E. pratense** Ehrh. Newark, (Kennedy); Brattleboro, (Wheeler).
- E. scirpoides** Michx. Moist cool woods; occasional.
- E. sylvaticum** L. Moist shady places; common.
- E. variegatum** Schleicher. Gravelly shores; occasional.

- E. variegatum* Schleicher, var. *Jesupi* A. A. Eaton. Wet shores; rare. Forma *geminatum* Blake. Rhod. 15:156. Essex Junction, (Blake). Forma *multirameum* Blake. Rhod. 15:156. Essex Junction, (Blake).

LYCOPODIACEAE. CLUB MOSS FAMILY

LYCOPODIUM. Club Moss

- L. annotinum* L. Cold woods; common. Var. *pungens* Desv. Summit Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle); Brighton, (W. H. Blanchard).
- L. clavatum* L. Common Club Moss. Dry woods; common. Var. *megastachyon* Fernald & Bissell. (Var. *monostachyon* Gray's Manual, ed. 7). Rhod. 12: 53. Dry woods; occasional above 1,000 feet altitude.
- L. complanatum* L. Willoughby, (Winslow and Rugg); Hartland, (Florence H. Sturtevant).
- L. complanatum* L., var. *flabelliforme* Fernald. Ground Pine. Dry pastures and open woods; common. Var. *Wibbei* Haberer. Westmore, (Kennedy); Brandon, (Dutton); Hartland, (Underwood).
- L. inundatum* L. Bog Club Moss. Moist soil; occasional. Var. *Bigelovii* Tuckerm. Sunderland, (Grout).
- L. lucidulum* Michx. Shining Club Moss. Cold damp woods; common.
- L. lucidulum* Michx., var. *porophilum* (Lloyd & Underwood) Clute. Cold ravine, Clarendon, (Kirk).
- L. obscurum* L. Tree Club Moss. Moist woods; occasional. In the Connecticut Valley north to St. Johnsbury.
- L. obscurum* L., var. *dendroidem* (Michx.) D. C. Eaton. Tree Club Moss. Moist woods; common.
- L. sabinaefolium* Willd. Dry woods and pastures; Rochester, (Eggleston); Willoughby, (Winslow and Rugg); Hartland, (Nancy Darling).
- L. Selago* L. Summits of Mansfield and Camel's Hump, (Robbins); Johnson, (Eggleston); Rochester, (Dutton).
- L. Selago* L., var. *patens* (Beauv.) Desv. Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).
- L. sitchense* Rupr. Willoughby Mt., (Winslow and Rugg).
- L. tristachyum* Pursh. (*L. complanatum* L., var. *Chamaecyparissus* Milde). Dry woods and pastures; occasional.

SELAGINELLACEAE

SELAGINELLA

- S. apus* (L.) Spring. Creeping Selaginella. Moist shady places; Brattleboro, (Grout); Pownal, (Hazen).
- S. rupestris* (L.) Spring. Rock Selaginella. Dry exposed rocks; frequent. In the Connecticut Valley north to Barnet.

ISOETACEAE. QUILLWORT FAMILY

ISOETES. Quillwort

- I. Dodgei* A. A. Eaton. (*I. canadensis* A. A. Eaton). Firm soil, borders of ponds and streams; occasional.

- I. echinospora** Dur., var. **Braunii** (Dur.) Engelm. (I. **Braunii** Dur.).
Margins of ponds and streams; common.
- I. echinospora** Dur., var. **muricata** (Dur.) Engelm. (I. **Braunii** Dur.).
Mouth of Pompanoosuc River, Norwich, (Jesup).
- I. macrospora** Dur. Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
- I. Tuckermanni** A. Br., var. **borealis** A. A. Eaton. Grout Pond, Stratton,
(Eggleston and Grout).

SPERMATOPHYTA. SEED PLANTS

TAXACEAE. YEW FAMILY

TAXUS. Yew

- T. canadensis** Marsh. Ground Hemlock. Moist banks and hills; frequent.

PINACEAE. PINE FAMILY

ABIES. Balsam Fir

- A. balsamea** (L.) Mill. Cold, wet woods and swamps, in the higher altitudes; common. Not reported in the Connecticut Valley south of Hartland.

JUNIPERUS. Juniper

- J. communis** L., var. **depressa** Pursh. (*J. sibirica* Burgsd.). Common Juniper. Dry, sterile hills; frequent. In the Connecticut Valley, north to Peacham.
- J. horizontalis** Moench. (*J. Sabina* L., var. *procumbens* Pursh.). Manchester, (Mary A. Day).
- J. virginiana** L. Red Cedar. Dry, rocky hills; frequent in lower altitudes of western Vermont and north in the Connecticut Valley to Fairlee.

LARIX. Larch

- L. laricina** (Du Roi) Koch. Tamarack. Cold swamps; common, except in the lower Connecticut Valley.

PICEA. Spruce

- P. canadensis** (Mill.) BSP. (*P. alba* Link). White Spruce. Common in northeastern Vermont south to Strafford, West Fairlee and Newbury. Its western limit is a line drawn from Strafford through East Barre, East Montpelier, Craftsbury and Albany to Newport Center, (W. H. Blanchard); Hartland, (Nancy Darling); Newfane, spreading from cultivation, (Wheeler); Providence Island, common, (Jones); Thompson's Point, Colchester, (Griffin); Essex, (Howe).
- P. mariana** (Mill.) BSP. (*P. nigra* Link; *P. brevifolia* Peck). Swamp or Black Spruce. Common in sphagnum swamps of the Champlain

and upper Connecticut Valleys. Forma **semiprostrata** (Peck) Blake. Summit of Mt. Mansfield, (Eggleston).

P. rubra (Du Roi) Dietr. (*P. rubra* Link; *P. rubens* Sarg.). Red Spruce. Common, especially on rocky mountain sides.

PINUS. Pine

P. Banksiana Lambert. (*P. divaricata* Sudw.). Gray Pine, Jack Pine. Monkton, (R. E. Robinson); Starksboro, (Pringle); Fairfax, (Bates). But few trees at each station.

P. resinosa Ait. Red or Norway Pine. Dry, rocky soil; frequent.

P. rigida Mill. Pitch Pine. Barren, sandy soil. Common in the northern Champlain Valley and in the Connecticut River towns north to Wells River.

P. Strobus L. White Pine. Common up to 1000 feet altitude.

THUJA. Arbor Vitae

T. occidentalis L. Commonly but wrongly called White Cedar. Swamps and rocky banks; common in northern and central Vermont, occurring in eastern Vermont south to Hartland and Woodstock.

TSUGA. Hemlock

T. canadensis (L.) Carr. Rocky woods and swamps; common.

TYPHACEAE. CAT-TAIL FAMILY

TYPHA. Cat-tail

T. angustifolia L. Narrow-leaved Cat-tail. Marshes; occasional.

T. latifolia L. Common Cat-tail. Marshes; common.

SPARGANIACEAE. BUR-REED FAMILY

SPARGANIUM. Bur-reed

S. americanum Nutt. (*S. simplex*, var. *Nuttallii* Engelm.). Bogs and muddy shores. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Fairfield Pond, (Blake).

S. americanum Nutt., var. **androcladum** (Engelm.) Fernald & Eames. (*S. simplex* Huds., var. *androcladum* Engelm.; *S. androcladum* [Engelm.] Morong.). Bogs and shallow water; common.

S. angustifolium Michx. Shallow water in mountain ponds; frequent.

S. diversifolium Graebner. (*S. simplex* Gray's Manual, ed. 6, in part). Marshy borders of ponds and streams; frequent.

S. diversifolium Graebner, var. **acaule** Fernald & Eames. (*S. acaule* [Beeby] Rydb.). Essex Junction, Hinesburg Pond, Williston, (Blake).

S. eurycarpum Engelm. Borders of ponds and rivers; frequent in western Vermont.

S. fluctuans (Morong) Robinson. (*S. androcladum* Morong, var. *fluctuans* Morong in part). Floating in ponds; occasional.

- S. lucidum** Fernald & Eames. Shore of Winooski River, near mouth, Burlington, (Blake).
S. minimum Fries. Marshy borders of ponds; occasional.
S. simplex Huds. Marshy borders of ponds and streams; frequent.

NAJADACEAE. PONDWEED FAMILY

NAJAS. Naiad

- N. flexilis** (Willd.) Rostk. & Schmidt. Slow streams and ponds; common.

POTAMOGETON. Pondweed

- P. alpinus** Balbis. (*P. rufescens* Schrad.). Windsor, (Jesup); Willoughby Lake, (E. Faxon); Lewis Creek, Ferrisburg, (E. & C. E. Faxon); Harvey's Pond, W. Barnet, (Blanchard); Little Averill Pond, (Eggleston).
P. americanus C. & S. (*P. lonchites* Tuckerm.). In sluggish streams; frequent.
P. amplifolius Tuckerm. Common in still water; fruiting more commonly at high altitudes.
P. angustifolius Berchtold & Presl. (*P. Zizii* Mertens & Koch). Alburg, (Morong); Milton, (Grout). Var. **connecticutensis** (Robbins) Benn. (*P. lucens* L., var. Robbins). Lake Dunmore, (E. Faxon); Lake Bomoseen, (Eggleston).
P. bupleuroides Fernald. (*P. perfoliatus* Gray's Manual, ed. 6, in part, not L.). Occasional in Lake Champlain.
P. confervoides Reichenb. (*P. Tuckermani* Robbins). Grout Pond, Stratton, (Grout).
P. crispus* L. In shallow water, Lake Champlain and tributaries. Malletts Bay, (Griffin); Ferrisburg and Charlotte, (Dutton and Kirk).
P. dimorphus Raf. (*P. Spirillus* Tuckerm.). Common.
P. epilhydrus Raf. (*P. Nuttallii* C. & S.; *P. pennsylvanicus* Willd.). Still or flowing water; common.
P. epilhydrus Raf., var. **cayugensis** (Wiegand) Bennett. In Winooski River, Burlington, (Blake).
X P. Faxonii Morong. Abundant in the still water of Lake Champlain and tributaries.
P. filiformis Pers. (*P. marinus* auth., not L.?). In Lake Champlain, Charlotte, (Dutton and Kirk); West Haven, (Kirk).
P. foliosus Raf. (*P. pauciflorus* Pursh.). Lewis Creek, Ferrisburg, (C. E. Faxon); W. Barnet, (Blanchard); Brattleboro, (Grout); Woodbury, (Brainerd); Burlington and Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
P. foliosus Raf., var. **niagarensis** (Tuckerm.) Morong. Tributaries of Lake Champlain; occasional.
P. Friesii Rupr. (*P. mucronatus* Gray's Manual, ed. 6, not Schrad.?). Frequent.
P. heterophyllus Schreb. Still or flowing water; common. Forma **graminifolius** (Fries) Morong. Knight's Island, Lake Champlain,

- (Brainerd). Forma *terrestris* Schlecht. Exsiccated places; frequent.
- P. hybridus** Michx. (*P. diversifolius* Raf.). "South Hero," (Robbins); "Brattleboro," (Frost); Vernon, (Grout); Willoughby, (Jesup).
- P. lucens** L. Ponds; local.
- P. natans** L. Pools and ditches; common.
- P. Oakesianus** Robbins. Grout Pond, Stratton; Lily Pond, Vernon, (Grout).
- P. obtusifolius** Mertens & Koch. Fairlee Lake, (Jesup and Sargent); Little Otter Creek, Ferrisburg, (Grout and Eggleston); Lewis Creek, (Faxon).
- P. pectinatus** L. Common.
- P. perfoliatus** L. Slow streams and shallow waters; frequent.
- P. praelongus** Wulf. In deep water; frequent.
- P. pusillus** L. Pools and ditches; common.
- P. pusillus** L., var. *Sturrockii* Benn. Malletts Bay, Lake Champlain, (Griffin).
- P. pusillus** L., var. *tenuissimus* Mertens & Koch. Occasional.
- P. Richardsonii** (Benn.) Rydb. (*P. perfoliatus*, var. *lanceolatus* Robbins). Lake Champlain and its tributaries; frequent.
- P. Robbinsii** Oakes. Common.
- P. rutilus** Wolfgang. Pelot's Bay, N. Hero, (Brainerd).
- P. strictifolius** Benn. (*P. pusillus*, var. *pseudo-rutilus* Benn.). Lake Champlain, (E. & C. E. Faxon); Orwell, (Cushman).
- P. Vaseyi** Robbins. Oozy Pond, Barnet, (Blanchard).
- P. zosterifolius** Schumacher. (*P. compressus* L.). Still and slowly flowing water; common.

ZANNICHELLIA. Horned Pondweed

- Z. palustris** L. Shallow water, South Hero, (Robbins); North Hero, (Pringle); Norwich, (Jesup); Joe's Pond, W. Danville, (Blanchard).

JUNCAGINACEAE. ARROW GRASS FAMILY

SCHEUCHZERIA

- S. palustris** L. Peaty bogs; occasional.

ALISMACEAE. WATER-PLANTAIN FAMILY

ALISMA. Water-plantain

- A. Plantago-aquatica** L. (*A. subcordatum* Raf.). Swales in the lower altitudes; common.

SAGITTARIA. Arrow-head

- S. arifolia** Nutt. (*S. cuneata* Sheldon). Swales and wet shores; frequent along Lake Champlain; Barnard Pond, (Jesup and Sargent); Lake Bomoseen, (Dutton); Hartland, (Whiting); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
- S. graminea** Michx. Low muddy shores of lakes and ponds; frequent.
- S. heterophylla** Pursh. (*S. rigida* Pursh.). Low muddy shores and in shallow water; frequent. Variable. Forma *fluitans* (Engelm.)

Blake. Rhod. 15:159. North Hero, (Brainerd); Lake Champlain, (C. E. Faxon); Swanton and Burlington, (Blake). Forma **rigida** (Pursh.) Blake. Rhod. 15:159. Alburg, (Pringle); Ferrisburg, (Brainerd); Shelburne and Colchester, (Blake).

- S. latifolia** Willd. (*S. variabilis* Engelm.). Wet places; common. Forma **diversifolia** (Engelm.) Robinson. (*S. brevisrostra* Mack. & Bush.). With type; occasional. Forma **gracilis** (Pursh.) Robinson. With type; occasional. Forma **obtusa** (Muhl.) Robinson. With type; occasional.

HYDROCHARITACEAE. FROG'S BIT FAMILY

ELODEA. (PHILOTRIA). Water-weed

- E. canadensis** Michx. Slow streams and ponds; frequent.

VALLISNERIA. Tape Grass. Eel Grass

- V. spiralis** L. Quiet, shallow water with sandy bottom; common.

GRAMINEAE. GRASS FAMILY

AGROPYRON

- A. caninum** (L.) Beauv. Awned Wheat Grass. Dry, warm, rocky woodlands of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- A. repens*** (L.) Beauv. Couch, Quitch or Quick Grass. Fields and waste places; common.
- A. tenerum** Vasey. (*A. novae-angliae* Scribn.). Slender Wheat Grass. Willoughby Mt., Smugglers' Notch.

AGROSTIS. Bent Grass

- A. alba** L. White Bent Grass. Meadows and fields; common. Var. **vulgaris*** (With.) Thurb. Red Top. Fields; common; dryer situations than type.
- A. alba** L., var. **aristata** Gray. Upland pastures; frequent.
- A. alba** L., var. **maritima** (Lam.) G. F. W. Mey. Damp shores, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- A. borealis** Hartm. (*A. canina* var. *alpina* Oakes). Summits of Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump, (Pringle).
- A. hyemalis** (Walt.) BSP. (*A. scabra* Willd.). Hair Grass. Dry ditches and desiccated places; common.
- A. perennans** (Walt.) Tuckerm. Thin Grass. Moist shaded places; frequent.

ALOPECURUS. Foxtail Grass

- A. geniculatus** L., var. **aristulatus** Torr. (*A. aristulatus* Michx.). Floating Foxtail Grass. Wet meadows; frequent.
- A. pratensis*** L. Meadow Foxtail Grass. Introduced in fields and along roadsides; "Bellows Falls," (Carey); Hartland, (Ruggles); Burlington, (Jones); Rutland, (Kirk); Newfane, (Wheeler).

AMMOPHILA

- A. arenaria** (L.) Link. (*A. arundinacea* Host). Beach Grass. Sandy shore of Lake Champlain, Alburg, (Pringle).

ANDROPOGON. Beard Grass

- A. furcatus** Muhl. Forked Beard Grass. Dry, rocky banks of rivers and lakes; occasional in the lower altitudes.
- A. scoparius** Michx. (*Schizachyrium scoparium* [Michx.] Nash.). Broom Beard Grass. Dry, sterile soil; frequent.

ANTHOXANTHUM. Sweet Vernal-grass

- A. odoratum*** L. Moist fields and roadsides; common.

ARISTIDA. Triple-awned Grass

- A. dichotoma** Michx. Poverty Grass. Barren fields; Pownal, (Robbins); New Haven, (Pringle); Essex, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- A. gracilis** Ell. Dry pastures; Vernon, (Grout).

ARRHENATHERUM. Oat-grass

- A. elatius*** (L.) Beauv. (*A. avenaceum* Beauv.). Tall Oat-grass. Charlotte, (Horsford); Burlington, (Jones); Rutland, (Kirk).

AVENA. Oat

- A. fatua*** L. East Wallingford, (Kent).
- A. pubescens*** Huds. Charlotte, (Pringle).
- A. sativa*** L. Cultivated and frequently escapes.

BRACHYELYTRUM

- B. erectum** (Schreb.) Beauv. Moist shaded places; frequent.

BRIZA. Quaking Grass

- B. media*** L. In old meadow, Charlotte, (Pringle); woods, near Evergreen Cemetery, Rutland, (Kirk).

BROMUS. Brome Grass

- B. altissimus** Pursh. Along Hoosic River, North Pownal, (Woodward); Brattleboro, (Wheeler); common along streams in northern part of the state.
- B. arvensis*** L. Windham, (W. H. Blanchard).
- B. ciliatus** L. Wood Chess, Hairy Brome Grass. Moist thickets; common.
- B. erectus*** Huds. Charlotte, (Pringle).
- B. incanus** (Shear.) Hitchc. Along Hoosic River, North Pownal, (Woodward).
- B. inermis*** Leyss. Hungarian Brome Grass. Burlington, (Orton); Colchester, (Griffin); Rutland, (Kirk); Highgate, (Blewitt).
- B. Kalmii** Gray. Wild Chess. Dry woodlands in the lower altitudes of western Vermont; occasional.
- B. purgans** L. Thickets; frequent.
- B. racemosus*** L. Charlotte, (Pringle).
- B. secalinus*** L. Chess. Occasional in fields and along railroads.
- B. tectorum*** L. Charlotte, (Pringle); along railroad, Rutland and Ferrisburg, (Kirk); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

CALAMAGROSTIS. Reed Bent Grass.

- C. canadensis* (Michx.) Beauv. Blue-joint Grass. Marshes and wet places; common.
- C. hyperborea* Lange. Lake Willoughby, (Boott). Specimen in U. S. national herbarium.
- C. inexpansa* Gray. (*C. confinis* Gray). Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle); Lake Willoughby cliffs.
- C. Langsdorffii* (Link.) Trin. Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle); Lake Willoughby, (Rusby).
- C. neglecta* (Ehrh.) Gaertner, Meyer & Scherbius. (*C. stricta* Gray's Manual, ed. 6, not Trin.; *C. hyperborea* Lange., var. *americana* Kearney). Lake Willoughby, (Mann); Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle).
- C. Pickeringii* Gray. (*C. breviseta* Scribn.). Vermont, (Pringle). Specimen in U. S. national herbarium.
- C. Pickeringii* Gray, var. *lacustris* (Kearney) Hitchc. (*C. Lapponica* Gray in part; *C. lacustris* [Kearney] Nash). Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle). Specimen in U. S. national herbarium.

CENCHRUS. Sandbur

- C. carolinianus* Walt. Dry sandy soil; local. Colchester and Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Essex, (Griffin); along Connecticut River, Brattleboro, (Grout).

CINNA. Wood Reed Grass

- C. arundinacea* L. Wood Reed Grass. Moist woods; frequent in the lower altitudes.
- C. latifolia* (Trev.) Griseb. (*C. pendula* Trin.). Slender Wood Reed Grass. Moist woods, especially on mountain sides; frequent.

DACTYLIS. Orchard Grass

- D. glomerata** L. Fields, in shade; common.

DANTHONIA. Wild Oat Grass

- D. compressa* Aust. Dry banks and woods; occasional.
- D. spicata* (L.) Beauv. Common Wild Oat Grass. Sterile soil; common.

DESCHAMPSIA

- D. atropurpurea* (Wahlenb.) Scheele. A single specimen collected on Mt. Mansfield by Joseph Torrey, probably before 1853, is in the University of Vermont herbarium. Later botanists have failed to rediscover it.
- D. caespitosa* (L.) Beauv. Tufted Hair Grass. Rocky banks and shores; frequent in the lower altitudes.
- D. flexuosa* (L.) Trin. Common Hair Grass. Dry soil, ascending to highest mountain tops; common.

DIGITARIA. (SYNTHERISMA). Finger Grass

- D. humifusa** Pers. (*S. Ischaemum* [Schreb.] Nash). Small Crabgrass. Occasional in fields and lawns.

- D. sanguinalis*** (L.) Scop. Large Crab-grass. Cultivated fields and waste places; common.

ECHINOCHLOA

- E. crusgalli*** (L.) Beauv. Barnyard Grass. Cultivated ground and moist places; common.

ELYMUS. Wild Rye

- E. australis** Scribn. & Ball. Jamaica, (Dobbin); Essex Junction, (Blake); Townshend, (Wheeler).
E. canadensis L. Nodding Wild Rye. Low thickets and river banks; common. Var. **glaucofolius** (Muhl.) Gray. With type; occasional. Prefers dryer situations.
E. robustus Scribn. & J. G. Sm. Burlington, (Jones).
E. striatus Willd. Slender Wild Rye. Middlebury, (James, Brainerd); ledges of Winooski River, (Pringle); along Otter Creek, Brandon, (Dutton).
E. virginicus L. Wild Rye. Moist thickets along streams in the lower altitudes; frequent. Var. **hirsutiglumis** (Scribn.) Hitchc. (*E. hirsutiglumis* Scribn.). West Haven, (Kirk).

ERAGROSTIS

- E. capillaris** (L.) Nees. Hair Grass. Twin Mt., West Rutland, (Kirk).
E. hypnoides (Lam.) BSP. (*E. reptans* Nees.). Gravelly or sandy banks, in lower altitudes of western Vermont; occasional.
E. megastachya* (Koeler) Link. (*E. major* Host). Stink Grass, Snake Grass. Waste places; Burlington, Woodstock, (Jones); Pownal, Bennington, (Eggleston); Middlebury, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Kirk).
E. pectinacea (Michx.) Stend. Purple Eragrostis. Dry sandy soil; frequent in the lower Connecticut Valley; Townshend, (Wheeler); Essex Junction, (Blake); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie Straw).
E. pilosa (L.) Beauv. (*E. Purshii* Schrad.). Sandy soil along railroads; frequent.

FESTUCA. Fescue Grass

- F. elatior*** L. Taller or Meadow Fescue. Fields; common.
F. nutans Spreng. Rocky woods in the low altitudes of western Vermont; frequent.
F. octoflora Walt. Slender Fescue. Burlington, (C. H. Knowlton).
F. ovina L. Sheep's Fescue. Frequently introduced, especially in lawns. Var. **brevifolia** (R. Br.) Hack. (*F. brachyphylla* Schultz). Cliffs of Smugglers' Notch; rare. (Grout & Eggleston). Var. **capillata*** (Lam.) Hack. (*F. capillata* Lam.). Introduced; occasional.
F. rubra L. Rocky shores and islands of Lake Champlain; occasional; swamp, Stratton Mountain, (Jones). Var. **subvillosa** Mert. & Koch. In lawn, South Burlington, (Jones).

GLYCERIA. (PANICULARIA). Manna Grass

- G. acutiflora** Torr. Border of pond, Rutland, (Kirk).
G. borealis (Nash) Batchelder. Wet places and shallow water; common.
G. canadensis (Michx.) Trin. Rattlesnake Grass. Wet places; common.
G. grandis Wats. Reed Meadow Grass. Wet soil; common.
G. nervata (Willd.) Trin. Fowl Meadow Grass. Wet meadows; common.
G. pallida (Torr.) Trin. Pale Manna Grass. Shallow water or wet soil; occasional.
G. pallida (Torr.) Trin., var. **Fernaldii** Hitchc. Townshend, (Wheeler).
G. septentrionalis Hitchc. Floating Manna Grass. Hartland, (Rugles).
G. Torreyana (Spreng.) Hitchc. (*G. elongata* Trin.). Wet woods, especially in the mountains; frequent.

HIEROCHLOE. (SAVASTANA). Holy Grass

- H. alpina** (Sw.) R. & S. Summit of Mt. Mansfield, (Tuckerman and Macrae).
H. odorata (L.) Wahlenb. (*H. borealis* R. & S.). Vanilla or Seneca Grass. Moist meadows; occasional.

HOLCUS. (NOTHOHOLCUS)

- H. lanatus*** L. Velvet Grass. Fields; Charlotte, (Pringle and Horsford); Peacham, (Blanchard); Windham, (W. H. Blanchard).

HORDEUM. Barley

- H. aegiceras*** Nees. Egyptian Barley. Willoughby Lake, (Jones); railroad yard, Burlington, (Jones, Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
H. jubatum L. Squirrel-tail Grass. Along railroads and in waste places. Strafford, (Collins); East Wallingford, (Kent); Rutland, (Kirk); Burlington, (Jones); Brandon, (Dutton).

HYSTRIX. Bottle-brush Grass

- H. patula** Moench. (*Asperella Hystrix* Humb.; *H. Hystrix* [L.] Millsp.). Rocky woods; frequent.

LEERSIA. (HOMALOCENCHRUS). Cut Grass

- L. oryzoides** (L.) Sw. Rice Cut Grass. Wet places in the lower altitudes; common.
L. virginica Willd. Cut Grass, Scratch Grass. Wet woods of the lower altitudes; frequent.

LEPTOLOMA

- L. cognatum** (Schultes) Chase. Fall Witch Grass. Townshend, (Wheeler); Hartland, (Underwood).

LOLIUM. Darnel

- L. perenne*** L. Rye-grass, Common Darnel. By roadsides and in meadows; occasional.
- L. temulentum*** L. Bearded Darnel. Burlington, (Jones); Essex, (Willd.).

MELICA. Melic Grass

- M. striata** (Michx.) Hitchc. (*Avena striata* Michx.). Purple Oat. Rocky woods; occasional.

MILIUM. Millet Grass

- M. effusum** L. Cool moist woods; frequent in the mountains.

MOLINIA. (AIRA)

- M. caerulea*** (L.) Moench. Spreading to woods from cemetery, Rutland, (Kirk).

MUHLENBERGIA. Drop-seed Grass

- M. foliosa** (R. & S.) Trin. (*M. mexicana* [L.] Trin.). Swampy ground. Willoughby Mt., (Faxon); Townshend, (Wheeler); Sudbury (F. W. Hubby); North Pownal, (W. H. Blanchard); Essex Junction, (Blake). Rhod. 15:160.
- M. foliosa** (R. & S.) Trin., subsp. *ambigua* (Torr.) Scribn. Lake Champlain, (Faxon).
- M. mexicana** (L.) Trin. Knot-root Grass. Dry ground and waste places; common.
- M. racemosa** (Michx.) BSP. (*M. glomerata* Trin.). Wet rocks and marshy places; frequent and variable.
- M. Schreberi** J. F. Gmel. (*M. diffusa* Schreb.). Drop-seed, Nimble Will. Shaded places in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- M. sobolifera** (Muhl.) Trin. "Rocky shady hills," (Oakes); Twin Mt., West Rutland, (Kirk).
- M. sobolifera** (Muhl.) Trin., var. *setigera* Hitchc. West Haven, (Kirk).
- M. sylvatica** Torr. (*M. umbrosa* Scribn.). Moist banks; occasional.
- M. tenuiflora** (Willd.) BSP. (*M. Willdenowii* Trin.). Rocky woods; occasional.

ORYZOPSIS. Mountain Rice

- O. asperifolia** Michx. Woods; common.
- O. pungens** (Torr.) Hitchc. (*O. canadensis* Torr.). Dry sandy soil in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- O. racemosa** (Sm.) Ricker. (*O. melanocarpa* Muhl.). Rocky woods; frequent.

PANICUM. Panic Grass

- P. agrostoides** Spreng. Hartland, (Ruggles); Newfane, (Grout).
- P. barbulatorum** Michx. (*P. dichotomum* L.). Colchester, (Jones).
- P. boreale** Nash. Woods and fields; frequent on east side of the state; occasional elsewhere.

- P. capillare** L. Old-witch Grass, Tumble-weed. Fields; common.
- P. clandestinum** L. Moist thickets in the lower altitudes; frequent.
- P. columbianum** Scribn. Dry sandy soil; frequent about Burlington.
- P. depauperatum** Muhl. Dry woods and fields in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- P. dichotomum** L. Woods in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- P. huachucae** Ashe. (*P. unciphyllum* of recent Am. auth., not Trin.). Open ground in the lower altitudes; frequent.
- P. huachucae** Ashe, var. *silvicola* Hitchc. & Chase. Woods in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- P. implicatum** Scribn. Wet meadows; frequent in Champlain Valley.
- P. latifolium** L. (*P. macrocarpon* Le Conte). Woodlands in the lower altitudes; common.
- P. Lindheimeri** Nash. Willoughby. (E. & C. E. Faxon).
- P. linearifolium** Scribn. Dry woods and fields in the lower altitudes; common.
- P. miliaceum*** L. European Millet. Burlington, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Kirk); Townshend, (Wheeler).
- P. philadelphicum** Bernh. (*P. minus* Nash). Lake Memphramagog, (Tuckerman).
- P. scoparioides** Ashe. Sandy or gravelly soil; Hartland, (Ruggles).
- P. Scribnerianum** Nash. (*P. scoparium* Wats. & Coult.). Brattleboro, (Grout); Westminster, (Robinson).
- P. sphaerocarpon** Ell. Along railroad, Putney, (W. H. Blanchard).
- P. subvillosum** Ashe. (*P. meridionale* Ashe). Dry woods and sandy ground; Burlington, (Jones); Rutland, (Eggleston).
- P. tennesseense** Ashe. Moist ground in the Champlain Valley; frequent. Hartland, (Ruggles).
- P. tsugetorum** Nash. Moist ground; rare. Burlington, (Jones, Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Salisbury, (Brainerd); Hartland, (Ruggles).
- P. virgatum** L. Switch Grass, Tall Panic Grass. Brattleboro, (M. A. Howe); Ferrisburg, (Kirk); Hartland, (Ruggles).
- P. Wernerii** Scribn. Dry woods and fields; Burlington and Colchester, (Jones).
- P. xanthophysum** Gray. Dry sandy soil; frequent in the lower altitudes.

PASPALUM

- P. Muhlenbergii** Nash. Sandy fields; Bellows Falls, (Carey); Hartland, (Ruggles); Vernon, (Grout); Townshend, (Wheeler).

PHALARIS. Canary Grass

- P. arundinacea** L. Reed Canary-grass. Wet soil; frequent. Var. *pieta** L. Ribbon Grass. A frequent garden escape.
- P. canariensis*** L. Canary-grass. Waste places; occasional.

PHLEUM

- P. pratense*** L. Timothy, Herd's Grass. Fields; common.

PHRAGMITES. Reed Grass

- P. communis* Trin. (*P. Phragmites* [L.] Karst.). Wild Broom Corn.
Swampy margins of ponds and lakes; occasional.

POA. Meadow Grass. Spear Grass

- P. alsodes* Gray. Moist woods; common.
*P. annua** L. Low Spear Grass. Waysides and fields; common.
*P. compressa** L. Canada Blue Grass, Wire Grass. Dry fields and woods; common.
P. debilis Torr. Dry rocky woods in western Vermont; frequent.
P. laxa Haenke. Summit of Mt. Mansfield, (Robbins).
P. nemoralis L. Rocky woods and cliffs; occasional; very variable.
P. pratensis L. Kentucky Blue-grass, June Grass. Pastures and fields; common.
P. trillora Gilib. (*P. scrotina* Ehrh.). False Red Top, Fowl Meadow Grass. Wet soil; common.

SETARIA. (CHAETOCHELOA). Bristly Foxtail Grass

- S. glauca** (L.) Beauv. Foxtail, Pigeon Grass. Fields; common.
S. italica (L.) Beauv., var. *germanica** (Mill) Richter. Italian or German Millet, Hungarian Grass. Occasionally adventive but not persistent.
*S. verticillata** (L.) Beauv. Rough Foxtail Grass. Old garden, Burlington, (Jones).
*S. viridis** (L.) Beauv. Green Foxtail, Bottle Grass. Fields and waste places; common.

SORGHASTRUM. (ANDROPOGON. CHRYSOPOGON)

- S. nutans* (L.) Nash. Indian Grass, Wood Grass. Dry sandy soil in the lower altitudes; occasional.

SPARTINA. Cord or Marsh Grass

- S. Michauxiana* Hitchc. (*S. cynosuroides* Willd. in part). Slough Grass, Tail Marsh Grass. Bellows Falls, (Carey). Shores of Lake Champlain and tributaries; frequent.

SPHENOPHOLIS

- S. nitida* (Spreng.) Scribn. (*Eatonia Dudleyi* Vasey). Colchester, (Torrey).
S. pallens (Spreng.) Scribn. (*Eatonia pennsylvanica* Gray). Moist rocky woods and marshes; frequent.

SPOROBOLUS. Drop-seed. Rush Grass

- S. asper* (Michx.) Kunth. Thompson's Point, Charlotte, (Pringle).
S. neglectus Nash. Dry sandy soil in the lower altitudes; occasional.
S. uniflorus (Muhl.) Scribn. & Merr. (*S. serotinus* Gray). Wet soil; Ripton, (Boyce); Bakersfield, (Pringle); Peacham, (Blanchard); frequent in elevated bogs, Windham County, (Groul).
S. vaginitlorus (Torr.) Wood. Dry soil in the lower altitudes; occasional.

TRIDENS

- T. flavus** (L.) Hitchc. Tall Red Top. Townshend, (Wheeler).

TRISETUM

- T. melicoides** (Michx.) Vasey. (*Grappheporum melicoideum* [Michx.] Beauv.), Banks of Winooski River, Colchester and Williston, (Pringle); South Burlington, (Jones).
- T. spicatum** (L.) Richter. (*T. subspicatum* Beauv., var. *molle* Gray). Narrow False Oat. Dry woods and ledges; occasional.

ZIZANIA. Water or Indian Rice

- Z. aquatica** L. Wild Rice, Water Oats. In shallow water, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Lake Memphramagog, (Underwood); West Haven, (Kirk).
- Z. palustris** L. (*Z. aquatica* Am. auth. not L.). Wild Rice, Water Oats. Marshy borders of Lake Champlain and its tributaries; occasional.

CYPERACEAE. SEDGE FAMILY

CAREX. Sedge

- C. aenea** Fernald. Cliffs and sand plains; occasional in Rutland and Addison Counties.
- C. aestivalis** M. A. Curtis. Rocky woods; rare. South Pownal, (J. R. Churchill).
- C. albicans** Willd. Dry shady ledges; common in western Vermont. Lake Willoughby, (Kennedy); Townshend, (Wheeler).
- C. alopecoidea** Tuckerm. Wet meadows and damp woods; rare. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Burlington, (Hazen); Rutland, (Eggleston).
- C. aquatilis** Wahlenb. Borders of ponds and rivers; occasional.
- C. aquatilis** Wahlenb., var. **virescens** Anders. Rutland, (Eggleston); Pownal, (Churchill).
- C. arcta** Boott. (*C. canescens*, var. *polystachya* Boott). Wet woods; rare. Peacham, (Blanchard); Knight's Island, (Brainerd); Highgate Springs, (Jesup).
- C. aretata** Boott. Moist woodlands; common.
- C. atrata** L., var. **ovata** (Rudge) Boott. (*C. atratiformis* Britton). Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle, Burnham).
- C. aurea** Nutt. Moist meadows; common.
- C. Backii** Boott. (*C. durifolia* Bailey). Shaded ledges; occasional in the lower altitudes of western Vermont.
- C. Bebbii** Olney. (*C. tribuloides*, var. *Bebbii* Bailey). Dry low grounds; frequent.
- C. Bicknellii** Britton. Dry soil; rare. Leicester, (Woodward).
- C. bromoides** Schkuhr. Bogs and swamps; common.
- C. brunnescens** Poir. (*C. canescens*, var. *alpicola* Wahlenb.). Common in the mountain woods above 1,800 feet.
- C. caulescens** L. Ripton, (Brainerd).
- C. caulescens** L., var. **disjuncta** Fernald. Wet places; frequent, especially in the mountains.

- C. canescens** L., var. **subliiacea** Laestad. Cold bogs; rare. Mt. Mansfield, (Brainerd); Mud Pond, Wallingford, (Brainerd and Eggleston).
- C. castanea** Wahlenb. Low meadows; local. Pomfret, (Morgan); Barnet, (Blanchard); Middlebury, (Brainerd); Williston, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Rutland, (Kirk).
- C. cephaloidea** Dewey. Moist woods; occasional. Middlebury, (Burt); Hartford, (Bates); South Burlington, (Hazen); Essex and Rutland, (Kirk).
- C. cephalophora** Muhl. Dry woods and fields; frequent. Reported in Connecticut Valley north to Hartland.
- C. chordorrhiza** L. f. Cold bogs; rare. Bristol Pond, (Pringle); "Eastern Vermont," (Congdon); Perch Pond, Pownal, (J. R. Churchill); Colchester, (Jones, Grout).
- C. communis** Bailey. (*C. pedicellata* Britton). Dry fields; common.
- C. comosa** Boott. (*C. Pseudo-Cyperus*, var. *americana* Hochst.). Swamps; frequent.
- C. conoidea** Schkuhr. Moist meadows in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. Crawfordii** Fernald. (*C. scoparia*, var. *minor* Boott). Open sterile soil; frequent. Var. **vigens** Fernald. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Eggleston); St. Johnsbury and Burlington, (Hazen).
- C. crinita** Lam. Swales and along brooks; common.
- C. crinita** Lam., var. **gynandra** (Schwein.) Schwein. & Torr. (*C. gynandra* Schwein.). Wet soil, especially in the mountains; frequent.
- C. crinita** Lam., var. **simulans** Fernald. Mt. Mansfield, (Brainerd); Ripton, (E. F. Williams).
- C. cristata** Schwein. (*C. tribuloides*, var. *cristata* Bailey; *C. cristatella* Britton). Wet grounds in low places; occasional.
- C. debilis** Michx., var. **Rudgei** Bailey. (*C. tenuis* Rudge; *C. flexuosa* Muhl.). Frequent in moist sterile soil in the mountains. Colchester, (Hazen).
- C. deflexa** Hornem. Abby Pond, Ripton, (Brainerd); Groton, (Pringle); St. Johnsbury, (Eggleston and Isabel Paddock); East Wallingford, (Kent); Peacham, (Blanchard).
- C. Deweyana** Schwein. Dry woods; common.
- C. diandra** Schrank. (*C. teretiuscula* Gooden.). Bogs; occasional.
- C. diandra** Schrank, var. **ramosa** (Boott) Fernald. (*C. teretiuscula*, var. *ramosa* Boott; *C. prairea* Dewey). Bristol Pond, (Brainerd); Peacham, (Blanchard); Rutland, (G. H. Ross); Brandon, (Dutton).
- C. digitalis** Willd. Dry open woods in the lower altitudes; frequent.
- C. eburnea** Boott. (*C. setifolia* Britton). On dry shaded limestone; frequent.
- C. exilis** Dewey. Peat bogs. Bristol, (Pringle); Peacham, (Blanchard); Franklin, (Underwood).
- C. festucea** Schkuhr. (*C. straminea*, var. *festucea* Tuckerm.). Dry soil in the lower altitudes; occasional.

- C. festucacea* Schkuhr, var. *brevior* (Dewey) Fernald. (*C. straminea*, var. *brevior* Dewey). Gardner's Island, Lake Champlain, (Brainerd).
- C. filiformis* L. (*C. lasiocarpa* Ehrh.). Peaty borders of ponds; frequent.
- C. flava* L. Low meadows; common.
- C. flava* L., var. *elatior* Schlecht. (*C. lepidocarpa* Tausch). Flat sandy borders of ponds; frequent in western Vermont.
- C. flava* L., var. *rectirostra* Gaudin. (*C. flava*, var. *graminis* Bailey). Margins of springs and ponds at higher altitudes than type; common.
- C. foenea* Willd. Dry woods of the lower altitudes; often on rocks; rare. Var. *perplexa* Bailey. Dry copses; Middlebury, (Brainerd); Fairlee, (Blanchard); Rutland, (Eggleston); St. Johnsbury, (Hazen).
- C. folliculata* L. Cold swamps; Burlington, (Torrey, Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Stratton and Marlboro Ponds, (Grout); Sunderland, (Eggleston); Athens, (Wheeler).
- C. formosa* Dewey. Moist meadows; Middlebury, (Brainerd); Shelburne, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- C. glaucodea* Tuckerm. Middletown Springs, (Carpenter).
- C. Goodenowii* J. Gay. (*C. rigida*, var. *Goodenowii* Bailey). Wet meadows, Peacham, (Blanchard).
- C. gracillima* Schwein. Low meadows; common.
- C. granularis* Muhl. Moist meadows of the lower altitudes; common.
- C. granularis* Muhl., var. *Haleana* (Olney) Porter. (*C. Shriveri* Britton). Burlington, (Hazen).
- C. Grayii* Carey. (*C. Asa-Grayi* Bailey). Swales, along rivers and lakes of the Champlain Valley; rare.
- C. grisea* Wahlenb. Along brooks in thickets in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. Hitchcockiana* Dewey. Rich woods; occasional in western Vermont. Pomfret, (A. R. Morse).
- C. Houghtonii* Torr. Dry sandy banks; Norwich, (E. A. Edmunds); Rutland, (Eggleston); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- C. hystericina* Muhl. Wet meadows; common. Var. *Cooleyi* Dewey. Wetter places than type; occasional.
- C. intumescens* Rudge. Wet woods and swamps; common.
- C. intumescens* Rudge, var. *Fernaldii* Bailey. Similar situations as the type; occasional.
- C. lanuginosa* Michx. (*C. filiformis* L., var. *latifolia* Boeckl.). Swales and low meadows of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- C. laxiculmis* Schwein, var. *copulata* (Bailey) Fernald. Moist copses in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. laxiflora* Lam. Rich woods and meadows; occasional.
- C. laxiflora* Lam., var. *blanda* (Dewey) Boott. (*C. blanda* Dewey). Moist meadows; frequent.

- C. laxiflora* Lam., var. *gracillima* Boott. West Haven, (Kirk and Ross); Middlebury, (Brainerd).
- C. laxiflora* Lam., var. *latifolia* Boott. (*C. albursina* Sheldon). Moist rich woods; frequent.
- C. laxiflora* Lam., var. *patulifolia* (Dewey) Carey. (*C. anceps* Muhl.). Rich woods; frequent.
- C. laxiflora* Lam., var. *varians* Bailey. Copses and meadows; common.
- C. lenticularis* Michx. Sandy borders of ponds and lakes; rare.
- C. leptalea* Wahl. Wet woods and bogs; frequent.
- C. leptonervia* Fernald. (*C. laxiflora* Lam., var. *leptonervia* Fernald). Rhod. 16: 213. New Haven and Middlebury, (Brainerd); Mt. Mansfield, (Churchill); Mt. Willoughby, (E. S. Hoar); Townshend, (Wheeler).
- C. limosa* L. Bogs; occasional.
- C. livida* (Wahlenb.) Willd. Bogs north of Bristol Pond, (Pringle).
- C. longirostris* Torr. (*C. Sprengelii* Dewey). Shady ledges and banks of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- C. lupuliformis* Sartwell. (*C. lupulina* Muhl., var. *polystachya* Schwein. & Torr.). Marshes along Lake Champlain; frequent. Hartland, (Kirk).
- C. lupulina* Muhl. Swamps and ditches of the lower altitudes; common.
- C. lupulina* Muhl., var. *pedunculata* Dewey. North Hero, (Brainerd); Newfane, (Grout); Middletown Springs, (Carpenter); Burlington, (Hazen).
- C. lurida* Wahlenb. Wet meadows; common.
- C. lurida* Wahlenb., var. *gracilis* (Boott) Bailey. (*C. Baileyi* Britt.). Bogs in the mountains; frequent.
- C. Michauxiana* Boeckl. (*C. abacta* Bailey). Bogs and lake borders at high altitudes; Sterling Pond, (Pringle); frequent in the elevated bogs of Windham County, (Grout); Fifield Pond, Wallingford, (Eggleston); also at Lake of the Clouds, Mt. Mansfield, from seed sown there by Mr. Pringle.
- C. mirabilis* Dewey. (*C. normalis* Mackenzie). Moist shaded places; occasional. Var. *perlonga* Fernald. Little Notch, Bristol, (Brainerd).
- C. Muhlenbergii* Schkuhr. Dry sand, near Fort Ethan Allen, (Hazen). Var. *enuervis* Bcott. Townshend, (Wheeler).
- C. novae-angliae* Schwein. Shady knolls; frequent in the mountains.
- C. Oederi* Retz., var. *pumila* (Cosson & Germain) Fernald. (*C. flava* L., var. *viridula* Bailey). Shores of lakes and rivers. Lake Fairlee, (Blanchard); Pomfret, (Morgan); White River, (Flint); Shelburne, (F. A. Ross); Willoughby, (Kennedy).
- C. oligocarpa* Schkuhr. Dry copses; Middlebury, (Brainerd); North Hero, (Cushman).
- C. oligosperma* Michx. Bogs; Peacham, (Blanchard); Stratton, (Grout); Sunderland, (Eggleston); Colchester, (Blake).
- C. pallescens* L. Low meadows; common.

- C. pauciflora* Lightf. Sphagnum bogs; rare.
- C. pauperula* Michx., var. *irrigua* (Wahlenb.) Fernald. (*C. magellanica* Gray's Manual, ed. 6, not Lam.). Cold bogs; occasional.
- C. pauperula* Michx., var. *pallens* Fernald. Cold bogs; rare.
- C. pedunculata* Muhl. Dry woods of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- C. pennsylvanica* Lam. Shady hillsides of the lower altitudes; common.
- C. pennsylvanica* Lam., var. *lucorum* (Willd.) Fernald. Damper places than type and less common. Middlebury and Burlington, (Brainerd); Pownal, (Churchill); Fair Haven, (Eggleston); Rutland, (Kirk).
- C. plantaginea* Lam. Rich woods; frequent.
- C. platyphylla* Carey. Shady banks; common.
- C. polygama* Schkuhr. (*C. fusca* All.; *C. Buxbaumii* Wahl.). Bogs; Burlington, (Torrey); Fairlee, (Jesup); Mendon, (Eggleston).
- C. prasina* Wahlenb. Springy bogs in woods of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. Pseudo-Cyperus* L. Swamps; Knight's Island, (Brainerd); Barret, (Blanchard); Fair Haven, (Kirk); Shelburne, (Blake).
- C. pubescens* Muhl. (*C. hirtifolia* Mackenzie). Damp thickets of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. retrorsa* Schwein. Swamps; common.
- C. retrorsa* Schwein., var. *Hartii* (Dewey) Gray. Marshes; occasional.
- C. rigida* Good., var. *Bigelowii* (Torr.) Tuckerm. (*C. concolor* R. Br.). Alpine summits of Green Mountains.
- C. riparia* W. Curtis. Swales; occasional.
- C. rosea* Schkuhr. Rich dry woods; common.
- C. rosea* Schkuhr., var. *minor* Boott. Willoughby Lake, (William Boott); North Hero, (Cushman).
- C. rosea* Schkuhr., var. *radiata* Dewey. Shady knolls; frequent.
- C. rostrata* Stokes. (*C. utriculata* Boott, var. *minor* Boott). Marshes; occasional.
- C. rostrata* Stokes, var. *utriculata* (Boott) Bailey. (*C. utriculata* Boott). Marshes; frequent.
- C. scabrata* Schwein. Springy bogs in woods; frequent.
- C. Schweinitzii* Dewey. Swamps; local. Pownal, (Dewey); Salisbury, (Brainerd); Manchester, (Mary A. Day); North Dorset, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- C. scirpoidea* Michx. Alpine cliffs, Willoughby Lake, Smugglers' Notch; also Mt. Equinox, Manchester, (Mary A. Day); Mt. Horrid, Rochester, (Dutton).
- C. scirpoides* Schkuhr. (*C. interior* Bailey). Boggy meadows; common.
- C. scoparia* Schkuhr. Moist meadows; common. Var. *condensa* Fernald. Similar situations as the type; frequent. Var. *moniliformis* Tuckerm. Burlington, (Hazen); Dame Island, (Brainerd).
- C. setacea* Dewey. Sudbury, (Brainerd).

- C. setacea* Dewey, var. **ambigua** (Barrat) Fernald. (*C. xanthocarpa* Bicknell; *C. annectens* Bicknell). Moist meadows; common in Addison County, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Kirk).
- C. siccata* Dewey. Sandy shore of Lake Champlain north of Lake View Cemetery, Burlington.
- C. sparganioides* Muhl. Rich moist woods; occasional.
- C. stellulata* Good. (*C. sterilis* Am. auth. not Willd.; *C. Leersii* Willd.). Wet meadows and pastures, especially in the mountains.
- C. stellulata* Good., var. **angustata** Carey. (*C. sterilis*, var. *angustata* Bailey). Mostly in shade at high altitudes.
- C. stellulata* Good., var. **cephalanthia** (Bailey) Fernald. (*C. Leersii* Willd.). Bogs; Fort Ethan Allen pond and Brandon, (Kirk).
- C. stellulata* Good., var. **excelsior** (Bailey) Fernald. Wet margins of ponds and brooks; occasional.
- C. stipata* Muhl. Swales; common.
- C. straminea* Willd. Dryish copses and fields; common.
- C. straminea* Willd., var. **echinodes** Fernald. Dame Island, North Hero and Burlington, (Brainerd).
- C. stricta* Lam. Swales and marshes; common.
- C. stricta* Lam., var. **angustata** (Boott) Bailey. Swales; Manchester, (Mary A. Day).
- C. stricta* Lam., var. **curtissima** Peck. Essex Junction, (Brainerd); Fair Haven, (Kirk).
- C. stricta* Lam., var. **decora** Bailey. (*C. Haydeni* Dewey). Barnet, (Blanchard); East Wallingford, (Kent); Rutland, (Kirk).
- C. tenella* Schkuhr. (*C. disperma* Dewey). Cold swamps; frequent.
- C. tenuiflora* Wahlenb. Quaking bog, Bristol Pond, (Pringle); Cedar swamp, Fair Haven, (Oakes, Eggleston); Salem and Burlington, (Robbins); Peacham, (Blanchard); West Derby, (Underwood).
- C. tineta* Fernald. (*C. mirabilis* Dewey, var. *tineta* Fernald). Rhod. 15: 186. St. Johnsbury, (Hazen); Hartland, (Ruggles).
- C. torta* Boott. Along mountain streams; frequent.
- C. tribuloides* Wahlenb. Open swales; frequent. Var. **turbata** Bailey. Burlington, (Hazen).
- C. tribuloides* Wahlenb., var. **reducta** Bailey. (*C. projecta* Mackenzie). Moist mountain woods; occasional.
- C. triceps* Michx., var. **hirsuta** (Willd.) Bailey. (*C. complanata* Torr.). Moist fields of western Vermont; occasional. Winhall, (Carpenter and Wheeler).
- C. trichocarpa* Muhl. Marshes; Pownal Center, (Carpenter); West Haven, (Kirk and Ross).
- C. trisperma* Dewey. Cold bogs in shade; frequent.
- C. Tuckermani* Dewey. Swales and marshes; frequent.
- C. typhinoides* Schwein. (*C. typhina* Michx.). Low borders of streams and lake margins in western Vermont; occasional.
- C. umbellata* Schkuhr. Rocky hills and dry knolls of the lower altitudes; frequent.

- C. umbellata* Schkuhr, var. *brevirostris* Boott. (*C. abdita* Bicknell). Snake Mt., (Brainerd).
- C. vaginata* Tausch. (*C. saltuensis* Bailey). Deep swamps; Sutton, (Pringle).
- C. varia* Muhl. Dry woods; Weeping Rocks, Pownal, (Eggleston and Andrews); Colchester, (Brainerd); Burlington, (Pringle); North Pownal, (Eggleston); Hartland, (Ruggles).
- C. vesicaria* L. Swales; occasional. Var. *distenta* Fries. Knight's Island, (Brainerd). Var. *jejuna* Fernald. Swales; occasional. Var. *monile* (Tuckerm.) Fernald. (*C. monile* Tuckerm.). Swales; common.
- C. virescens* Muhl. (*C. virescens* Muhl., var. *costata* Dewey). Moist coves; Middlebury, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Kirk).
- C. virescens* Muhl., var. *Swanii* Fernald. (*C. virescens* Gray's Man. ed. 6, not Muhl.; *C. Swanii* [Fernald] Mackenzle). Moist pastures; common.
- C. vulpinoidea* Michx. Moist pastures; common.
- C. arctata* x *castanea* Bailey. One plant, Middlebury, (Brainerd).
- C. lurida* x *lupulina* Bailey. North Hero, (Morong).
- C. stricta* x *torta* Fernald. Mt. Mansfield, (Kennedy).

CLADIUM. (MARISCUS). Twig Rush

- C. mariscoides* (Muhl.) Torr. Low borders of ponds; occasional.

CYPERUS. Galingale

- C. aristatus* Rottb. (*C. inflexus* Muhl.) Wet sandy soil of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- C. dentatus* Torr. Sandy shores of ponds in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. diandrus* Torr. Low ground; occasional.
- C. esculentus* L. Alluvial soil of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. filiculmis* Vahl., var. *macilentus* Fernald. Dry sands of the lower altitudes; common.
- C. Houghtonii* Torr. Shifting sand; Fairlee Lake, (Jesup); Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Castleton, (Brainerd); Essex Junction, (Blake).
- C. rivularis* Kunth. (*C. diandrus* Torr., var. *castaneus* Torr.). Wet soil of the lower altitudes; common.
- C. strigosus* L. Moist soil of the lower altitudes; frequent. *Forma capitatus* (Boeckl.) Blake. Rhod. 15: 200. Cobble Hill, Milton, and Swanton, (Blake).
- C. strigosus* L., var. *compositus* Britton. Essex Junction, Burlington, and Swanton, (Blake).

DULICHIMUM

- D. arundinaceum* (L.) Britton. (*D. spathaceum* Pers.). Borders of ponds; common.

ELEOCHARIS. Spike-rush

- E. acicularis* (L.) R. & S. Pools and shores below high water mark; common.
- E. diandra* C. Wright. Wet sands of Connecticut River, Westminster, (Brainerd); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- E. intermedia* (Muhl.) Schultes. In mire or wet sands; occasional.
- E. obtusa* (Willd.) Schultes. Muddy places; common.
- E. olivacea* Torr. Soft mire; Bristol Pond, (Pringle); Abby Pond, Ripton, and Lake Dunmore, (Brainerd); Kenney Pond, Newfane, (Grout).
- E. ovata* (Roth.) R. & S. In soft black mire, inlet of Abby Pond, Ripton, and Lake Dunmore, (Brainerd); Spectacle Pond, Wallingford, (Eggleston).
- E. palustris* (L.) R. & S. Low borders of ponds in the lower altitudes; occasional. Var. *calva* (Torr.) Gray. Stony clay shores of Lake Champlain; occasional. Var. *glaucescens* (Willd.) Gray. Moist grassy places; common. Var. *major* Sonder. (var. *vigens* Bailey). Rhod. 11: 39. Low sandy shores of Lake Champlain; frequent.
- E. tenuis* (Willd.) Schultes. Wet meadows and lake borders; common.

ERIOPHORUM. Cotton-grass

- E. callitrix* Cham. (*E. vaginatum* Am. auth., not L.). Peat bogs; occasional.
- E. gracile* Roth. Bogs; Middlebury, Ripton, (Brainerd); Ryegate, (Blanchard); Willoughby Lake, (A. W. Cheever).
- E. tenellum* Nutt. (*E. gracile*, var. *paucinervium* Engelm.). Bogs; occasional.
- E. virginicum* L. Peat bogs; frequent.
- E. viridi-carinatum* (Engelm.) Fernald. (*E. polystachion* of most Am. auth.). Springy places and bogs; common.

FIMBRISTYLIS

- F. autumnalis* (L.) R. & S. Lily Pond, Vernon, (Grout).

RYNCHOSPORA. Beak-rush

- R. alba* (L.) Vahl. Bogs; frequent.
- R. capillacea* Torr. Willoughby Mountain, (Jesup); Hartford, (Morgan).
- R. fusca* (L.) Ait. f. Low grounds; Thetford Center, (Blanchard); Wells River, (Horsford).
- R. glomerata* (L.) Vahl. Moist soil of the lower altitudes; occasional.

SCIRPUS. Bulrush. Club Rush

- S. americanus* Pers. (*S. pungens* Vahl.). Chair-maker's Rush. Sandy borders of lakes and rivers in the lower altitudes; frequent.
- S. atrocinctus* Fernald. Wet meadows; common, especially in the mountains. Var. *brachypodus* Fernald. Bogs, generally at high altitudes; occasional.

- S. atrovireus** Muhl. Wet meadows. The typical form is rare. Var. **pycnocephalus** Fernald. Hartland, (Dutton); Essex Junction, Burlington, St. Albans, Swanton, (Blake).
- S. caespitosus** L. Moist rocks of alpine summits; local. Mt. Equinox, Sandgate, (Burnham and Dobbin).
- S. cyperinus** (L.) Kunth. Wool Grass. Wet meadows; Middlebury, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Kirk). Var. **Andrewsii** Fernald. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Wallingford, (Eggleston).
- S. cyperinus** (L.) Kunth. var. **pelius** Fernald. Wet places; common. Var. **condensatus** Fernald. Middlebury and Ripton, (Brainerd); Williston, (Blake).
- S. debilis** Pursh. Wet soil; Norwich, (Jesup); Westminster, (Brainerd).
- S. fluviatilis** (Torr.) Gray. River Bulrush. Marshy borders of bays and tributaries of Lake Champlain; frequent.
- S. georgianus** Harper. Wet places; common.
- S. heterochaetus** Chase. Sheltered shores of northern Lake Champlain; occasional.
- S. hudsonianus** (Michx.) Fernald. (*Eriophorum alpinum* L.). Cold bogs, especially in the mountains; common.
- S. lineatus** Michx. Moist clay soil; Middlebury, (Brainerd); Bristol, (Dike); Ferrisburg, (Blake).
- S. occidentalis** (Wats.) Chase. Sandy shores of Lake Champlain; frequent. Previously confused with *S. validus* Vahl.
- S. pauciflorus** Lightf. (*Eleocharis pauciflora* Link). Wet soil; Lyndon, (Congdon); Willoughby Mountain, (Tuckerman).
- S. Peckii** Britton. Moist meadows and bogs in the mountains; occasional. Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- S. pedicellatus** Fernald. Swales in the lower altitudes; common. Var. **pullus** Fernald. Swales and boggy margins of ponds; occasional.
- S. planifolius** Muhl. Mount Philo, Charlotte, (Pringle); North Pownal, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- S. rubrotinctus** Fernald. Wet meadows; common, especially in the mountains. Var. **confertus** Fernald. Goshen, (Dutton); Stratton, (Wheeler).
- S. Smithii** Gray. Keeler's Bay, Ferrisburg, (E. Faxon); mouth of Winooski River, (Grout and Tracy). Var. **setosus** Fernald. In muck, Brandon, (Kirk and Dutton).
- S. subterminalis** Torr. Grout Pond, Stratton, (Grout); Lake Dunmore, (Brainerd).
- S. sylvaticus** L. Townshend, (Wheeler).
- S. Torreyi** Olney. Muddy shores, Fort Cassin, Ferrisburg, (Brainerd); Swanton, (Blewitt); Barnet, (Blanchard); ponds of Windham County, (Grout); Burlington, (Blake).
- S. validus** Vahl. (*S. lacustris* mostly of Am. auth., not L.). Great Bulrush. In shallow water; common.

STENOPHYLLUS

S. capillaris (L.) Britton. (*Fimbristylis capillaris* Gray). Dry sands of the lower altitudes; rare.

ARACEAE. ARUM FAMILY

ACORUS. Sweet Flag, Calamus

A. Calamus L. Marshes of the lower altitudes; common.

ARISAEMA. Indian Turnip

A. Dracontium (L.) Schott. Green Dragon. Low grounds; "Shoreham," (Robbins); Weybridge, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Kirk); West Haven, (Mrs. M. C. Munson).

A. triphyllum (L.) Schott. Indian Turnip, Jack-in-the-pulpit. Rich woods; common.

CALLA. Water Arum

C. palustris L. Wild Calla. Cold bogs and marshes; frequent.

PELTANDRA. Arrow Arum

P. virginica (L.) Kunth. (*P. undulata* Raf.). Shallow water; Colchester Pond, (Robbins); Middlebury, (Brainerd); Bristol Pond, (Pringle); Lake Bomoseen marshes, (Eggleston); West Haven, (Kirk).

SYMPLOCARPUS. (SPATHYEMA). Skunk Cabbage

S. foetidus (L.) Nutt. Wet places; occasional. Common around Burlington. Stratton, (W. H. Blanchard).

LEMNACEAE. DUCKWEED FAMILY

LEMNA. Duckweed

L. minor L. Lesser Duckweed. Still water; occasional.

L. trisulea L. Duck's-meat. Still water; frequent in marshes bordering Lake Champlain.

SPIRODELA

S. polyrhiza (L.) Schleid. Greater Duckweed. Stagnant pools; common.

ERIOCAULACEAE. PIPEWORT FAMILY

ERIOCAULON. Pipewort

E. septangulare Withering. (*E. articulatum* [Huds.] Morong in part). Rhod. 11: 40. Borders of ponds and lakes; frequent.

XYRIDACEAE. YELLOW-EYED GRASS FAMILY

XYRIS. Yellow-eyed Grass

X. caroliniana Walt. Wet borders of ponds; "Brattleboro," (Frost); Newfane, (Grout); Lily Pond, Athens and Jamaica, (Wheeler).

X. montana Ries. Cold Pond, Jamaica, (Dobbin and Wheeler).

COMMELINACEAE. SPIDERWORT FAMILY

COMMELINA. Day-flower

C. communis L. Occasional as a garden escape.

TRADESCANTIA. Spiderwort

T. pilosa Lehm. Hartland, (Underwood).

PONTEDERIACEAE. PICKEREL-WEED FAMILY

HETERANTHERA. Mud Plantain

H. dubia (Jacq.) MacM. (*H. graminea* Vahl). Water Star Grass. Ponds and streams of the Champlain Valley; frequent.

PONTEDERIA. Pickerel-weed

P. cordata L. Borders of ponds and slow streams in the lower altitudes; frequent.

JUNCACEAE. RUSH FAMILY

JUNCUS. Rush. Bog Rush

J. acuminatus Michx. Sharp-fruited Rush. Wet meadows; Essex, (Jones).

J. alpinus Vill. Willoughby Lake, (Eggleston).

J. alpinus Vill., var. *fuscescens* Fernald. Knight's Island, (Brainerd).

J. alpinus Vill., var. *insignis* Fries. Wet gravelly shores of Lake Champlain; Knight's Island and Shelburne, (Pringle); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

J. articulatus L. Jointed Rush. Wet grounds; occasional.

J. articulatus L., var. *obtusatus* Engelm. Manchester, (Mary A. Day).

J. brachycephalus (Engelm.) Buchenau. (*J. canadensis* J. Gay, var. *brachycephalus* Engelm.). Moist sandy soil; occasional.

J. brevicaudatus (Engelm.) Fernald. (*J. canadensis* J. Gay, var. *brevicaudatus* Engelm.). Common, especially in the mountains.

J. bufonius L. Toad Rush. Low ground; common.

J. bufonis L., var. *congestus* Wahlb. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

J. canadensis J. Gay. Borders of ponds in the lower altitudes; frequent.

J. Dudleyi Wiegand. Damp soil; frequent.

J. effusus L., var. *Pylaei* (Laharpe) Fernald & Wiegand. Rhod. 12: 92. Bog Rush. Marshy ground; common.

J. effusus L., var. *solutus* Fernald & Wiegand. Rhod. 12: 90. Essex, Burlington, and Underhill, (Blake).

J. filiformis L. Sandy shores of northern Lake Champlain and on mountain summits; occasional.

J. Gerardi Loisel. Black Grass. Marshy meadow near railroad station, New Haven, (Brainerd). Perhaps introduced with salt hay used in packing.

J. Greenii Oakes & Tuckerm. Newfane, (M. A. Howe).

- J. marginatus** Rostk. Newfane, (M. A. Howe); Putney, (W. H. Blanchard); Rutland, (Eggleston and Kirk); Townshend, (Wheeler).
- J. nodosus** L. Knotted Rush. Wet meadows; common.
- J. pelocarpus** Mey. Shores of ponds in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- J. secundus** Beauv. Twin Mt., West Rutland, (Eggleston).
- J. tenuis** Willd. Slender Rush, Yard Rush. Wet ground; common.
- J. tenuis** Willd., var. **Williamsii** Fernald. Sandy soil; Rutland, (Eggleston); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy); Brandon, (Dutton).
- J. Torreyi** Coville. Along railroad track, Rutland, (Kirk); roadside, Charlotte, (Blake).
- J. trifidus** L. Summit of Mt. Mansfield, (Robbins); Camel's Hump, (Tuckerman and Macrae); Mount Horrid, Rochester, (Dutton and Kirk).

LUZULA. (JUNCOIDES). Wood Rush

- L. campestris** (L.) DC., var. **multiflora** (Ehrh.) Celak. (*L. campestris* of Am. auth. not DC.). Dry woods and fields; frequent.
- L. parviflora** (Ehrh.) Desv. (*L. spadiacea*, var. *melanocarpa* Mey.). Wet places at high altitudes; occasional.
- L. saluensis** Fernald. (*L. vernalis* Gray's Manual, ed. 6, not DC.; *J. carolinae* [S. Wats.] Kuntze). Hairy Wood Rush. Woods and banks of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- L. spicata** (L.) DC. Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle); rare.

LILIACEAE. LILY FAMILY

ALLIUM. Onion

- A. canadense** L. Wild Garlic. Wet meadows, West Rutland, (Kirk).
- A. Schoenoprasum*** L. Chives. Garden escape, Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
- A. Schoenoprasum** L., var. **sibiricum** (L.) Hartm. (*A. sibiricum* L.). Moist rocky shores of the Connecticut River. Windsor, (Leland); Hartland, (Eggleston).
- A. tricoccum** Ait. Wild Leek. Rich woods; frequent.

ASPARAGUS. Asparagus

- A. officinalis*** L. A frequent escape from gardens.

CLINTONIA

- C. borealis** (Ait.) Raf. Yellow Clintonia. Cool moist woods; common, especially in the mountains.

CONVALLARIA. Lily of the Valley

- C. majalis** L. Persistent in old dooryards; thickly covers an area of about six square rods in a mucky bog at Waltham, (Ruth B. Fisher).

ERYTHRONIUM. Dog's-tooth Violet

- E. americanum** Ker. Yellow Adder's Tongue. Rich copses and woodlands; common.

HEMEROCALLIS. Day Lily

- H. flava*** L. Yellow Day Lily, Lemon Lily. A garden escape, (W. H. Blanchard).
H. fulva* L. Common Day Lily. Roadside escape from gardens; frequent.

LILIUM. Lily

- L. canadense** L. Wild Yellow Lily, Meadow Lily. Moist meadows of the lower altitudes; common.
L. philadelphicum L. Wood Lily, Wild Orange-red Lily. Sandy open woodlands of the lower altitudes; common.
L. tigrinum* Ker. Tiger Lily. Roadside escape from gardens.

MAIANTHEMUM. (UNIFOLIUM)

- M. canadense** Desf. Wild Lily of the Valley, Two-leaved Solomon's Seal. Woods; common.

MEDEOLA. Indian Cucumber-root

- M. virginiana** L. Rich moist woods; common.

OAKESIA. (UVULARIA)

- O. sessilifolia** (L.) Wats. Bellwort. Moist woodlands; common.

ORNITHOGALUM. Star of Bethlehem

- O. umbellatum*** L. Garden escape; Brattleboro, (W. H. Blanchard); Bradford, (Alice E. Bacon).

POLYGONATUM. Solomon's Seal

- P. biflorum** (Walt.) Ell. Small Solomon's Seal. Wooded hillsides; common.
P. commutatum (R. & S.) Dietr. (*P. giganteum* Dietr.). Great Solomon's Seal. Meadows and river banks; Hartford, (Ward); Manchester and Vernon, (Grout); Fairlee, (Jesus and Sargent); Pownal, (Eggleston and Andrews); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).

SMILACINA. (VAGNERA). False Solomon's Seal

- S. racemosa** (L.) Desf. False Spikenard. Moist copses; common.
S. stellata (L.) Desf. Star-flowered Solomon's Seal. Wet fields and wooded swamps; frequent.
S. trifolia (L.) Desf. Three-leaved Solomon's Seal. Cold sphagnum bogs; occasional.

SMILAX. Green-brier

- S. herbacea** L. Carrion-flower. River banks and moist thickets of the lower altitudes; frequent.

STREPTOPUS. Twisted-stalk

- S. amplexifolius** (L.) DC. Wet mountain woods; frequent.
S. roseus Michx. Cold damp woods; common.

TOFIELDIA. (TRIANTHA). False Asphodel

- T. glutinosa** (Michx.) Pers. Quechee Gulf, (Leland); roadside, North Bridgewater, (Kirk).

TRILLIUM. Wake-robin. Birth-root

- T. cernuum** L. Nodding Trillium. Moist woods of the lower altitudes; occasional.
T. erectum L. Purple Trillium. Rich woods; common.
T. grandiflorum (Michx.) Salisb. White Trillium. Rich moist woods of western Vermont; common in Champlain Valley.
T. undulatum Willd. (*T. erythrocarpum* Michx.). Painted Trillium. Cool moist woods; frequent.

UVULARIA. Bellwort

- U. grandiflora** Sm. Large-flowered Bellwort. Rich woods of the lower altitudes; common.
U. perfoliata L. Rich woods; West Rutland, rare: Pownal, abundant, (Eggleston).

VERATRUM. False Hellebore

- V. viride** Ait. American White Hellebore, Indian Poke. Wet meadows and swamps; common.

ZIGADENUS. (ANTICLEA). Death Camass

- Z. chloranthus** Richards. (*Z. elegans* of auth., not Pursh). Bluffs of Lake Champlain, Ferrisburg, (Brainerd).

IRIDACEAE. IRIS FAMILY

IRIS. Fleur-de-lis

- I. pseudacorus*** L. Yellow Iris. Garden escape. Bank of Winooski River, Essex, (F. A. Ross); Leicester, (Dutton).
I. versicolor L. Wild Iris, Blue Flag. Wet meadows; common

SISYRINCHIUM. Blue-eyed Grass

- S. angustifolium** Mill. Moist meadows; common.
S. atlantienn Bicknell. Stratton, above 2,000 feet, (Grout); Wardsboro, (Underwood); Hartland, (Nancy Darling).
S. mucronatum Michx. Hartland, (Underwood).

ORCHIDACEAE. ORCHIS FAMILY

APLECTRUM. Putty-root. Adam-and-Eve

- A. hyemale** (Muhl.) Torr. Rich woods in low altitudes of western Vermont; local, St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).

ARETHUSA

- A. bulbosa** L. Sphagnum bogs; occasional.

CALOPOGON. (LIMODORUM)

- C. pulchellus** (Sw.) R. Br. (*C. tuberosum* L.). Grass Pink. Bogs; occasional.

CALYPSO. (CYTHEREA)

- C. bulbosa** (L.) Oakes. (*C. borealis* Salisb.). Cold cedar swamps of northern counties; rare. Leicester, (Dutton) is most southern Vermont station.

CORALLORRHIZA. Coral Root

- C. maculata** Raf. (*C. multiflora* Nutt.). Large Coral Root. Dry woods; occasional.
- C. odorhiza** Nutt. Coral Root, Dragon's Claw. Bellows Falls, (Carey), specimen in the herbarium of the Boston Society of Natural History; Pease Mountain, Charlotte, (Pringle); Pownal, (Eggleston); Hartland, (Underwood).
- C. trifida** Chatelain. (*C. innata* R. Br.; *C. Corallorrhiza* [L.] Karst.). Early Coral Root. Swamps and damp woods; frequent.

CYPRIPIEDIUM. Lady's Slipper. Moccasin Flower

- C. acaule** Ait. (*C. fissipes acaulis* [Ait.] Small). Stemless or Pink Lady's Slipper. Woods and swamps; frequent.
- C. arietinum** R. Br. Ram's Head Lady's Slipper. Rocky woods and swamps; local and rare.
- C. hirsutum** Mill. (*C. spectabile* Salisb.; *C. reginae* Walt.). Showy Lady's Slipper. Cold swamps; occasional.
- C. parviflorum** Salisb. Smaller Yellow Lady's Slipper. Bogs and low woods; frequent.
- C. parviflorum** Salisb., var. **pubescens** (Willd.) Knight. (*C. pubescens* Willd.). Large Yellow Lady's Slipper. Rich moist woods; frequent.

EPIPACTIS. (GOODYERA, PERAMIUM). Rattlesnake Plantain

- E. pubescens** (Willd.) A. A. Eaton. (*G. pubescens* R. Br.). Downy Rattlesnake Plantain. Dry woods at low altitudes; occasional.
- E. repens** (L.) Crantz, var. **ophioides** (Fernald) Eaton. (*G. repens*, var. Fernald; *P. ophioides* [Fernald] Rydb.). Lesser Rattlesnake Plantain. Cold mossy spruce woods; frequent. Rare in swamps at low altitudes.
- E. tessellata** (Lodd.) A. A. Eaton. (*G. tessellata* Lodd.). Rattlesnake Plantain. Cold moist woods at high altitudes; occasional.

HABENARIA. Rein Orchis, Fringed Orchis

- X **H. Andrewsii** White. (*H. lacera* x *psycodes*). Bogs; Pownal, (Andrews); Rutland, (Kirk); Hartland, (Nancy Darling).

- H. blephariglottis** (Willd.) Torr. (*Blephariglottis blephariglottis* [Willd.] Rydb.). White Fringed Orchis. North Troy, (Carey); specimen in the herbarium of the Boston Society of Natural History; Smugglers' Notch, (Eggleston); Burlington, (Torrey); Johnson, (Grout); Franklin, (Underwood); North Pownal, (Grace G. Niles).
- H. bracteata** (Willd.) R. Br. (*Coeloglossum bracteatum* [Willd.] Parl.). Long-bracted Orchis. Damp woods and meadows; frequent.
- H. ciliaris** (L.) R. Br. (*Blephariglottis ciliaris* [L.] Rydb.). Yellow Fringed Orchis. Bellows Falls, (Carey); specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; reported by A. A. Eaton.
- H. clavellata** (Michx.) Spreng. (*H. tridentata* Hook.; *Gymnadeniopsis clavellata* [Michx.] Rydb.). Small Wood Orchis. Bogs and wet borders of ponds; occasional.
- H. dilatata** (Pursh.) Gray. (*Limnorchis dilatata* [Pursh.] Rydb.). White Bog Orchis. Cold bogs; frequent at high altitudes.
- H. dilatata** (Pursh.) Gray, var. **media** (Rydb.) Ames. Cold bogs; rare.
- H. fimbriata** (Ait.) R. Br. (*Blephariglottis grandiflora* [Bigel.] Rydb.). Large Purple Fringed Orchis. Cold mountain woods and meadows; occasional.
- H. flava** (L.) Gray. (*H. virescens* Spreng.; *Perularia flava* [L.] Farwell). Small Pale Green Orchis. Moist soil of the lower altitudes; local.
- H. Hookeri** Torr. (*H. Hookeriana* Gray; *Lysias Hookeriana* [Gray] Rydb.). Dry woods; occasional.
- H. hyperborea** (L.) R. Br. (*Limnorchis hyperborea* [L.] Rydb.). Tall Green Orchis. Bogs and cold woods; frequent.
- H. lacera** (Michx.) R. Br. (*Blephariglottis lacera* [Michx.] Farwell). Ragged Fringed Orchis. Moist ground; occasional.
- H. leucophaea** (Nutt.) Gray. (*Blephariglottis leucophaea* [Nutt.] Farwell). Moist pasture, St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).
- H. macrophylla** Goldie. (*H. orbiculata* Torr. in part; *Lysias orbiculata* [Pursh] Rydb.). Dry mountain woods; occasional.
- H. obtusata** (Pursh.) Richards. (*Lysiella obtusata* [Pursh.] Rydb.). Cold mountain woods; occasional.
- H. orbiculata** (Pursh.) Torr. (*Lysias orbiculata* [Pursh.] Rydb.). Large Round-leaved Orchis. Cold rich woods; occasional.
- H. psycodes** (L.) Sw. (*Blephariglottis psycodes* [L.] Rydb.). Smaller Purple Fringed Orchis. Wet meadows and bogs; frequent.

LIPARIS. Twayblade

- L. liliifolia** (L.) Richard. Large Twayblade. Rich woods; occasional.
- L. Loeselii** (L.) Richard. Fen Orchis. Moist fields; frequent.

LISTERA. (OPHRYS). Twayblade

- L. auriculata** Wiegand. Lyndon, (Congdon).
- L. convallarioides** (Sw.) Torr. Cold mountain bogs and brooksides; rare.

- L. cordata** (L.) R. Br. Heart-leaved Twayblade. Sphagnum bogs and mossy mountain woods; frequent.

MICROSTYLIS. (MALAXIS). Adder's Mouth

- M. monophyllos** (L.) Lindl. White Adder's Mouth. Swamps and mountain cliffs; rare.
- M. unifolia** (Michx.) BSP. (*M. ophiglossoides* Eaton). Green Adder's Mouth. Open woods; occasional.

ORCHIS

- O. rotundifolia** Banks. Cold cedar swamps of northern Vermont; rare. Monkton, Bristol, and Starksboro, (Pringle).
- O. spectabilis** L. (*Galeorchis spectabilis* [L.] Rydb.). Showy Orchis. Rich moist woods of the lower altitudes; common.

POGONIA

- P. affinis** Aust. (*Isotria affinis* [Aust.] Rydb.). Small Whorled Pogonia. Burlington, one plant, (Mrs. Holt).
- P. ophiglossoides** (L.) Ker. Rose Pogonia, Snake-mouth. Bogs; frequent.
- P. trianthophora** (Sw.) BSP. (*P. pendula* Lindl.; *Triphora trianthophora* [Sw.] Rydb.). Nodding Pogonia. Dry woodlands. Fair Haven, (Chandler); Newfane, (Howe and Grout); Westminster, Putney, (W. H. Blanchard).
- P. verticillata** (Willd.) Nutt. (*Isotria verticillata* [Willd.] Raf.). Whorled Pogonia. Colchester, (Robbins, Torrey); Pownal, (Andrews, Grace G. Niles); Burlington, (F. A. Ross).

SPIRANTHES. (IBIDIUM). Ladies' Tresses

- S. cernua** (L.) Richard. Nodding Ladies' Tresses. Wet soil; common. Var. **ochroleuca** (Rydb.) Ames. Hartland, (Nancy Darling).
- S. gracilis** (Bigel.) Beck. Slender Ladies' Tresses. Sandy woods and plains; occasional.
- S. lucida** (H. H. Eaton) Ames. (*S. latifolia* Torr.; *I. plantagineum* [Raf.] House). Wet gravelly shores; occasional.
- S. Romanzoffiana** Cham. (*I. strictum* [Rydb.] House.). Bogs and cold moist soil; occasional.

SALICACEAE. WILLOW FAMILY

POPULUS. Poplar. Aspen

- P. alba*** L. White Poplar, Silver-leaved Poplar. Frequent in cultivation and an occasional escape.
- P. balsamifera** L. Balsam Poplar, Tacamahac. Borders of streams and swamps; frequent.
- P. canadensis*** Ait. Balm of Gilead. Occasional in cultivation and sometimes spontaneous.

- P. deltoides** Marsh. Cottonwood, Necklace Poplar. Borders of lowland streams and lakes; frequent in western Vermont and in the Connecticut Valley as far north as Brattleboro.
- P. grandidentata** Michx. Large-toothed Aspen. Rich woods; frequent.
- P. nigra** L., var. *italica** Du Roi. (*P. dilatata* Ait.). Lombardy Poplar. Frequent in cultivation and spreading from the root. Only staminate trees occur.
- P. tremuloides** Michx. American Aspen, Trembling Poplar, Popple. Woods; common.

SALIX. Willow. Osier

- S. alba*** L. White Willow. Burlington, (Blake). Var. *caerulea** (Sm.) Koch. Cultivated and sometimes spontaneous. Barre, (Eunice P. Smith). Var. *vitellina** (L.) Koch. Frequent in cultivation and as an escape by streams.
- S. balsamifera** Barratt. (*S. pyrifolia* Anders.). Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle); Long Pond, Westmore, (E. Faxon); Elmore Mountain, (Grout). Frequent about Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
- S. candida** Flügge. Sage Willow, Hoary Willow. Cold bogs; rare.
- S. cordata** Muhl. Heart-leaved Willow. Low wet soil; common.
- S. discolor** Muhl. Glaucous Willow, Pussy Willow. Wet soil; common. Var. *eriocephala* (Michx.) Anders. South Burlington, (Kirk and Jones, Blake). Var. *prinoides* (Pursh.) Anders. Johnson, (Grout).
- S. fragilis*** L. Crack Willow. Common in cultivation and frequent as an escape.
- S. humilis** Marsh. Prairie Willow. Sandy barrens; frequent.
- S. longifolia** Muhl. (*S. fluviatilis* auth., not Nutt.; *S. interior* Rowlee). Sand Bar Willow. Shores of Lake Champlain and the lower Connecticut River; rare.
- S. lucida** Muhl. Shining Willow. Moist banks; frequent. Var. *angustifolia* Anders. Burlington, (Blake).
- S. nigra** Marsh. Black Willow. Banks of streams and ponds; common. Var. *falcata* (Pursh.) Torr. With type; frequent.
- S. pedicellaris** Pursh. Bog Willow. Peat bog, Bristol, (Eggleston and Dike).
- S. pedicellaris** Pursh., var. *hypoglauca* Fernald. (*S. pedicellaris* Gray's Manual, ed. 6, in part). *Rhod.* 11: 161. Cold bogs; Burlington, (Robbins); Rutland, (Ross); Brandon and Leicester, (Dutton); Colchester, (Grout).
- S. pellita** Anders. Banks of Connecticut River, Bloomfield, (Eggleston).
- S. petiolaris** Sm. Slender Willow. Swamps and shores of Lake Champlain; occasional. Willoughby Lake, (Annie Lorenz).
- S. phylicifolia** L. Lake of the Clouds, Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle).
- S. purpurea*** L. Purple Willow. Occasional as an escape. Once cultivated for basket rods.

- S. rostrata* Richards. (*S. Bebbiana* Sargent). Beaked Willow. Borders of thickets; common.
- S. sericea* Marsh. Silky Willow. In swamps and along streams; frequent.
- S. Uva-ursi* Pursh. Summit of Mt. Mansfield, (Robbins).
- S. discolor* x *humilis*. Johnson, (Grout).
- S. fragilis** x *alba*, var. *vitellina** Johnson, (Grout).
- S. lucida* x *sericea*. Rutland, (Kirk).
- S. nigra* x *sericea*. Rutland, (Kirk).
- S. sericea* x *cordata*. Johnson, (Grout).

MYRICACEAE. SWEET GALE FAMILY

MYRICA

- M. asplenifolia* L. (*Comptonia peregrina* [L.] Coulter). Sweet Fern. Dry sterile soil of the lower altitudes; common.
- M. Gale* L. Sweet Gale. Swamps and borders of ponds; frequent.

JUGLANDACEAE. WALNUT FAMILY

CARYA. (HICORIA). Hickory

- C. alba* (L.) K. Koch. Mocker Nut, White Heart Hickory. Rocky pasture, Burlington, (Burns).
- C. cordiformis* (Wang.) K. Koch. (*C. amara* Nutt.). Bitternut Hickory. In moist soil; frequent in the lower altitudes of western Vermont and known in Connecticut Valley as far north as Hartland.
- C. glabra* (Mill.) Spach. (*C. porcina* Nutt.). Pignut. West Castleton, Pownal, (Eggleston); Marsh Hill, Ferrisburg, (Brainerd).
- C. ovata* (Mill.) K. Koch. (*C. alba* Nutt.). Shellbark Hickory. Rich soil; frequent in the lower altitudes west of the Green Mountains; known in the Connecticut Valley as far north as Bellows Falls. Often cultivated; therefore native habitat is sometimes difficult to determine.

JUGLANS. Walnut

- J. cinerea* L. Butternut. Rocky hillsides; frequent.

BETULACEAE. BIRCH FAMILY

ALNUS. Alder

- A. crispa* (Ait.) Pursh. (*A. viridis*, Gray's Manual, ed. 6, in part, not DC.; *A. Alnobetula* Am. auth. in part, not K. Koch). Green Alder. Higher mountain tops; common.
- A. crispa* (Ait.) Pursh, var. *mollis* Fernald. Rhod. 15: 44. Downy Green Alder. Rocky shores of Connecticut River; occasional. Burlington Bay, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Jamaica, (Dobbin).
- A. incana* (L.) Moench. Speckled or Hoary Alder. Borders of streams; common.

- A. rugosa** (Du Roi) Spreng. (*A. serrulata* Willd.). Smooth Alder.
Moist soil of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- A. rugosa x incana.** Burlington, (Jones and Eggleston).

BETULA. Birch

- B. alba** L. Paper, Canoe or White Birch. Mt. Mausfield, (Blake).
- B. alba** L., var. **cordifolia** (Regel) Fernald. Rocky mountain slopes; occasional.
- B. alba** L., var. **minor** (Tuckerm.) Fernald. One tree, Fairfield Pond, (Blake).
- B. alba** L., var. **papyrifera** (Marsh.) Spach. (*B. papyrifera* Marsh.). Woodlands; common.
- B. lenta** L. Cherry, Sweet or Black Birch. Rich woodlands of the lower altitudes; frequent in western Vermont and known in the Connecticut Valley as far north as Hanover, N. H. Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
- B. lutea** Michx. f. Yellow or Gray Birch. Rich cool soils; frequent, especially on mountain sides.
- B. pendula** Roth. (*B. caerulea* Blanchard). White or Canoe Birch. Stratton, Windham, Worcester and Elmore, (W. H. Blanchard).
- B. populifolia** Marsh. White, Gray or Old Field Birch. Frequent in the Champlain Valley. Occurs in every town in Windham County, in Stratton up to 2,000 feet altitude, (W. H. Blanchard); Lemington, Essex County, (Eggleston).

CARPINUS. Hornbeam. Ironwood

- C. caroliniana** Walt. American Hornbeam, Blue or Water Beech. Near streams of the lower altitudes; frequent.

CORYLUS. Hazelnut. Filbert

- C. americana** Walt. Hazelnut. Thickets of the lower altitudes; occasional. Known in Connecticut Valley as far north as Hartford, (Jesup).
- C. rostrata** Ait. Beaked Hazelnut. Dry thickets; common.

OSTRYA. Hop Hornbeam. Ironwood

- O. virginiana** (Mill.) K. Koch. American Hop Hornbeam, Leverwood. Rich woods; common.

FAGACEAE. BEECH FAMILY

CASTANEA. Chestnut

- C. dentata** (Marsh.) Borkh. Frequent in lower Connecticut Valley and in southwestern Vermont. In Connecticut Valley not known in native habitat much north of Bellows Falls. Small groves occur at West Rutland, (Eggleston), and at Leicester, (Dutton); and a few trees at Burlington, (Jones); at Colchester, (Griffin); and at Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).

FAGUS. Beech

F. grandifolia Ehrh. (*F. ferruginea* Ait.). Rich uplands; common.

QUERCUS. Oak

- Q. alba** L. White Oak. Common west of the Green Mountains. In the Connecticut Valley north to Wells River.
- Q. bicolor** Willd. (*Q. platanoides* Sudw.). Swamp White Oak. Low moist soil; frequent in the Champlain Valley, especially near the Lake.
- Q. ilicifolia** Wang. (*Q. nana* Sargent). Bear or Black Scrub Oak. Dry sandy soil; Rutland, (Pursh. in 1806); "Bellows Falls," (Carey); Brattleboro, (Grout); Westminster and West Dummerston, (W. H. Blanchard).
- Q. macrocarpa** Michx. Bur Oak, Over-cup or Mossy-cup Oak. Rich soil; occasional in the Champlain Valley, more common in Addison County.
- Q. Muhlenbergii** Engelm. Yellow Oak, Chestnut Oak. Gardiner's Island, Ferrisburg, (Pringle); Mallets Head, Colchester, (Griffin).
- Q. prinoides** Willd. Scrub Chestnut Oak. Dry hillsides; "Pownal," (Robbins); North Pownal, (Eggleston); Snake Mountain, (Brainerd).
- Q. Prinus** L. Chestnut Oak. Dry rocky hillsides in western Vermont, frequent from Charlotte to Pownal.
- Q. rubra** L. Red Oak. Common below 1,000 feet altitude. Var. **ambigua** (Michx. f.) Fernald. (*Q. borealis* Michx. f.). Gray Oak. Rocky woods, Burlington, (Burns).
- Q. velutina** Lam. Quercitron, Yellow-barked or Black Oak. Dry light soil; frequent in western Vermont and in the Connecticut Valley north to Bellows Falls.
- Q. macrocarpa x alba.** Charlotte, (Pringle).
- Q. Prinus x alba.** Monkton, (Pringle).

URTICACEAE. NETTLE FAMILY

BOEHMERIA. False Nettle

B. cylindrica (L.) Sw. Moist shady ground in the lower altitudes; common.

CANNABIS. Hemp

C. sativa* L. Waste places; occasional.

CELTIS. Nettle Tree, Hackberry

C. occidentalis L. Sugarberry. River banks and intervals; rare.

HUMULUS. Hop

H. japonicus* Sieb. & Zucc. Japanese Hop. Waste places; Burlington, (Jones); Brattleboro, (Anne S. Angell); Bellows Falls, (W. H. Blanchard).

- H. Lupulus** L. Common Hop. Occasional by waysides as an escape from cultivation.

LAPORTEA. Wood Nettle

- L. canadensis** (L.) Gaud. (*Utricastrum divaricatum* [L.] Kuntze). Moist rich woods; common.

MORUS. Mulberry

- M. alba*** L. White Mulberry. Often planted and occasionally escaped. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
M. rubra L. Red Mulberry. Rich woods; rare. Pownal, (Oakes); North Pownal, (Eggleston).

PARIETARIA. Pellitory

- P. pennsylvanica** Muhl. Rocky banks and cliffs; occasional in western Vermont. Jamaica, (Wheeler).

PILEA. Richweed. Clearweed

- P. pumila** (L.) Gray. Cool moist woods in the lower altitudes; common.

ULMUS. Elm

- U. americana** L. American or White Elm. Moist soil; common.
U. campestris* L. English Elm. Escaped to roadside, Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
U. fulva Michx. Slippery or Red Elm. Rich rocky woods; occasional.
U. racemosa Thomas. (*U. Thomasi* Sarg.). Cork Elm. Limestone soils, western Vermont; rare.

URTICA. Nettle

- U. gracilis** Ait. Slender or Tall White Nettle. Fence rows and moist ground; common.
U. Lyallii Wats. (*U. gracilis*, Gray's Manual, ed. 6, in part). Alluvial thickets and waste places; occasional.
U. urens* L. Small or Dwarf Nettle. Waste places; Barnet, (Blanchard); Royalton, (Ward).

SANTALACEAE. SANDALWOOD FAMILY

COMANDRA. Bastard Toad Flax

- C. livida** Richards. Summit of Mt. Mansfield under stunted balsams, (Pringle).
C. Richardsiana Fernald. Dry sandy or gravelly soil along Lake Champlain; frequent.
C. umbellata (L.) Nutt. Dry thickets of the lower altitudes in western Vermont; frequent.

LORANTHACEAE. MISTLETOE FAMILY

ARCEUTHOBIUM. (RAZOUMOFSKYA)

- A. pusillum** Peck. Dwarf Mistletoe. Parasitic on spruces and tamaracks, mainly in swamps; occasional. Rhod. 2: 1.

ARISTOLOCHIACEAE. BIRTHWORT FAMILY

ASARUM. Wild Ginger

- A. canadense** L. Rich rocky woods; common.

POLYGONACEAE. BUCKWHEAT FAMILY

FAGOPYRUM. Buckwheat

- F. esculentum*** Moench. (F. *Fagopyrum* [L.] Karst). Buckwheat. Persisting from cultivation.
- F. tartaricum*** (L.) Gaertn. India Wheat. Persisting in cultivated fields.

POLYGONELLA. Jointweed

- P. articulata** (L.) Meisn. Coast Jointweed or Knot Grass. Sandy shore of Lake Champlain, Colchester, (Pringle, Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Brattleboro, 1844, (T. W. Higginson); Highgate, (Blewitt); Milton, (Griffin).

POLYGONUM. Knotweed

- P. acre** HBK., var. **leptostachyum** Meisn. (*Persicaria punctata*, var. *leptostachyum* Small). Water Smartweed. Wet meadows of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; occasional.
- P. amphibium** L. (*Persicaria amphibia* [L.] S. F. Gray). Water *Persicaria*. Margins of ponds and slow streams; frequent. Var. **Hartwrightii** (Gray) Bissell. (*Persicaria Hartwrightii* Gray). Marshes; occasional. Forma **terrestre** (Leers) Blake. Colchester, Fairfield and Swanton, (Blake).
- P. arifolium** L. (*Tracaulum arifolium* [L.] Raf.) Halberd-leaved Tearthumb. Low grounds; frequent in Champlain Valley. East Clarendon, (Kirk); Pownal, (Eggleston).
- P. aviculare** L. Knotgrass, Doorweed. Dooryards and roadsides; common.
- P. aviculare** L., var. **angustissimum** Meisn. (*P. neglectum* Besser). Sandy beaches; occasional.
- P. aviculare** L., var. **vegetum** Ledeb. In moister situations than type; frequent.
- P. Careyi** Olney. (*Persicaria Careyi* [Olney] Greene). Brattleboro, (Frost, Grout); Newfane, (Grout); Cavendish Gorge, (Fernald); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).
- P. cilinode** Michx. (*Tiniaria cilinode* [Michx.] Small). Fringed Black Bindweed. Rocky copses; frequent.

- P. Convolvulus*** L. (*Tiniaria Convolvulus* [L.] Webb & Moq.). Black Bindweed, Wild Buckwheat. Cultivated ground; common.
- P. Douglasii** Greene. Dry soil; occasional in the Champlain Valley.
- P. erectum** L. Erect Knotweed. Dooryards and roadsides; occasional.
- P. Hydropiper** L. Common Smartweed or Water Pepper, Bite-tongue. (*Persicaria Hydropiper* [L.] Opir.). Moist places; common.
- P. hydropiperoides** Michx. (*Persicaria hydropiperoides* [Michx.] Small). Mild Water Pepper. Wet places and shallow water in the lower altitudes; occasional.
- P. lapathifolium** L. (*P. incarnatum* of auth.; *Persicaria lapathifolia* [L.] S. F. Gray). Dock-leaved or Pale *Persicaria*. Alluvial soil; common. Var. **nodosum** (Pers.) Weinmann. Frequent.
- P. Muhlenbergii** (Meisn.) Wats. (*Persicaria Muhlenbergii* [S. Wats.] Small). Muddy or dry places of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; frequent.
- P. orientale*** L. (*Persicaria orientalis* [L.] Spach.). Prince's Feather. Occasionally persisting about gardens.
- P. pennsylvanicum** L. (*Persicaria pennsylvanica* [L.] Small). Pink Knotweed. Moist soil; common.
- P. Persicaria*** L. (*Persicaria Persicaria* [L.] Small). Lady's Thumb. Waste places; a common weed.
- P. sagittatum** L. (*Tracaulon sagittatum* [L.] Small). Arrow-leaved Tear-thumb. Low ground; common.
- P. scandens** L. (*P. dumetorum* L., var. *scandens* Gray; *Tiniaria scandens* [L.] Small). Climbing False Buckwheat. Moist thickets; frequent.
- P. tomentosum** Schrank. (*Persicaria tomentosa* [Schrank] Bicknell). Field, Rutland, (Kirk).
- P. virginianum** L. (*Tovara virginiana* [L.] Raf.). Moist thickets of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- P. viviparum** L. (*Bistorta vivipara* [L.] S. F. Gray). Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle).

RUMEX. Dock. Sorrel

- R. Acetosa*** L. Garden Sorrel. Charlotte, (Pringle); Burlington, (Jones); Woodstock, (Mrs. Clara Mack).
- R. Acetosella*** L. Field or Sheep Sorrel. Fields; common.
- R. Britannica** L. Great Water Dock. Wet places in the low altitudes of western Vermont; frequent.
- R. crispus*** L. Yellow Dock, Curled Dock. Fields and waste places; common.
- R. elongatus*** Guss. Fields; common.
- R. mexicanus** Meisn. Waste places; Colchester, (Sprague); Burlington and Rutland, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); St. Albans, (Blake); Fairhaven, (Brainerd).
- R. obtusifolius*** L. Bitter Dock. Fields and waste places; common.
- R. Patientia*** L. Patience Dock. Cultivated fields and roadsides; occasional; apparently becoming more common.

R. verticillatus L. Swamp Dock. Swamps; common in the western counties.

CHENOPODIACEAE. GOOSEFOOT FAMILY

ATRIPLEX. Orach

A. patula L., var. **hastata** (L.) Gray. (*A. hastata* L.). Spreading Orach. Waste places, especially along railways; naturalized; occasional. Var., **littoralis** (L.) Gray. (*A. hastata* L.). Sandy shores; occasional.

CHENOPODIUM. Pigweed. Goosefoot

C. album* L. Lamb's Quarters, Pigweed. Fields; common. Var., **viride*** (L.) Moq. Common.

C. ambrosioides* L. Mexican Tea. Charlotte, (Pringle); Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); St. Albans, (Blewitt).

C. Botrys* L. Jerusalem Oak, Feather Geranium. Waste places; becoming common.

C. capitatum (L.) Asch. (*Blitum capitatum* L.). Strawberry Blite. Dry rich ground; apparently indigenous in places, occasionally introduced.

C. glaucum* L. Oak-leaved Goosefoot. Railroad yards, Burlington, Bennington, Ferrisburg, Rutland, St. Albans.

C. hybridum L. Maple-leaved Goosefoot. Shady ledges and waste places; frequent.

C. urbicum* L. City or Upright Goosefoot. Lumber yards, Burlington, (Howe); West Haven, (Kirk and Ross).

KOCHIA

K. Scoparia* (L.) Schrad. Mexican Fire Plant. Frequently spontaneous and sometimes persisting.

SALSOLA. Saltwort

S. Kali L., var. **tennifolia*** G. F. W. Mey. Russian Thistle. Of recent introduction along railroads; Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Colchester, (Jones); Rutland, (Kirk); Essex Junction and Swanton, (Blake).

AMARANTHACEAE. AMARANTH FAMILY

ACNIDA. Water Hemp

A. tuberculata Moq. Shady banks of slow streams or bays, Champlain Valley; frequent.

AMARANTHUS. Amaranth

A. blitoides Wats. Prostrate Amaranth. Yards and waste places; occasional, becoming more common.

A. graecizans L. (*A. albus* L.). Tumble Weed. Waste places; a recently introduced weed in railroad yards and gardens. Burling-

ton, Charlotte, (Pringle); Bennington, (Eggleston); Rutland, (Kirk).

- A. hybridus*** L. Green Amaranth, Pigweed. Old garden, Peacham, (Blanchard); along railroad, Rutland, (Kirk).
- A. caudatus*** L. Purple Amaranth. Shelburne, as a garden weed, (Pringle); West Windsor, (Blanchard).
- A. retroflexus*** L. Green Amaranth, Pigweed. Rich cultivated ground; common.
- A. spinosus*** L. Spiny Amaranth. Cultivated field, Burlington, (Mrs. Jane Walker).

PHYTOLACCACEAE. POKEWEED FAMILY

PHYTOLACCA. Pokeweed

- P. decandra** L. (*P. americana* L.). Common Poke or Scape, Pigeon Berry. Pastures and fields; occasional.

NYCTAGINACEAE. FOUR-O'CLOCK FAMILY

OXYBAPHUS

- O. floribundus** Choisy. (*Allionia nyctaginea* Michx.). Along railroad, Swanton, (Blake).
- O. nyctagineus** (Michx.) Sweet. St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).

ILLECEBRACEAE. KNOTWORT FAMILY

ANYCHIA. Forked Chickweed

- A. canadensis** (L.) BSP. (*A. capillacea* DC.). Dry open woodlands; Pownal, (Robbins, Eggleston); West Rutland, (Eggleston); Proctor, (Kirk); Bellows Falls, (W. H. Blanchard).

AIZOACEAE. CARPET WEED FAMILY

MOLLUGO. Indian Chickweed

- M. verticillata*** L. Carpet Weed. Sandy banks and waste places; frequent.

CARYOPHYLLACEAE. PINK FAMILY

AGROSTEMMA. Corn Cockle

- A. Githago*** L. (*Lychnis Githago* Scop.). Corn Cockle, Rose Pink. Fields; occasional.

ARENARIA. Sandwort

- A. groenlandica** (Retz.) Spreng. Mountain Sandwort. Common on rocks at summits of Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump.
- A. lateriflora** L. Blunt-leaved Sandwort. (*Moehringia lateriflora* Fenzl.). Moist banks and shores of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- A. macrophylla** Hook. (*Moehringia macrophylla* [Hook.] Torr.). Large-leaved Sandwort. Abundant on ledges above Proctorsville, (Eggleston).

- A. serpyllifolia*** L. Thyme-leaved Sandwort. Dry rocky places; frequent.
- A. stricta** Michx. (*A. Michauxii* Hook. f.). Rock Sandwort. Cliffs and headlands of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- A. verna** L., var. **propinqua** (Richards.) Fernald. Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).

CERASTIUM. Mouse-ear Chickweed

- C. arvense** L. Field Mouse-ear Chickweed. Dry rocky places of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. nutans** Raf. (*C. longipedunculatum* Muhl.). Nodding Chickweed, Powder Horn. Thin soil on ledges, west of the Green Mountains; occasional.
- C. vulgatum*** L. Common Mouse-ear Chickweed. Fields; common.

DIANTHUS. Pink

- D. Armeria*** L. Deptford Pink. Fields; Castleton, (Ross).
- D. barbatus*** L. Sweet William. Garden escape; Rutland, (Eggleston); Stowe, (Wild); Manchester, (Miss Mary A. Day); Essex, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- D. deltoides*** L. Maiden Pink. Roadsides and cemeteries; occasional.
- D. plumarius*** L. Grass Pink. Garden escape; Manchester, (Mrs. Mary C. Munson); East Wallingford, (Kent).

GYPSOPHILA

- G. muralis*** L. Low Gypsophila, Mist. Burlington, (Jones); Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- G. paniculata*** L. Baby's Breath. Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).

LYCHNIS. Campion

- L. alba*** Mill. (*L. vespertina* Sibth.). White Campion, Evening Lychnis. Weed in fields; occasional.
- L. chalcidonica*** L. Scarlet Lychnis. Peacham, (Blanchard); Barnet, (Jesup and Sargent).
- L. coronaria*** (L.) Desr. Mullein Pink. Rocky pastures; abundant on Round Mountain, Shrewsbury, (Eggleston); Jamaica, (Bates).
- L. dioica*** L. (*L. diurna* Sibth.). Day-blooming Lychnis. Brattleboro, (Bates and Jones); Burlington, (Morse); Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- L. Flos-oculi*** L. Ragged Robin. Weed, roadsides and meadows, Craftsbury, (Jones); field, Rutland, (Kirk).

SAGINA. Pearlwort

- S. decumbens** (Ell.) T. & G. Small-flowered Pearlwort. Brattleboro, (Grout).
- S. procumbens** L. Pearlwort. Springy places; occasional.

SAPONARIA

- S. officinalis*** L. Soapwort, Bouncing Bet. Waste places; common.

- S. Vaccaria*** L. (*Vaccaria Vaccaria* Britton). Cow-herb. Vernon, (Grout); Westmore, (J. R. Churchill); Pownal, (Eggleston); Rutland, (Kirk); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

SILENE. Catchfly. Champion

- S. antirrhina** L. Sleepy Catchfly. Dry soil in the lower altitudes; frequent.
- S. Armeria*** L. Sweet William Catchfly. Underhill, (Jones); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- S. dichotoma*** Ehrh. Forked Catchfly. Townshend, (Blanchard).
- S. latifolia*** (Mill.) Britten & Rendle. (*S. Cúcubalus* Wibel). Bladder Champion. Roadsides and fields; frequent.
- S. noctiflora*** L. Night-flowering Catchfly. Fields and waste places; frequent.
- S. stellata** (L.) Ait. f. Starry Champion. Specimen in herbarium of the Jardin des Plantes, Paris, labeled "Vermont" by Michaux.

SPERGULA. Spurrey

- S. arvensis*** L. Corn Spurrey. Fields; occasional.
- S. sativa*** Boenn. Field Spurrey. Burlington, (Hazen).

SPERGULARIA. (TISSA). Sand Spurrey

- S. rubra** (L.) J. & C. Presl. Sand Spurrey. Royalton, (Ward); Brattleboro, (Grout); Mt. Holly, (Eggleston).

STELLARIA. (ALSINE). Chickweed. Starwort.

- S. aquatica*** (L.) Scop. Abundant in a swamp, North Pownal, (Woodward).
- S. borealis** Bigel. Northern Stitchwort or Starwort. Cold wet places in the mountains; frequent. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- S. graminea*** L. Lesser Stitchwort or Starwort. Roadsides and moist grass lands; frequent. Var. **latifolia*** Peterm. Damp grassy place, Williston, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- S. longifolia** Muhl. Long-leaved Stitchwort or Starwort. Damp intervals and thickets; occasional.
- S. media*** (L.) Cyril. Common Chickweed. In lawns and waste places; abundant.
- S. uliginosa** Murr. About cold springs, Rochester, Chittenden, (Eggleston); Vernon, (Grout); Rutland, (Kirk); Wallingford, (Kent); Brandon, (Dutton).

PORTULACACEAE. PURSLANE FAMILY

CLAYTONIA. Spring Beauty

- C. caroliniana** Michx. Spring Beauty. Rich, open woods; common.
- C. virginica** L. Spring Beauty. Intervale in Colchester, (Torrey, Jones); New Haven, (Pringle).

PORTULACA. Purslane

- P. oleracea*** L. Common Purslane. Garden weed; common.

CERATOPHYLLACEAE. HORNWORT FAMILY

CERATOPHYLLUM. Hornwort

- C. demersum* L. Slow streams and ponds; frequent.

NYMPHAEACEAE. WATER LILY FAMILY

BRASENIA. Water Shield

- B. Schreberi* Gmel. (*B. peltata* Pursh). Ponds; occasional.

CASTALIA. Water Lily

- C. odorata* (Ait.) Woodville & Wood. Sweet-scented Water Lily. Ponds and slow streams; common.
- C. tuberosa* (Paine) Greene. White Pond Lily. Lake Champlain and tributaries; frequent.

NYMPHAEA. Yellow Pond Lily. Spatter Dock

- N. advena* Ait. Cow Lily, Yellow Pond Lily, Spatter Dock. Common in ponds and slow streams. Var. *variegata* (Engelm.) Fernald. With type.
- N. microphylla* Pers. Small Yellow Pond Lily. Ponds and streams; frequent.
- N. rubrodisca* (Morong) Greene. Probably a hybrid between the two preceding species. Ponds and slow streams; occasional.

RANUNCULACEAE. CROWFOOT FAMILY

ACTAEA. Baneberry. Cohosh

- A. alba* (L.) Mill. White Baneberry. Rich woods; common.
- A. rubra* (Ait.) Willd. Red Baneberry. Rich woods; common. Forma *neglecta* (Gill.) Robinson. Rare.
- A. alba* x *rubra*. Occasional.

ANEMONE. Anemone

- A. canadensis* L. (*A. pennsylvanica* L.). Round-headed Anemone. Stony banks; common along Lake Champlain and its tributaries.
- A. cylindrica* Gray. Long-fruited Anemone. Dry woods and fields of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- A. multifida* Poir. (*A. hudsoniana* Richards.). Cut-leaved Anemone. Colchester and Winooski Falls, (Robbins); Highgate Springs, (Jesup).
- A. quinquefolia* L. (*A. nemorosa* L., var. *quinquefolia* Gray). Wind Flower, Wood Anemone. Woodlands of the lower altitudes; common.
- A. riparia* Fernald. Gravelly and rocky banks; frequent in western and northern Vermont.
- A. virginiana* L. Tall Anemone. Woods and meadows of the lower altitudes; common.

ANEMONELLA. (SYNDESMON)

- A. thalictroides** (L.) Spach. Rue Anemone. North Pownal, common on rich wooded hills, (Eggleston).

AQUILEGIA. Columbine

- A. canadensis** L. Wild Columbine. Rocky places; common.
A. vulgaris* L. Garden Columbine. Common in gardens, occasional as a wayside escape, and locally abundant in Franklin County.

CALTHA. Marsh Marigold

- C. palustris** L. Cowslips. Wet meadows and swamps; common.

CLEMATIS. Virgin's Bower

- C. verticillaris** DC. (*Atragene americana* Sims.). Purple Clematis. Rocky woods of the lower altitudes; occasional.
C. virginiana L. Wild Clematis, Virgin's Bower, Traveler's Joy. River banks and moist thickets; common.

COPTIS. Goldthread

- C. trifolia** (L.) Salisb. Wet woods; common.

DELPHINIUM. Larkspur

- D. Ajacis*** L. Rocket Larkspur. Adventive; Middlebury, (Brainerd); Westminster, (Eggleston).

HEPATICA. Hepatica. Liverleaf

- H. acutiloba** DC. Sharp-lobed Hepatica. Woods; common.
H. triloba Chaix. Round-lobed Hepatica. (*H. Hepatica* Karst.). Warm open woods of the lower altitudes; frequent.

HYDRASTIS. Orange-root. Yellow Puccoon

- H. canadensis** L. Golden Seal. Shelburne, (Horsford); Weybridge, (Eggleston).

RANUNCULUS. Buttercup. Crowfoot

- R. abortivus** L. Small-flowered Crowfoot. Shady banks; common.
R. abortivus L., var. **eucyclus** Fernald. Cool woods; North Pownal, (Eggleston); West Haven, (Kirk); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
R. acris* L. Tall Crowfoot or Buttercup. Everywhere common as a weed in grass lands. Var. **Steveni*** (Andrz.) Lange. Common.
R. allegheniensis Britton. Mountain Crowfoot. Smugglers' Notch, (E. F. Williams); West Haven, (Kirk).
R. aquatilis L., var. **capillaceus** DC. (*Batrachium trichophyllum* [Chaix] Bosch.). Common White Water Crowfoot. Ponds and slow streams; frequent.
R. bulbosus* L. Bulbous Crowfoot or Buttercup. Sparingly introduced in fields.
R. circinatus Sibth. Stiff Water Crowfoot. (*Batrachium* S. F. Gray). Ponds and slow streams; rare.

- R. delphinifolius** Torr. Yellow Water Crowfoot. Still water and muddy banks of the lower altitudes; occasional. Var. **terrestris** (Gray) Farwell. Occasional.
- R. fascicularis** Muhl. Early Crowfoot. "Burlington," (Torrey); "Norwich," (Blanchard); "Brattleboro," (Frost); Snake Mountain, (Brainerd).
- R. Flammula** L., var. **reptans** (L.) Mey. (*R. reptans* L.) Creeping Spearwort. Sandy shores of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- R. hispidus** Michx. Wood or Early Buttercup. Abundant on dry hills, North Pownal, (Eggleston).
- R. micranthus** Nutt. Rock Crowfoot. Coventry, (Cushman).
- R. pennsylvanicus** L. f. Bristly Crowfoot. Wet places of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- R. recurvatus** Poir. Hooked Crowfoot. Moist woods and swamps; frequent; common in Windsor County.
- R. repens** L. Creeping Crowfoot or Buttercup. In lawns; Burlington, (Jones); Rutland, (Kirk). The double-flowered form of the gardens is found as an escape by wet roadsides; Underhill, (Jones, Mrs. N. F. Flynn); well established at North Dorset, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- R. sceleratus** L. Cursed Crowfoot. Wet ground; Colchester and Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- R. septentrionalis** Poir. Swamp Buttercup. Wet places; common.

THALICTRUM. Meadow Rue

- T. confine** Fernald. (*T. venulosum* Trel.). Rocky shores of Lake Champlain; occasional.
- T. dioicum** L. Early Meadow Rue. Rocky woodlands of the lower altitudes; common.
- T. polygamum** Muhl. Tall Meadow Rue. Moist meadows; common.

MAGNOLIACEAE. MAGNOLIA FAMILY

LIRIODENDRON. Tulip Tree

- L. Tulipifera** L. Tulip Tree, Yellow Poplar, Whitewood. "Hoosick Valley," (Mrs. Carr); North Pownal, (Eggleston); Perch Pond, Pownal, (Churchill); Bennington, (W. H. Blanchard); Arlington, Vt. Hist. Mag. 121 (1868).

MENISPERMACEAE. MOONSEED FAMILY

MENISPERMUM. Moonseed

- M. canadense** L. Moist banks and thickets of the Champlain Valley; occasional. "Weathersfield," (Barrows); Westminster, (Blanchard).

BERBERIDACEAE. BARBERRY FAMILY

BERBERIS. Barberry

- B. vulgaris*** L. Common Barberry. Common in cultivation and a frequent escape. Especially abundant along streams in Ira, (Eggleston).

CAULOPHYLLUM. Blue Cohosh

- C. thalictroides** (L.) Michx. Pappoose Root. Rich woods; common.

PODOPHYLLUM. May Apple. Mandrake

- P. peltatum** L. "Castleton," (Branch); Middlebury, (Brainerd); common at North Pownal, (Eggleston); also occasional as a garden escape.

LAURACEAE. LAUREL FAMILY

BENZOIN. Fever Bush. Wild Allspice

- B. aestivale** (L.) Nees. Spice Bush, Benjamin Bush. Damp woods of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; rare. Putney and Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).

SASSAFRAS

- S. variifolium** (Salisb.) Ktze. (*S. officinale* Nees & Eberm.). Sassafras, Cinnamon Wood. Pownal, (Robbins, Eggleston); Hartland and Brattleboro, (Bates); Vernon, (Grout).

PAPAVERACEAE. POPPY FAMILY

ARGEMONE. Prickly Poppy

- A. mexicana*** L. Mexican Poppy. Garden escape, Hartland, (Underwood); Bradford, (Alice E. Bacon).

CHELIDONIUM. Celandine

- C. majus*** L. Waste places; frequent.

PAPAVER. Poppy

- P. Rhoeas*** L. Field or Corn Poppy. Persistent in gardens; Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard).

SANGUINARIA. Bloodroot

- S. canadensis** L. Borders of rich woods; common.

FUMARIACEAE. FUMITORY FAMILY

ADLUMIA. Climbing Fumitory

- A. fungosa** (Ait.) Greene. Mountain Fringe, Alleghany Vine. Rich, rocky woods of the lower altitudes; occasional.

CORYDALIS. (CAPNOIDES)

- C. aurea** Willd. Golden Corydalis. Rocky banks of western Vermont; rare. Norwich, (Jesup); probably introduced.
- C. sempervirens** (L.) Pers. Pale Corydalis. Rocky woodlands of the lower altitudes; frequent.

DICENTRA. (BIKUKULLA)

- D. canadensis** (Goldie) Walp. Squirrel Corn. Rich woods; frequent.
- D. Cucullaria** (L.) Bernh. Dutchman's Breeches. Rich wooded hillsides; frequent.

FUMARIA. Fumitory

- F. officinalis*** L. Common Fumitory. Occasionally persistent in old gardens.

CRUCIFERAE. MUSTARD FAMILY

ALLIARIA. Garlic Mustard

- A. officinalis*** Andr. (*A. Alliaria* [L.] Britton). Hedge Garlic. Ludlow, (Brainerd).

ARABIS. Rock Cress

- A. brachycarpa** (T. & G.) Britton. (*A. confinis* Wats. in part). Sandy soil and rocky banks; frequent along Lake Champlain.
- A. canadensis** L. Sickle-pod. Shady ledges of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- A. Drummondii** Gray. (*A. confinis* Wats. in great part). Rocky places; occasional along Lake Champlain. Gore Mt., Island Pond, (Underwood); Townshend, (Wheeler).
- A. glabra** (L.) Bernh. Tower Mustard. Rocks and fields; frequent.
- A. hirsuta** (L.) Scop. Hairy Rock Cress. Rocky places of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- A. laevigata** (Muhl.) Poir. Smooth Rock Cress. Rocky places of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- A. lyrata** L. Low Rock Cress. Mt. Equinox, Manchester, (Mary A. Day); N. Pownal, (Eggleston); West Haven, (G. H. Ross).

BARBAREA. Winter Cress

- B. stricta** Andr. Winter Cress. Wet places; common.
- B. vulgaris** R. Br. (*B. Barbarea* [L.] MacM.). Common Winter Cress. Yellow Rocket. Wet places; rare.

BERTEROA

- B. incana*** (L.) DC. Hoary Alyssum. A weed in lawns and by waysides; becoming frequent.

BRASSICA. Mustard. Turnip

- B. alba*** (L.) Boiss. (*Sinapis alba* L.). White Mustard. Adventive; rare.

- B. arvensis*** (L.) Ktze. (*Sinapis arvensis* L.). Charlock. Fields; common.
- B. campestris*** L. Rutabaga. Fields; frequent.
- B. juncea*** (L.) Cosson. Indian Mustard. Fields; occasional.
- B. nigra*** (L.) Koch. Black Mustard. Waste places and fields; common.
- B. Rapa*** L. (*B. campestris* L.). Turnip. Persistent in gardens.

BRAYA

- B. humilis** (C. A. Mey.) Robinson. (*Arabidopsis novae-angliae* [Rydb.] Britton). Willoughby Mountain, (C. C. Frost, H. Mann).

CAMELINA. False Flax

- C. microcarpa*** Andrz. Weed in fields; occasional.

CAPSELLA. (BURSA). Shepherd's Purse

- C. Bursa-pastoris*** (L.) Medic. Shepherd's Purse. Waste places; common.

CARDAMINE. Bitter Cress

- C. bulbosa** (Schreb.) BSP. (*C. rhomboidea* DC.). Spring Cress. Cold wet meadows; Castleton, (Robbins); Middlebury, (Brainerd); Rutland and Ira, (Eggleston); West Rutland, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- C. parviflora** L. Small Bitter Cress. Dry rocky woods of lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. pennsylvanica** Muhl. Bitter Cress, Brook Cress. Cold wet woods; common.
- C. pratensis** L. Cuckoo Flower. Cold wet meadows in the valleys of the Otter Creek and Castleton River and northward along Lake Champlain; occasional.

CONRINGIA. Hare's-ear Mustard

- C. orientalis*** (L.) Dumort. Railroad yard, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

DENTARIA. Pepper-root. Toothwort

- D. diphylla** Michx. Pepper-root, Crinkle-root. Rich, moist woods; common.
- D. laciniata** Muhl. Cut-leaved Pepper-root. Rich woods of the Champlain Valley; occasional.
- D. maxima** Nutt. Large Pepper-root or Toothwort. Shelburne, (Pringle); Burlington, (Perkins); Norwich, (Eggleston); Rutland, (Kirk); Colchester, (Griffin).

DRABA

- D. arabisans** Michx. Mountain cliffs and headlands of Lake Champlain; occasional. Lake Champlain, (Michaux) in Herb. Mus. d'Hist. Nat., Paris.

- D. arabisans** Michx., var. **orthocarpa** Fernald & Knowlton. Willoughby Mt., (Deane).
D. stylaris J. Gay. Willoughby Mt., (Tuckerman); Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).

ERUCA

- E. sativa*** Mill. (*E. Eruca* [L.] Britton). Garden Rocket. Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).

ERUCASTRUM

- E. Pollichii*** Schimp & Spenn. *Rhod.* 13: 10. Along railroad, St. Albans, (Blake).

ERYSIMUM. (CHEIRINIA). Treacle Mustard

- E. cheiranthoides** L. Worm-seed Mustard. A weed in fields; common.

HESPERIS. Rocket

- H. matronalis*** L. Dame's Violet. Garden escape. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Monkton, (Eggleston).

LEPIDIUM. Peppergrass. Pepperwort

- L. apetalum*** Willd. Wild Peppergrass. (*L. densiflorum* Schrad.). Dry soil, especially along railroads; common.
L. campestre* (L.) R. Br. Field or Bastard Cress. Brattleboro, (Bates); Vergennes and Burlington, (Jones); West Haven, (Kirk); (Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).
L. virginicum L. Wild Peppergrass. Dry soil, especially along railroads; occasional.

LOBULARIA. (KONIGA). Sweet Alyssum

- L. maritima*** (L.) Desv. Occasionally spontaneous in gardens and waste places.

RADICULA. Water Cress

- R. aquatica** (Eat.) Robinson. (*Neobeckia aquatica* [Eaton] Britton). Lake Cress. Marshy borders of inlets of Lake Champlain; occasional.
R. Armoracia* (L.) Robinson. (*Armoracia Armoracia* [L.] Britton). Horseradish. Frequently established in wet ground.
R. Nasturium-aquaticum* (L.) Britten & Rendle. (*Sisymbrium Nasturtium* L.). True Water Cress. Cool running water; Rutland and Bennington, (Eggleston); Charlotte, (Pringle); Randolph, (Bates); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).
R. palustris (L.) Moench. Marsh Cress. Wet places; rare.
R. palustris (L.) Moench., var. **hispida** (Desv.) Robinson. (*Radicula hispida* [Desv.] Britton). Hairy Marsh Cress. Wet places; frequent.
R. sylvestris* (L.) Druce. Creeping Yellow Cress. Alluvial meadows of the Connecticut River; frequent. Wet meadow, South Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn). Becoming frequent in gardens.

RAPHANUS. Radish

- R. Raphanistrum*** L. Wild Radish, Jointed Charlock. "South Hero," (Robbins); Windsor, Hartland, (Eggleston); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard); Rutland, (Kirk); Leicester, (Dutton).

SISYMBRIUM. Hedge Mustard

- S. altissimum*** L. (Norta altissima [L.] Britton). Tumble Mustard. Rapidly being introduced in fields and along roadsides.
- S. brachycarpon** Richards. (Sophia pinnata [Walt.] Greene). Hogback Island, Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- S. officinale*** (L.) Scop. (Erysimum officinale L.). Bank Cress. Waste ground. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Brandon, (Dutton); Rutland, (Kirk); Colchester and Shelburne, (Blake).
- S. officinale** (L.) Scop., var. **leiocarpum*** DC. Bank Cress. Waste ground; common.

SUBULARIA. Awlwort

- S. aquatica** L. Abundant in South Pond, Marlboro, (Groat).

THLASPI. Penny Cress

- T. arvense*** L. Field Penny Cress or Mithridate Mustard. Waste places; occasional.

CAPPARIDACEAE. CAPER FAMILY

POLANISIA

- P. graveolens** Raf. Clammy-weed. Sandy shores of Lake Champlain; common.

RESEDACEAE. MIGNONETTE FAMILY

RESEDA. Mignonette. Dyer's Rocket

- R. alba*** L. White Mignonette. Garden escape; Hartland, (Helen Crandall).

SARRACENIACEAE. PITCHER PLANT FAMILY

SARRACENIA

- S. purpurea** L. Side-saddle Flower, Pitcher Plant. Sphagnum bogs; frequent. Var. **heterophylla** (Eat.) Torr. With type.

DROSERACEAE. SUNDEW FAMILY

DROSERA. Sundew

- D. longifolia** L. (*D. intermedia* Hayne). Long-leaved Sundew. Bogs of the lower altitudes; rare.
- D. rotundifolia** L. Round-leaved Sundew. Bogs and wet banks; occasional.

PODOSTEMACEAE. RIVER WEED FAMILY

PODOSTEMUM. River Weed.

- P. ceratophyllum** Michx. River Weed, Thread-foot. "Brattleboro," (Frost); West River, Jamaica, (Dobbin).

CRASSULACEAE. ORPINE FAMILY

PENTHORUM. Ditch Stonecrop

- P. sedoides** L. Ditches and swamps of the lower altitudes; frequent.

SEDUM. Stonecrop. Orpine

- S. acre*** L. Mossy Stonecrop. On rocks; occasional.
S. triphyllum* (Haw.) S. F. Gray. (*S. purpureum* Tausch). Rhod. 11: 46. Garden Orpine, Live-for-ever. Fields and roadsides; common.
S. roseum (L.) Scop. (*Rhodiola rosea* L.) Mt. Horrid, Rochester, (Dutton).
S. telephioides Michx. Roadside escape, Colchester, (Mrs. N. P. Flynn).

SAXIFRAGACEAE. SAXIFRAGE FAMILY

CHRYSOSPLENIUM. Golden Saxifrage

- C. americanum** Schwein. Wet shady places; common.

MITELLA. Miterwort. Bishop's Cap

- M. diphylla** L. Rich woods; common.
M. nuda L. Deep moist woods, in moss; frequent.

PARNASSIA. Grass of Parnassus

- P. caroliniana** Michx. Wet banks and meadows; common in Bennington County; locally abundant in Hartland, (Underwood); occasional elsewhere.

RIBES. Currant. Gooseberry

- R. americanum** Mill. (*R. floridum* L'Her.). Rhod. 11: 46. Wild Black Currant. Moist rich woods; frequent.
R. cynosbati L. (*Grossularia cynosbati* [L.] Mill.). Prickly Gooseberry, Dogberry. Rocky woods; common.
R. laeustre (Pers.) Poir. Swamp Black Currant. Cold swamps and mountain woods; frequent.
R. oxyacanthoides L. (*Grossularia oxyacanthoides* [L.] Mill.). Smooth Gooseberry. Cold swamps; frequent.
R. prostratum L'Her. (*R. glandulosum* Grau.). Skunk Currant. Cold banks and mountain woods; frequent.
R. triste Pall. Swamp Red Currant. Cold swamps, mostly in the mountains. Var. **albinervium** (Michx.) Fernald. Swamps; more common than type.

R. vulgare* Lam. Garden Red Currant. Occasionally persists as an escape.

SAXIFRAGA. Saxifrage

- S. aizoides** L. (*Leptasea aizoides* [L.] Haw.). Yellow Mountain Saxifrage. Moist cliffs, Willoughby Mountain, (A. Wood); Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).
- S. Aizoon** Jacq. (*Chondrola Aizoon* [Jacq.] Haw.). Willoughby Mountain, Smugglers' Notch, Hazen's Notch, Montgomery, (Pringle); Mt. Horrid, Rochester, (Dutton).
- S. oppositifolia** L. (*Antiphylla oppositifolia* [L.] Fourn.). Mountain Saxifrage. Willoughby Mountain, (A. Wood); Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).
- S. pennsylvanica** L. (*Micranthes pennsylvanica* [L.] Haw.). Swamp Saxifrage. Bogs; common.
- S. virginiensis** Michx. (*Micranthes virginiensis* [Michx.] Small). Early Saxifrage. Exposed rocks and dry hillsides; common.

TIARELLA. False Miterwort

T. cordifolia L. Rich moist woods; common.

HAMAMELIDACEAE. WITCH-HAZEL FAMILY

HAMAMELIS. Witch-hazel

H. virginiana L. Low woods; common.

PLATANACEAE. PLANE TREE FAMILY

PLATANUS. Sycamore. Buttonwood

P. occidentalis L. Alluvial banks of the lower altitudes of western Vermont and north in the Connecticut Valley to Hartford; occasional.

ROSACEAE. ROSE FAMILY

AGRIMONIA. Agrimony

- A. gryposepala** Wallr. (*A. hirsuta* Bicknell; *A. Eupatoria* Gray's Manual, ed. 6 in part not L.). Stickseed, Cocklebur. Woods and thickets; frequent.
- A. striata** Michx. (*A. Brittoniana* Bicknell; *A. Eupatoria* Gray's Manual, ed. 6 in part not L.). Stickseed, Beggar-ticks. Thickets and roadsides especially in mountain towns; occasional.

AMELANCHIER. Shadbush. Juneberry. Service Berry

- A. Bartramiana** (Tausch.) Roemer. (*A. oligocarpa* [Michx.] Roem. Gray's Manual, ed. 7). Summits of high mountains and cold swamps; occasional.
- A. canadensis** (L.) Medicus. (*A. canadensis*, var. *Botryapium* [L. f.] T. & G.). Southern slopes of the lower altitudes; frequent.

- A. humilis** Wiegand. Rhod. 14: 141. (*A. spicata* Am. auth. in part). Limestone headlands and cliffs in the Champlain Valley; occasional.
- A. laevis** Wiegand. Rhod. 14: 154. (*A. canadensis* [L.] Medic.). Woods; common.
- A. sanguinea** (Pursh.) DC. (*A. rotundifolia* Roem.; *A. spicata* [Lam.] C. Koch). Rocky shores of the upper Connecticut and Champlain Valleys; occasional.
- A. stolonifera** Wiegand. Rhod. 14: 144. Rocky woods; frequent.

CRATAEGUS. Hawthorn. Thorn-apple

- C. albicans** Ashe. (*C. polita* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 11). Occasional in the lower altitudes.
- C. alnorum** Sarg. Rhod. 5: 153. (*C. Edsoni* Sarg. Rhod. 7: 205; *C. contigua* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 115). Burlington, (A. W. Edson); Stockbridge, (Eggleston); Bellows Falls and Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).
- C. anomala** Sarg. Rhod. 3: 74. Clarendon, (Eggleston); Bridport, (Brainerd).
- C. Boyntoni** Beadle. (*C. foetida* Ashe). Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard).
- C. Brainerdi** Sarg. Rhod. 3: 27. Lower altitudes; occasional. Var. *scabrida* (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. scabrida* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 29). Middlebury, (Brainerd); West Rutland and Bennington, (Eggleston).
- C. Brainerdi** Sarg., var. **Egglestoni** (Sarg.) Robinson. (*C. Egglestoni* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 30). Common; particularly in the hill towns; reaching an altitude of 2,300 feet. Var. *asperifolia* (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. asperifolia* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 31). Middlebury, (Brainerd).
- C. champlainensis** Sarg. Rhod. 3: 20. Champlain Valley; frequent. Birdseye Mt., Ira, (Kirk).
- C. chrysoearpa** Ashe. (*C. rotundifolia* Borkh.; *C. coccinea rotundifolia* Sarg. Bot. Gaz. 31: 14; *C. Gravesii* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 159). Champlain and Connecticut Valleys; occasional.
- C. chrysoearpa** Ashe, var. **Faxoni** (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. Faxoni* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 161). With type.
- C. coccinioides** Ashe, var. **dilatata** (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. dilatata* Sarg. Bot. Gaz. 31: 9). Addison County; common. (Brainerd).
- C. Crus-galli*** L. Cockspur Thorn. Ferrisburg, (Horsford); Mt. Independence, (Eggleston); Gardiner's Island, Ferrisburg, (C. E. Pinney); Chimney Point, (Brainerd); West Haven, (Kirk and Ross). This species is unquestionably introduced in the State.
- C. filipes** Ashe. (*C. silvicola* Beadle, var. *Beckwithae* [Sarg.] Eggl.; *C. Robbinsiana* Sarg. Rhod. 7: 197). Putney and Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard); Burlington, (Eggleston).
- C. Grayana** Eggleston. Rhod. 10: 80. (*C. flabellata* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 75). Bellows Falls and Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).
- C. intricata** J. Lange. (*C. coccinea* Eggleston in Gray's Manual; *C. modesta* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 28). West Rutland, Arlington, (Eggleston); Carver's Falls, West Haven, (Eggleston, Kirk and Ross).

- C. irrasa* Sarg., var. **Blanchardi** (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. Blanchardi* Sarg. Rhod. 7: 208). Wilmington and Whitingham, (Eggleston).
- C. Jesupi* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 61. Twin Mts., West Rutland, (Eggleston).
- C. Kennedyi* Sarg. Tree and Shrubs 2: 73, 134. (*C. media* Eggl. Rhod. 6: 141). Summit of Willoughby Mt., about 2,600 ft. alt., (E. Faxon, Eggleston, Kennedy). Rare and local.
- C. lucorum* Sarg., var. **insolens** (Sarg.) Eggl. Rhod. 10: 79. (*C. insolens* Sarg. Rhod. 7: 217). West Concord, (Eggleston).
- C. macrosperma* Ashe. (*C. delucida* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 139). Common in the lower altitudes. Var. **demissa** (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. demissa* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 139). Burlington, (Eggleston). Var. **pentandra** (Sarg.) Eggl. Rhod. 10: 80. (*C. pentandra* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 25). With the type; occasional.
- C. macrosperma* Ashe, var. **pastorum** (Sarg.) Eggl. Rhod. 10: 80. (*C. pastorum* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 24; *C. genialis* Sarg. Rhod. 5, 148). Moist lowland and pastures; occasional. Var. **matura** (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. matura* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 24). With the type.
- C. monogyna** Jacq. (*C. Oxyacantha* of the Manuals). English Hawthorn. Occasionally escaped from cultivation. Peacham, (Blanchard); Burlington, (Jones); Knight's Island, (Brainerd).
- C. neofluvialis* Ashe. (*C. macracantha* Lodd., var. *neofluvialis* [Ashe] Eggl. Rhod. 10: 83). Cornwall, (Brainerd).
- C. Oakesiana* Eggleston. *Torreyia* 7: 35. Bloomfield, Lemington, (Eggleston); Canaan, (Frizzell). Common along the Connecticut River.
- C. Pringlei* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 21. Charlotte, (Pringle); Middlebury, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Eggleston); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard). Var. **exclusa** (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. exclusa* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 108). With the type; occasional. Var. **lobulata** (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. lobulata* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 22). Addison County, (Brainerd).
- C. pruinosa* (Wendl.) K. Koch. Occasional in the lower altitudes. Forma **dissona** (Sarg.) Eggl. Rhod. 10: 81. (*C. dissona* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 60). Putney, (W. H. Blanchard). Var. **philadelphica** (Sarg.) Eggl. (*C. philadelphica* Sarg. Proc. Acad. Sci., Philadelphia, 588 [1905]). Burlington, (Eggleston).
- C. punctata* Jacq. Dotted Thorn. Common and widely distributed throughout the lower levels and reaching at least 1,500 feet in altitude. Var. **canescens** Britton. With the type; rare. Var. **rubra** Ait. With the type; common.
- C. roanensis* Ashe. (*C. ascendens* Sarg. Rhod. 5: 141). In the lower altitudes; occasional.
- C. straminea* Beadle. (*C. intricata* Sarg. Rhod. 3: 28). West Rutland, (Eggleston); Burlington, (A. W. Edson); Arlington, (W. H. Blanchard).
- C. submollis* Sarg. Bot. Gaz. 31: 1. Weybridge, (Brainerd).
- C. succulenta* Schrad. (*C. macracantha* Lodd.). Long-spine Thorn. Moist thickets and rich hillsides of the lower altitudes; common.

- C. succulenta** Schrad., var. **major** n. n. Eggleston. (*C. macracantha* Lodd., var. *succulenta* Eggleston. *Rhod.* 10: 82). With the type, in the Champlain Valley; rare.
- C. succulenta** Schrad., var. **rhombifolia** (Sarg.) n. n. Eggleston. (*C. rhombifolia* Sarg. *Rhod.* 5: 183). With type; frequent.
- C. villipes** Ashe. (*C. Holmesiana* Ashe). Common in the lower altitudes.

DALIBARDA

- D. repens** L. Dalibarda. Cool moist woods; frequent.

FILIPENDULA

- F. rubra** (Hill) Robinson. (*Ulmaria rubra* Hill). Queen of the Prairie. Roadside escape; occasional.
- F. Ulmaria*** (L.) Maxim. (*Ulmaria Ulmaria* Borkh.). Queen of the Meadow. Roadside escape; rare.
- F. vulgaris*** Moench. Dropwort. A well established roadside escape, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

FRAGARIA. Strawberry

- F. vesca*** L. Dooryard, Middlebury, (Brainerd).
- F. vesca** L., var. **americana** Porter. (*F. americana* Britton). Wild or American Wood Strawberry. Woods; common.
- F. virginiana** Duchesne. Wild or Field Strawberry. Fields; common.

GEUM. Avens

- G. canadense** Jacq. (*G. album* Gmelin). White Avens. Borders of woods of the lower altitudes; common.
- G. macrophyllum** Willd. Moist open mountain woods; common above 1,500 feet altitude. Unknown on Willoughby Mt.
- X **G. pulchrum** Fernald. (*G. macrophyllum* x *rivale*). Mendon, (Eggleston).
- G. rivale** L. Water or Purple Avens. Wet meadows and bogs; common.
- G. strictum** Ait. Yellow Avens. Moist meadows; common.
- C. virginianum** L. Rough Avens. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Rutland, (Kirk); Bennington, (Dutton).

PHYSOCARPUS. (OPULASTER). Nine-bark

- P. opulifolius** (L.) Maxim. Well established in the vicinity of "Retreat Park," Erattleboro, (Wheeler).

POTENTILLA. Cinquefoil. Five-finger

- P. Anserina** L. (*Argentina Anserina* [L.] Rydb.). Silver Weed. Common on the beaches of Lake Champlain and established where introduced in ballast along railroads.
- P. Anserina** L., var. **sericea** Hayne. *Rhod.* 11: 48. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Sphagnum bog, foot of Mt. Killington, (Kirk).
- P. argentea** L. Silvery Cinquefoil. Dry barren fields; common.

- P. arguta** Pursh. (Dry mocallis agri monioides [Pursh] Rydb.). Tall Cinquefoil. Rocky hills of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- P. canadensis** L. Cinquefoil, Five-finger. Rocky hills and waste places of the lower altitudes.
- P. canadensis** L., var. **simplex** (Michx.) T. & G. (*P. simplex* Michx.). Cinquefoil, Five-finger. Waste places and dry sand; much more common than type on the eastern side of the state.
- P. fruticosa** L. (*Dasiphora fruticosa* [L.] Rydb.). Shrubby Cinquefoil. Swamps and moist cliffs. Smugglers' Notch; Lake Willoughby. Troublesome as a pasture weed in southwestern Vermont. Becoming locally established in Hartland, (Underwood).
- P. montpelienensis** L. Rough Cinquefoil. Dry soil; frequent.
- P. montpelienensis** L., var. **labradorica** (Lehm.) Fernald. Smugglers' Notch.
- P. montpelienensis** L., var. **norvegica** (L.) Rydb. Along railroad, Essex; pasture, Fairfield, (Blake).
- P. palustris** (L.) Scop. (*Comarum palustre* L.). Marsh Cinquefoil. Cool bogs; frequent. Forma **subsericea** occurs.
- P. recta*** L. Brattleboro, (Bates); Rutland, (Eggleston); Brandon, (Dutton); Burlington, (Hazen); Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- P. tridentata** Ait. (*Sibbaldiopsis tridentata* [Soland.] Rydb.). Three-toothed or Mountain Cinquefoil. Summits of cliffs and mountains; occasional, e. g. Mt. Mansfield, Camel's Hump, Snake Mountain, Pownal, Mt. Horrid.

PRUNUS. Plum. Cherry

- P. avium*** L. Sweet Cherry, Mazzard Cherry. Manchester, (Mary A. Day).
- P. cuneata** Raf. Appalachian Cherry. Sand banks of lake shore, Burlington, (Pringle). Frequent on the sand plains in the vicinity of Burlington.
- P. nigra** Ait. Wild or Canada Plum. Woods and fence rows; frequent. Never native in eastern Vermont; (W. H. Blanchard).
- P. pennsylvanica** L. f. Wild Red, Bird or Pin Cherry. Roadside thickets; common.
- P. pumila** L. Sand Cherry. Rocky or sandy shores of the Connecticut and Champlain Valleys; occasional.
- P. serotina** Ehrh. (*Padus virginiana* [L.] Mill.). Black Cherry. Woodlands; common.
- P. virginiana** L. (*Padus nana* [Du Roi] Roem.). Choke Cherry. Fencerows, woods and banks; common. Var. **leucocarpa** Wats. Lunenburg, (Annette Bell); Franklin, (Hazel Riley).

PYRUS

- P. americana** (Marsh.) DC. (*Sorbus americana* Marsh.). American Mountain Ash. Swamps and mountain woods; frequent.
- P. arbutifolia** (L.) L. f. (*Aronia arbutifolia* [L.] Ell.). Red Chokeberry. Swamp, Burlington, (Rand).

- P. arbutifolia** (L.) L. f., var. **atropurpurea** (Britton) Robinson. (*Aronia atropurpurea* Britton). Purple Chokeberry. Swamps; occasional.
- P. Aucuparia*** (L.) Ehrh. (*Sorbus Aucuparia* L.). European Mountain Ash. Peacham, (Blanchard); frequent about Burlington, (Jones); pastures, Middlebury, (Brainerd).
- P. communis*** L. Pear. A rare escape.
- P. Malus*** L. (Malus Malus [L.] Britton). Apple. Thickets and fence rows; common.
- P. melanocarpa** (Michx.) Willd. (*Aronia melanocarpa* [Michx.] Britton). Black Chokeberry. Moist woods and rocky uplands; common.
- P. sitchensis** (Roem.) Piper. (*Sorbus scopulina* Greene). Mt. Mansfield, Willoughby Mt., (Pringle); Killington Mt., (Kirk); Stratton, (Underwood).

ROSA. Rose

- R. acicularis**, Lindl., var. **Bourgeauiana** Crepin. Prickly Rose. Snake Mountain and Burlington, (Brainerd); Manchester, (Mary A. Day); Birdseye Mt., (Kirk); Arlington, (W. H. Blanchard).
- R. blanda** Ait. Smooth Rose. Roadsides and ledges; frequent.
- R. carolina** L. Swamp Rose. Borders of swamps and streams of the lower altitudes; common.
- R. cinnamomea*** L. Cinnamon Rose. Roadsides and about old gardens; frequent.
- R. gallica*** L. French Rose. Garden escape; rare.
- R. humilis** Marsh. (*R. virginiana* Mill.). Pasture Rose. Dry rocky slopes of the lower altitudes; common.
- R. nitida** Willd. Shining Rose. Bradford, (Alice E. Bacon).
- R. rubiginosa*** L. Sweetbrier. Old pastures; common.
- R. spinosissima*** L. Scotch Rose. Occasionally spreading from gardens.
- R. virginiana** Mill. Large Wild Rose. (*R. lucida* Ehrh.). North Pownal, (Eggleston); West Haven, (Ross and Kirk).

RUBUS. Raspberry. Blackberry. Bramble

- X **R. abbrevians** Blanchard. (*R. pergratus* x *setosus*). Occasional in uplands of Windham County.
- R. allegheniensis** Porter. (*R. nigrobaccus* Bailey). High-bush Blackberry. Dry thickets and recent clearings; common. Form **albinus** (Bailey) Fernald. Pittsfield, (Mrs. Mary E. Eggleston).
- R. arenicola** Blanchard. (?A form derived from *R. procumbens* x *recurvans*); Starr Farm, Burlington.
- R. argutus** Link. (*R. Andrewsianus* Blanchard; *R. floricomus* Blanchard). Champlain and Connecticut Valleys; rare.
- R. Brainerdi** Rydb. (*R. sativus* Gray's Man., ed. 7). Alluvial soil, Weybridge.
- R. canadensis** L. Common in the mountains.

- X *R. cubitans* Blanchard. (*R. hispidus* x *procumbens*). Westminster, Stratton.
- R. elegantulus* Blanchard. Frequent in Windham County.
- X *R. flavinanus* Blanchard. (*R. allegheniensis* x *elegantulus*). Found only in Stratton.
- X *R. frondiscentis* Blanchard. (*R. allegheniensis* x *setosus*). Townshend, Stratton, Berkshire.
- X *R. Groutianus* Blanchard. (*R. elegantulus* x *setosus*). Wardsboro, Stratton.
- R. heterophyllus* Willd. (Apparently derived from *R. procumbens* x *recurvans*). Frequent along the Otter Creek in Middlebury and Weybridge; also at Starr Farm, Burlington.
- R. hispidus* L. Running Swamp Blackberry. Low woods and moist open fields; common.
- R. idaeus* L., var. *aculeatissimus* (C. A. Mey.) Regel & Tiling. (*R. strigosus* Michx.). Red Raspberry. Thickets and hills; common.
- R. idaeus* L., var. *anomalus* Arrhenius. (*R. Egglestonii* Blanchard). Cavendish, (Eggleston); Townshend, (Wheeler).
- X *R. jaceus* Blanchard. (*R. procumbens* x *setosus*). Stratton, Wardsboro.
- X *R. neglectus* Peck. (*R. idaeus*, var. *aculeatissimus* x *occidentalis*). Purple Raspberry. Ledy fields and recent clearings; occasional.
- R. occidentalis* L. Black Raspberry, Thimbleberry. Fence rows and rich shady slopes; common.
- R. odoratus* L. Purple Flowering Raspberry. Moist shady hillsides; frequent.
- R. pergratus* Blanchard. Thickets and woodland borders; frequent.
- X *R. permixtus* Blanchard. (*R. allegheniensis* x *hispidus*). Fence rows and borders of thickets; Westminster, Putney, Burlington.
- X *R. plicatifolius* Blanchard. (*R. procumbens* x *recurvans*; ? *R. villosus* Ait.). Middlebury, Burlington, Essex.
- R. procumbens* Muhl. Dewberry, Running or Low Blackberry. Occasional both in typical and in several variant forms, e. g.: *R. geophilus* Blanchard and *R. Baileyanus* Britton.
- R. pubescens* Raf. (*R. triflorus* Richards.) Rhod. 11: 236. Dwarf or Running Raspberry. Moist cool soil; common.
- R. recurvans* Blanchard. Thickets and open fields; common.
- R. setosus* Bigelow. (*R. nigricans* Rydb.). Frequent at high altitudes; also at alt. 150 ft., Burlington.
- X *R. trifrons* Blanchard. (*R. hispidus* x *setosus*). Marlboro, Stratton, Wardsboro, Ripton, Burlington; locally abundant.
- R. vermontanus* Blanchard. (*R. nigricans* Gray's Man., ed. 7). Frequent above 1,000 ft. altitude.
- X *R. vermontanus*, var. *viridifolius* Blanchard. (*R. setosus* x *vermontanus*). Leicester, Rutland, Windham, Stratton, Wardsboro.
- Also the following intermediate forms, evidently the result of crossing, have been observed among the high-bush species:
- R. allegheniensis* x *canadensis*. Ripton, Stratton.

- R. allegheniensis x pergratus.** Wardsboro, Stratton.
R. allegheniensis x recurvans. Burlington.
R. canadensis x pergratus. Stratton, Wardsboro.
R. hispidus x recurvans. Fair Haven and West Haven; frequent.

SANGUISORBA. Burnet

- S. canadensis** L. Canadian Burnet. Brattleboro, (Frost); banks of the West, River, (Grout).
S. minor Scop. (*Poterium Sanguisorba* L.). Garden Burnet. Charlotte Center, (Pringle); Shelburne, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

SORBARIA. (SCHIZONOTUS)

- S. sorbifolia*** (L.) A. Br. (*Spiraea sorbifolia* L.). Ash-leaved Spiraea. Garden escape; frequent.

SPIRAEA

- S. latifolia** (Ait.) Borkh. Meadow-sweet. Pastures; common.
S. salicifolia L. (*Spiraea alba* Du Roi). Meadow-sweet. Swanton, (Blake); Alburg, (C. H. Knowlton).
S. tomentosa L. Steeple Bush, Hard Hack. Rocky pastures; common.

WALDSTEINIA

- W. fragarioides** (Michx.) Trattinick. Barren Strawberry. Wooded hill-sides and old pastures of the lower altitudes; common.

LEGUMINOSAE. PULSE FAMILY

AMORPHA. False Indigo

- A. fruticosa** L. Established at Retreat Park, Brattleboro, (Wheeler).

AMPHICARPA. Hog Peanut

- A. monoica** (L.) Ell. (*Falcata comosa* [L.] Ktze.). Thickets; common.
A. Pitcheri T. & G. Along the river, Norwich, (E. F. Williams).

APIOS. Ground-nut. Wild Bean

- A. tuberosa** Moench. (*Glycine Apios* L.) Low moist ground; frequent.

ASTRAGALUS

- A. alpinus** L., var. **Brunetianus** Fernald. Rocky shores of Connecticut River; occasional.
A. Blakei Eggleston. Cliffs; Smugglers' Notch and Underhill Notch, Mt. Mansfield, type stations. Willoughby Mountain, (J. Blake); Mt. Hanley, West Rutland, (Kirk); rocky shores of Connecticut River, (Eggleston).
A. canadensis L. (*A. carolinianus* L.) Shores and islands of Lake Champlain; frequent.
A. Robbinsii (Oakes) Gray. On limestone rocks, near High Bridge, Winooski River, Burlington, (Robbins). This, the only station in Vermont, was destroyed in 1894 by the set back of the dam of the Vermont Electrical Power Company.

BAPTISIA. False Indigo

- B. australis** (L.) R. Br. Blue False Indigo. Royalton, (Ward).
B. tinctoria (L.) R. Br. Wild Indigo. Dry open fields; Vernon, (Grout); Pownal, (Churchill).

CASSIA. Senna

- C. marilandica** L. Wild Senna. Alluvial soil; "Orwell," (Dr. Hill); Bellows Falls, (Carey, W. H. Blanchard); Randolph, (Bates); Hartford, (Jesup); Brandon, (Dutton).
C. nictitans L. (*Chamaecrista nictitans* [L.] Moench). Wild Sensitive plant. Vernon, (Grout).

CICER

- C. arietinum*** L. Chick-pea. Railway embankment, Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

CORONILLA

- C. varia*** L. Crown Vetch. Garden escape; Randolph, (Bates).

CROTALARIA. Rattle-box

- C. sagittalis** L. Railroad banks; Vernon, (Grout).

DESMODIUM. (MEIBOMIA). Tick Trefoil

- D. bracteosum** (Michx.) DC. Dry thickets; West Rutland, (A. W. Driggs, Eggleston); North Pownal and Arlington, (Eggleston); South Pownal, (W. H. Blanchard).
D. canadense (L.) DC. Showy Tick Trefoil. Dry rich woods of the lower altitudes; common.
D. Dillenii Darl. Open woodlands of the lower altitudes; frequent.
D. grandiflorum (Walt.) DC. (*D. acuminatum* DC.). Rich woods of the lower altitudes; common.
D. nudiflorum (L.) DC. Dry woods of the lower altitudes; common.
D. paniculatum (L.) DC. Copses of the lower altitudes of western Vermont and north in the Connecticut Valley to Westminster; occasional.
D. rigidum (Ell.) DC. North Pownal, (Eggleston); Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard).
D. rotundifolium (Michx.) DC. (*Meibomia Michauxii* Vail). Dummerston, (Wild); Bellows Falls, (Blanchard); North Pownal, (Bates).

HEDYSARUM

- H. boreale** Nutt. Willoughby Mountain, (A. Wood); Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).

LATHYRUS. Everlasting Pea. Vetchling

- L. latifolius*** L. Everlasting or Perennial Pea. Along railroad, Newfane, (Jones).
L. maritimus (L.) Bigel. Beach Pea. Shores of Lake Champlain; occasional.

- L. ochroleucus** Hook. Headlands of northern Lake Champlain; occasional.
- L. palustris** L. Marsh Pea. Shores of Lake Champlain; frequent.
- L. palustris** L., var. **myrtifolius** (Muhl.) Gray. (*L. myrtifolius* Muhl.). "Vermont," (Torrey and Gray); "Island in Ferrisburgh," (Morong), in Walter Deane herbarium, Cambridge, Mass.
- L. tuberosus*** L. Vergennes, (Miss Ruth Fisher).

LESPEDA. Bush Clover

- L. capitata** Michx. Sandy soil of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- L. frutescens** (L.) Britton. Dry open places in the lower altitudes of southern Vermont; occasional.
- L. hirta** (L.) Hornem. Dry open woods of the lower altitudes of southern Vermont; occasional.
- L. Nuttallii** Darl. Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard).
- L. Stuvei** Nutt. Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard).
- L. violacea** (L.) Pers. Bush Clover. Dry woods. "Rockingham," (Carey); Gardiner's Island, (Pringle).

LUPINUS

- L. perennis** L. Wild Lupine. Common in sand plains along Lake Champlain.

MEDICAGO. Medick

- M. arabica*** Huds. Spotted Medick. Experiment Farm, Burlington, (Jones).
- M. hispida*** Gaertn. Bur Clover. Ludlow, (Miss Pollard); Hartland, (Ruggles); Burlington, (Jones).
- M. lupulina*** L. Black Medick, Nonesuch. Roadsides and fields; common.
- M. sativa*** L. Alfalfa, Lucerne. Often cultivated and persistent; occasional as an escape.

MELILOTUS. Sweet Clover

- M. alba*** Desr. White Melilot, White Sweet Clover. Waste or cultivated grounds; frequent.
- M. officinalis*** (L.) Lam. Yellow Melilot, Yellow Sweet Clover. Roadsides or waste places; occasional.

ONOBRYCHIS. Sainfoin

- O. sativa*** Lam. Experiment Farm, Burlington, (Jones).

ROBINIA. Locust

- R. hispida** L. Bristly Locust, Rose Acacia. Occasional as an escape. Well established, Jamaica, (Wheeler).
- R. Pseudo-Acacia** L. Common Locust, False Acacia. Frequent in cultivation and as an escape.

- R. viscosa** Vent. Clammy Locust. Occasional in cultivation and tending to spread.

TRIFOLIUM. Clover

- T. agrarium*** L. Yellow or Hop Clover. Sandy soil; frequent.
T. arvense* L. Rabbit-foot Clover. Old fields; frequent.
T. hybridum* L. Alsike Clover. Common.
T. incarnatum* L. Crimson or Italian Clover. Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
T. pratense* L. Red Clover. Common.
T. procumbens* L. Low Hop Clover. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); St. Albans, (Blewitt); along railroad, Rutland, (Kirk).
T. repens L. White Clover. Common.

VICIA. Vetch. Tare

- V. angustifolia*** Reichard. Common Vetch. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Hartland, (Underwood). Var. **segetalis*** (Thuill.) Koch. Roadsides and along railroads; occasional.
V. Cracca L. Blue Vetch. Meadows and roadsides; frequent.
V. sativa* L. Spring Vetch. Occasional. White flowered form, Starr Farm, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
V. tetrasperma* (L.) Moench. Slender Vetch. Meadows and pastures; occasional.
V. villosa* Roth. Hairy or Winter Vetch. Persisting in cultivated ground.

LINACEAE. FLAX FAMILY

LINUM. Flax

- L. medium** (Planch.) Britton. (*Cathartolinum medium* [Planch.] Small). Arlington, (W. H. Blanchard).
L. sulcatum Riddell. (*Cathartolinum sulcatum* [Riddell] Small). Rutland, (Dutton); Pownal, (W. H. Blanchard).
L. usitatissimum* L. Common Flax. Occasionally adventive, especially along railroads.

OXALIDACEAE. WOOD SORREL FAMILY

OXALIS. Wood Sorrel

- O. Acetosella** L. Common Wood Sorrel. Cool moist woods; common on mountain sides. Var. **subpurpurascens** DC. Stratton, (Wheeler); Manchester, (Grout).
O. corniculata L. (*Xanthoxalis corniculata* [L.] Small). Lady's Sorrel. Fields and gardens; common.
O. filipes Small. (*Xanthoxalis filipes* Small). Slender Yellow Wood Sorrel. Pownal, (Hazen).
O. repens Thunb. A weed in greenhouses; frequent.
O. stricta L. (*Xanthoxalis stricta* [L.] Small). Yellow Wood Sorrel. Burlington, (Hazen); Rutland, (Dutton).

GERANIACEAE. GERANIUM FAMILY

ERODIUM. Storksbill

- E. Botrys*** Bertol. On wool waste, Burlington, (Brainerd).
E. cicutarium* (L.) L'Her. Storksbill. Old gardens. Ludlow, (Miss Pollard); Burlington, (Mrs. A. J. Grout).
E. moschatum* (L.) L'Her. Musk Storksbill. On wool waste, Burlington, (Brainerd).

GERANIUM. Cranesbill

- G. Bicknellii** Britton. Dry rocky places; frequent in western Vermont and in the Connecticut Valley north to Norwich, (Eggleston).
G. maculatum L. Cranesbill. Open woods; frequent at low altitudes in western Vermont and in the Connecticut Valley north to Norwich, (Jesup); St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).
G. Robertianum L. (Robertiella Robertiana [L.] Hanks). Herb Robert. Rocky woods and ravines; common.

RUTACEAE. RUE FAMILY

RUTA. Rue

- R. graveolens*** L. Well established at Weybridge, (Brainerd).

ZANTHOXYLUM. Prickly Ash

- Z. americanum** Mill. Rocky woods and banks; occasional at low altitudes in western Vermont. "Norwich, Hartford," (Jesup); Sharon, (Jesup and Sargent); Peacham, (Blanchard). Perhaps introduced in eastern Vermont.

POLYGALACEAE. MILKWORT FAMILY

POLYGALA. Milkwort

- P. paucifolia** Willd. Fringed Polygala, Flowering Wintergreen. Common, especially in light soil at low altitudes.
P. polygama Walt. Milkwort. Dry sandy soil of western Vermont; occasional. North in the Connecticut Valley to Bellows Falls.
P. sanguinea L. (*P. viridescens* L.). Purple Milkwort. Moist sandy soil; Windsor, (Leland); Newfane, (Grout); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Milton, (Jones); Rutland, (Kirk).
P. Senega L. Seneca Snake-root. Rocky soil, western Vermont; occasional.
P. verticillata L. Whorled Milkwort. Sandy soil; "Bellows Falls," (Tuckerman); Brattleboro, (Grout); Vernon, (B. L. Robinson); Pownal, (Eggleston); Townshend, (Wheeler).
P. verticillata L., var. *ambigua* (Nutt.) Wood. (*P. ambigua* Nutt.). Pownal, (Robbins); Vernon, (B. L. Robinson); Brattleboro, (Grout); Burlington, (Howe). Vernon to Bellows Falls, (W. H. Blanchard).

EUPHORBIACEAE. SPURGE FAMILY

ACALYPHA. Three-seeded Mercury

A. virginica L. Moist hollows in fields; frequent.

EUPHORBIA. Spurge

E. corollata L. (*Tithymalopsis corollata* [L.] Kl. & Garcke). Flowering Spurge. Sandy field, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); recently introduced from the west.**E. Cyparissias*** L. (*Tithymalus Cyparissias* [L.] Hill). Cypress Spurge. Old cemeteries and roadsides; common.**E. hirsuta** (Torr.) Wiegand. (*Chamaesyce Rafinesqui* [Greene] Small). Along railroad, Swanton, (Blake).**E. Helioscopia*** L. (*Tithymalus Helioscopia* [L.] Hill). Wartweed. Waste places and gravelly shores; frequent in the Champlain Valley.**E. hirsuta** (Torr.) Wiegand. (*Chamaesyce Rafinesqui* [Greene] Small). Sandy soil; common.**E. maculata** L. (*Chamaesyce maculata* [L.] Small). Milk Purslane. Common in waste places.**E. Peplus*** L. (*Tithymalus Peplus* [L.] Hill). Petty Spurge. Charlotte, (Pringle); Wallingford, (Brainerd); Westminster, (Blanchard).**E. platyphylla*** L. (*Tithymalus platyphyllus* [L.] Hill). Shores and waste places; occasional.**E. Preslii** Guss. (*Chamaesyce Preslii* [Guss.] Arthur). Waste places; occasional.**CALLITRICHACEAE. WATER STARWORT FAMILY**

CALLITRICHE. Water Starwort

C. autumnalis L. Kelly's Bay, Alburgh, (Pringle).**C. palustris** L. Cold or running water; frequent.**EMPETRACEAE. CROWBERRY FAMILY**

EMPETRUM. Crowberry

E. nigrum L. Black Crowberry. Summits of Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump, (Robbins).**LIMNANTHACEAE. FALSE MERMAID FAMILY**

FLOERKEA. False Mermaid

F. proserpinacoides Willd. Castleton, (Robbins); Shelburne, (Pringle).**ANACARDIACEAE. CASHEW FAMILY**

RIIUS. Sumach

R. canadensis Marsh. (*Schmaltzia crenata* [Mill.] Greene). Sweet-

- scented Sumach. Dry rocky banks of western Vermont; occasional.
- R. copallina** L. Dwarf Sumach. Rocky hills of the lower altitudes; frequent. North in the Connecticut Valley to Fairlee, (Jesup).
- R. glabra** L. Smooth Sumach. Rocky soil; common in the lower Connecticut and the Hoosic Valleys. South Charlotte, (Horsford); Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Brandon, (Dutton); Rutland, (Kirk).
- R. Toxicodendron** L. Poison Ivy, Poison Oak. Banks and moist thickets; common. Var. **radicans** (L.) Torr. In woods; frequent.
- R. typhina** L. Staghorn Sumach. Hillsides; common. Forma **laciniata** (Wood.) Rehder. Rutland, (Eggleston); Hartland, (May Rogers).
- R. Vernix** L. (*Toxicodendron Vernix* [L.] Ktze.). Poison Sumach, Poison Dogwood. Occasional in swamps in the lower altitudes; rare in the southern Connecticut Valley.

AQUIFOLIACEAE. HOLLY FAMILY

ILEX. Holly

- I. verticillata** (L.) Gray. Black Alder, Winterberry. Thickets; common.
- I. verticillata** (L.) Gray, var. **pedifolia** (Willd.) T. & G. Colchester, (Griffin).
- I. verticillata** (L.) Gray, var. **tenuifolia** (Torr.) Wats. (*I. bronxensis* Britton). Mouth of Winooski River, (Eggleston); Stratton, (Underwood); Dame Island, North Hero and Savage Island, Grand Isle, (Brainerd).

NEMOPANTHUS. (ILICOIDES). Mountain Holly

- N. mucronata** (L.) Trel. Cold wet woods; frequent.

CELASTRACEAE. STAFF TREE FAMILY.

CELASTRUS. Staff Tree

- C. scandens** L. Waxwork, Climbing Bitter-sweet. Moist banks and thickets; common.

STAPHYLEACEAE. BLADDER NUT FAMILY

STAPHYLEA. Bladder Nut

- S. trifolia** L. American Bladder Nut. Moist woods and thickets; occasional at low altitudes in western Vermont, and north in the Connecticut Valley to Norwich, (Sargent).

ACERACEAE. MAPLE FAMILY

ACER. Maple

- A. Negundo** L. Box Elder. Abundant in some localities on the banks of the Winooski River from Montpelier to Burlington; bank of Connecticut River, Hartland, (Underwood).

- A. pennsylvanicum** L. Striped Maple, Moosewood. Rich woods; common.
- A. rubrum** L. Red or Swamp Maple. Moist woods and swamps; common.
- A. saccharinum** L. White or Silver Maple. Banks of rivers and lakes at low altitudes; frequent.
- A. saccharum** Marsh. Sugar or Rock Maple. Rich woods; common.
- A. saccharum** Marsh, var. **nigrum** (Michx. f.) Britton. Black Sugar Maple. Moist soil, Lake Champlain Valley; occasional. "Windsor," (Michaux); Arlington, (W. H. Blanchard); St. Johnsbury, (Bridget M. Rooney).
- A. spicatum** Lam. Mountain Maple. Cool ravines and mountain woodlands; common.

SAPINDACEAE. SOAPBERRY FAMILY

AESCULUS. Horse-chestnut. Buckeye

- A. hippocastanum*** L. Common Horse-chestnut. Commonly planted and occasionally spontaneous.

BALSAMINACEAE. TOUCH-ME-NOT FAMILY

IMPATIENS. Balsam. Jewelweed

- I. bilora** Walt. Spotted Touch-me-not. Moist shady places; common.
- I. pallida** Nutt. Pale Touch-me-not. Moist shady places, especially on mountain sides.

RHAMNACEAE. BUCKTHORN FAMILY

CEANOTHUS. Red-root

- C. americanus** L. New Jersey Tea. Dry woodlands; common.
- C. ovatus** Desf. Sandy banks of Lake Champlain, Burlington.

RHAMNUS. Buckthorn

- R. alnifolia** L'Her. Dwarf Alder. Swamps; more frequent in western Vermont.
- R. cathartica*** L. Common Buckthorn. Common in cultivation and a frequent escape in woods and fields.

VITACEAE. VINE FAMILY

PSEDERA. (PARTHENOCISSUS). Woodbine. Virginia Creeper

- P. quinquefolia** (L.) Greene. Woodbine, American Ivy. Moist thickets; common.
- P. quinquefolia** (L.) Greene, var. **hirsuta** (Donn.) Rehder. Clinging closely to limestone ledges; Cornwall, (Brainerd); Burlington, (Jones); Rutland, (Kirk).
- P. vitaceae** (Knerr) Greene. Woodbine. Alluvial thickets; common.

VITIS. Grape

- V. bicolor** LeConte. Summer Grape. Dry gravelly soil at bases of cliffs of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- V. labrusca** L. Northern Fox Grape. Vernon, (Grout).
- V. vulpina** L. River-bank or Frost Grape. River banks; common.

TILIACEAE. LINDEN FAMILY

TILIA. Linden

- T. americana** L. Basswood. Woodlands; common.

MALVACEAE. MALLOW FAMILY

ABUTILON. Indian Mallow

- A. Theophrasti*** Medic. (A. Abutilon [L.] Rusby). Velvet Leaf. Roadsides and waste places; occasional.

HIBISCUS. Rose Mallow

- H. Trionum*** L. Bladder Ketmia. Occasional as a garden weed. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Peacham, (Blanchard); Panton and Burlington, (Jones); Putney, (W. H. Blanchard).

MALVA. Mallow

- M. Aleca*** L. European Mallow. Lyndon, (Congdon); Rutland, (Eggleston); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Westminster and Wardsboro, (W. H. Blanchard); Hartland, (Underwood).
- M. moschata*** L. Musk Mallow. Roadsides and waste places; an occasional escape.
- M. rotundifolia*** L. Common Mallow, Cheeses. Waste places; everywhere common.
- M. sylvestris*** L. High Mallow. Occurs sparingly in several places.
- M. verticillata*** L. A garden weed, increasingly troublesome. Middlebury, (Brainerd); Burlington, (Jones). Var. **erispa*** L. Curled Mallow. Knight's Island, (Brainerd).

HYPERICACEAE. ST. JOHN'S-WORT FAMILY

HYPERICUM. St. John's-wort

- H. Aseylon** L. Great St. John's-wort. River banks; occasional.
- H. boreale** (Britton) Bicknell. Wet soil; occasional.
- H. canadense** L. Moist soil; frequent.
- H. ellipticum** Hook. Pale St. John's-wort. Wet places of the lower altitudes; common.
- H. gentianoides** (L.) BSP. (*Sarothra gentianoides* L.). Orange Grass, Pine-weed. Brattleboro, (Frost, Grout); Dummerston, (Wheeler); Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard).
- H. majus** (Gray) Britton. (*H. canadense* L., var. Gray). Moist soil; occasional.

- H. mutilum** L. Low ground; common.
H. perforatum* L. Common St. John's-wort. Fields and roadsides; common.
H. punctatum Lam. (*H. maculatum* Walt.). Damp places of the lower altitudes; frequent.
H. virginicum L. (*Triadenum virginicum* Raf.). Marsh St. John's-wort. Swamps; frequent.

CISTACEAE. ROCK ROSE FAMILY

HELIANTHEMUM. (CROCANTHEMUM). Rock Rose

- H. canadense** (L.) Michx. Frostweed. Sandy soil; occasional.
H. majus BSP. Frostweed. Sterile soil; frequent.

HUDSONIA

- H. tomentosa** Nutt., var. **intermedia** Peck. False Heather. Poverty Grass. Sandy beaches of Lake Champlain. Burlington Bay, Colchester Point, (Bigelow); Apple Tree Bay, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

LECHEA. Pinweed

- L. intermedia** Leggett. Dry sterile soil of the lower altitudes; occasional.
L. minor L. Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard).
L. villosa Ell. Hairy Pinweed. Vernon, (B. L. Robinson).

VIOLACEAE. VIOLET FAMILY

VIOLA. Violet. Heart's-ease

- V. adunca** Sm. Sandy and sterile soil; occasional.
V. affinis Le Conte. Moist thickets and borders of streams; frequent.
V. blanda Willd. Sweet White Violet. Rich woodlands; frequent.
V. canadensis L. Canada Violet. Woodlands; common.
V. conspersa Reichenb. Dog Violet. Moist or shady ground; common.
V. cucullata Ait. Marsh Blue Violet. Wet places and at high altitudes; frequent.
V. eriocarpa Schwein. (*V. scabriuscula* Schwein.). Torr. Bull. 38: 194. Smooth Yellow Violet. Moist open woods; frequent.
V. fimbriatula Sm. Sandy fields and dry hillsides; frequent.
V. incognita Brainerd. Sweet White Violet. Low moist woodlands and mountain slopes, often at high altitudes; common.
V. incognita, var. **Forbesii** Brainerd. Moist woods; frequent.
V. lanceolata L. Lance-leaved Violet. Moist pastures and pond borders; rare. Rutland, (Eggleston); Manchester, (Mary A. Day); Lily Pond, Vernon, (Grout); Williston, (Bates); Townshend, (Wheeler).
V. latiuscula Greene. Dry open woods; occasional.
V. nephrophylla Greene. Cold bogs and borders of streams and lakes; occasional.

- V. pallens** (Banks) Brainerd. Sweet White Violet. Wet soil near springs and cold brooks, often at high altitudes; frequent.
- V. papilionacea** Pursh. Moist groves and fence rows; occasional.
- V. pubescens** Ait. Downy Yellow Violet. Dry rich woods; frequent.
- V. renifolia** Gray. Arbor-vitae swamps and cold woods; occasional.
- V. renifolia** Gray, var. **Brainerdii** (Greene) Fernald. Occasional.
- V. rostrata** Pursh. Long-spurred Violet. Shady hillsides; frequent.
- V. rotundifolia** Michx. Round-leaved or Early Yellow Violet. Cold woods; occasional.
- V. Selkirkii** Pursh. Great-spurred Violet. Shady ravines and cold mountain woods; occasional.
- V. septentrionalis** Greene. Moist open woods; frequent.
- V. sororia** Willd. Woolly Blue Violet. Moist meadows and shady ledges; common.
- V. tricolor*** L. Pansy, Heart's-ease, Johnny-jump-up. Depauperate forms of the garden pansy sometimes occur spontaneously and are taken for this species. But the cultivated pansy is the result of frequent crossing of **V. tricolor** with allied species.
- V. triloba** Schwein. Dry rocky woodlands; Pownal, (Robbins); North Pownal, (Eggleston); Orwell, (Brainerd); West Haven, (Kirk).

Hybrids of *Viola* found in Vermont by Ezra Brainerd.:

- V. affinis** x **eucllata**. Rhod. 8: 49.
- V. affinis** x **nephrophylla**. Rhod. 8: 50.
- V. affinis** x **septentrionalis**. Rhod. 6: 219.
- V. affinis** x **sororia**. Rhod. 6: 221.
- V. conspersa** x **rostrata**. Ined. Middlebury.
- V. eucllata** x **fimbriatula**. Rhod. 6: 217.
- V. eucllata** x **nephrophylla**. Rhod. 8: 50.
- V. eucllata** x **septentrionalis**. Rhod. 6: 220.
- V. eucllata** x **sororia**. Rhod. 6: 222.
- V. fimbriatula** x **latiuscula**. Ined. Fort Ethan Allen, Colchester.
- V. fimbriatula** x **septentrionalis**. Rhod. 6: 215. Pl. 58.
- V. fimbriatula** x **sororia**. Rhod. 6: 218.
- V. latiuscula** x **sororia**. Ined. East Salisbury.
- V. nephrophylla** x **sororia**. Ined. Manchester.
- V. septentrionalis** x **sororia**. Rhod. 6: 221.
- V. sororia** x **triloba**. Bull. Torrey Bot. Club, 39: 82.

THYMELAEACEAE. MEZEREUM FAMILY

DAPHNE. Mezerium

- D. Mezerium*** L. Garden escape; Bradford, (Alice Bacon); Burlington, (Jones).
- DIRCA. Leatherwood. Moosewood
- D. palustris** L. Wicopy. Moist open woods; frequent.

ELAEAGNACEAE. OLEASTER FAMILY

SHEPHERDIA. (LEPARGYRAEA)

- S. canadensis** (L.) Nutt. Red sandstone cliffs, western Vermont; occasional.

LYTHRACEAE. LOOSESTRIFE FAMILY

DECODON. Swamp Loosestrife

- D. verticillatus** (L.) Ell. Water Willow. Swampy ground; occasional in western Vermont.

LYTHRUM. Loosestrife

- L. alatum** Pursh. Charlotte, (Pringle); Brandon, (Dutton); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
L. Salicaria* L. Spiked Loosestrife. Wet meadows; Rutland, (Bigelow, Eggleston); Sharon, (Jesup, Sargent); Clarendon, (Grout); Wallingford, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); West Haven, (Kirk).

MELASTOMACEAE. MELASTOMA FAMILY

RHEXIA. Deer-grass

- R. virginica** L. Meadow Beauty. "Brattleboro," (Frost); Lily Pond, Vernon, (Grout).

ONAGRACEAE. EVENING PRIMROSE FAMILY

CIRCAEA. Enchanter's Nightshade

- C. alpina** L. Deep woods; common.
C. intermedia Ehrh. Deep shade; occasional
C. lutetiana L. Woods; frequent.

EPILOBIUM. Willow-herb

- E. adenocaulon** Haussk. Moist places; frequent.
E. angustifolium L. (*Chamaenerion angustifolium* [L.] Scop.). Fireweed, Great Willow-herb. Common, especially in newly cleared lands.
E. coloratum Muhl. Wet places; occasional.
E. densum Raf. (*E. lineare* Muhl.?). Bogs; common.
E. molle Torr. (*E. strictum* Muhl.?). Cold bogs; occasional.
E. palustre L. Bogs of northern Vermont; rare. Franklin, (Underwood).
E. palustre L., var. *monticola* Haussk. (*E. lineare*, var. *oliganthum* Trel.). Bogs; Stratton, (Grout); Sunderland and Mendon, (Eggleston); Rutland, (Kirk).

LUDVIGIA. (ISNARDIA). False Loosestrife

- L. palustris** (L.) Ell. Water Purslane. Ditches and swamps of the lower altitudes; common.

OENOTHERA. Evening Primrose

- O. biennis** L. Common Evening Primrose. Dry soil; occasional.
O. cruciata Nutt. Gravelly soil; occasional.
O. laciniata Hill. (*Raimannia laciniata* [Hill] Rose). Fort Ethan Allen, (Grout); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
O. muricata L. (*O. biennis* L. in part). Sandy soil of the lower altitudes; common.
O. Oakesiana Robbins. Adventive by roadsides, Burlington, (Hazen).
O. pratensis (Small) Robinson. (*Kneiffia pratensis* Small). Hartland, (Nancy Darling).
O. pumila L. (*Kneiffia pumila* [L.] Spach.). Fields; common.
O. serrulata Nutt. (*Meriolix serrulata* [Nutt.] Walp.). Along railroad, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

HALORAGIDACEAE. WATER MILFOIL FAMILY

HIPURIS. Mare's-tail

- H. vulgaris** L. Rare; in cold springy margin of Joe's Pond, West Danville, (Blanchard); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).

MYRIOPHYLLUM. Water Milfoil

- M. alterniflorum** DC. Bay south of North Hero, (Pringle and Brainerd).
M. Farwellii Morong. Mountain ponds. Belden's Pond, Johnson; Townshend, (Grout); Spectacle Pond, Wallingford; North Pond, Brunswick; Little Averill Pond, (Eggleston).
M. humile (Raf.) Morong. Water Milfoil. West River, West Townshend, (Grout).
M. spicatum L. In deep water; common.
M. tenellum Bigel. Borders of ponds; occasional.

PROSERPINACA. Mermaid-weed

- P. palustris** L. Swamps of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; occasional. Fairlee Lake, (Jesup and Sargent).

ARALIACEAE. GINSENG FAMILY

ARALIA. Wild Sarsaparilla

- A. hispida** Vent. Bristly Sarsaparilla, Wild Elder. Rocky or sandy woodlands; frequent.
A. nudicaulis L. Wild Sarsaparilla. Moist woodlands; common.
A. racemosa L. Spikenard. Rich woodlands; frequent.

PANAX. Ginseng

- P. quinquefolium** L. Ginseng. Deciduous woods; becoming rare from much digging of the root.
P. trifolium L. Dwarf Ginseng, Ground-nut. Moist woods and thickets; common.

UMBELLIFERAE. PARSLEY FAMILY

ANGELICA. Angelica

- A. atropurpurea** L. Masterwort, Purple Angelica. Swamps and moist grounds; frequent.

CARUM. Caraway

- C. Carvi*** L. About dwellings and roadsides; frequent.

CICUTA. Water Hemlock

- C. bulbifera** L. Water Hemlock. Wet places; common.
C. maculata L. Spotted Cowbane, Musquash Root, Beaver Poison. Wet places; common. The root is very poisonous.

CONIOSELINUM. Hemlock Parsley

- C. chinense** (L.) BSP. Swamps and cold cliffs; occasional.

CONIUM. Poison Hemlock

- C. maculatum*** L. Waste places; occasional.

CRYPTOTAENIA. (DERINGA). Honewort

- C. canadensis** (L.) DC. Moist woods; common.

DAUCUS. Carrot

- D. Carota*** L. Wild Carrot. Old meadows; common.

HERACLEUM. Cow Parsnip. Masterwort

- H. lanatum** Michx. Cold moist ground; frequent.

HYDROCOTYLE. Water Pennywort

- H. americana** L. Wet places; common.

LEVISTICUM. Lovage

- L. officinale*** (L.) Koch. Occasionally adventive.

OSMORHIZA. (WASHINGTONIA). Sweet Cicely

- O. Claytoni** (Michx.) Clarke. Sweet Cicely. Rich woods; common.
O. longistylis (Torr.) DC. Sweet Cicely, Anise-root. Moist rich woods of the lower altitudes; occasional.

PASTINACA. Parsnip

- P. sativa*** L. Wild Parsnip. Roadsides and waste places; common.

SANICULA. Black Snakeroot. Sanicle

- S. canadensis** L. Shaded ledges of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; frequent.
S. gregaria Bicknell. Moist rich soil of the lower altitudes; frequent; Norwich, (Eggleston).
S. marilandica L. Moist woods; common.
S. trifoliata Bicknell. Rich woods of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; frequent.

SIUM. Water Parsnip

S. cicutaeifolium Schrank. Wet places of the lower altitudes; frequent.

TAENIDIA

T. integerrima (L.) Drude. Yellow Pimpernel. Ledges in the Champlain Valley; occasional.

ZIZIA

Z. aurea (L.) Koch. Golden Alexanders, Golden Meadow Parsnip. Moist meadows; common.

CORNACEAE. DOGWOOD FAMILY

CORNUS. Cornel. Dogwood

- C. alternifolia** L. f. Dogberry. Open woods; common.
C. Amomum Mill. (*C. sericea* L.). Kinnikinnik, Silky Cornel. Low woods and banks of the lower altitudes; common.
C. canadensis L. (*Chamaepericlymenum canadense* [L.] Asch. & Graebn.). Bunch-berry, Dwarf Cornel. Cold damp woods; common.
C. circinata L'Her. (*C. rugosa* Lam.). Round-leaved Cornel. Rocky woodlands; frequent.
C. florida L. (*Cynoxylon floridum* [L.] Raf.). Flowering Dogwood. Dry woods of southern Vermont; occasional.
C. paniculata L'Her. (*C. femina* Mill.; *C. candidissima* Marsh.). Panicked Dogwood. Rich thickets and banks; frequent.
C. stolonifera Michx. Red-osier Dogwood. Wet places; common.

NYSSA. Tupelo. Pepperidge. Sour Gum

N. sylvatica Marsh. Black Gum, Tupelo. Rich soil, generally swampy; occasional.

ERICACEAE. HEATH FAMILY

ANDROMEDA

A. glaucophylla Link. (*A. Polifolia* mostly of Am. auth., not L.). Bog Rosemary. Boggy margins of ponds; frequent.

ARCTOSTAPHYLOS. (UVA-URSI). Bearberry

A. Uva-ursi (L.) Spreng. Cliffs and bare hills of western Vermont and south in the Connecticut Valley to Fairlee Cliffs; occasional.

CHAMAEDAPHNE. Leather Leaf. Cassandra

C. calyculata (L.) Moench. Bogs; frequent.

CHIMAPHILA. Pipsissewa

- C. maculata** (L.) Pursh. Spotted Wintergreen. Dry woods; Newfane, (Grout).
C. umbellata (L.) Nutt. Prince's Pine, Pipsissewa. Dry woods; common.

CHIOGENES. Creeping Snowberry

- C. hispidula** (L.) T. & G. Moxie Plum, Capillaire. Peat bogs and mossy woods; frequent.

EPIGAEA. Ground Laurel. Trailing Arbutus

- E. repens** L. Mayflower. Sandy or rocky woodlands; common in certain areas.

GAULTHERIA. Aromatic Wintergreen

- G. procumbens** L. Teaberry, Checkerberry. Cool woods; common.

GAYLUSSACIA. Huckleberry

- G. baccata** (Wang.) K. Koch. Black Huckleberry. Sterile fields and thickets of western Vermont, and north in the Connecticut Valley to Hartford; common. Forma **glaucocarpa** (Robinson) Mackenzie. Blue Huckleberry. Westminster and Pownal, (W. H. Blanchard); Colchester and Burlington, (Blake).

KALMIA. Laurel

- K. angustifolia** L. Sheep Laurel, Lambkill, Wicky. Sterile fields and peat bogs; frequent.
- K. latifolia** L. Mountain Laurel, Calico Bush, Spoon-wood. Rocky hills; Rockingham, (Carey); Pownal, (Eggleston). Common along banks of West River between Brattleboro and Newfane and along the Connecticut River from Rockingham to Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard).
- K. polifolia** Wang. Pale Laurel. Peat bogs; occasional.

LEDUM. Labrador Tea

- L. groenlandicum** Oeder. Cold bogs; frequent.

LYONIA. (XOLISMA)

- L. ligustrina** (L.) DC. (Andromeda ligustrina Muhl.). Male Berry. Occasional in southern Vermont.

MONESES. One-flowered Pyrola

- M. uniflora** (L.) Gray. Deep cold woods; occasional.

MONOTROPA. Indian Pipe. Pinesap

- M. Hypopitys** L. (Hypopitys lanuginosa [Michx.] Nutt.). Pinesap, False Beech Drops. Rich dry woods; occasional.
- M. uniflora** L. Indian Pipe, Corpse Plant. Dark rich woods; common.

PTEROSPORA. Pine Drops

- P. andromedea** Nutt. Pine woods; rare.

PYROLA. Wintergreen. Shin Leaf

- P. americana** Sweet. (*P. rotundifolia* Gray's Man., ed. 6). Round-leaved Shin Leaf. Sandy woodlands of the lower altitudes; occasional.

- P. asarifolia** Michx. Alluvial woods; Norwich, (Eggleston); Westmore, (Kennedy); Clarendon and Rutland, (Kirk).
- P. asarifolia** Michx., var. **incarnata** (Fisch.) Fernald. Sphagnum bogs; occasional.
- P. chlorantha** Sw. Dry woods; frequent.
- P. elliptica** Nutt. Shin Leaf. Rich woods; common.
- P. minor** L. Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle); Killington Mt., Sherburne, (Kirk); rare.
- P. secunda** L. Rich woods; frequent.
- P. secunda** L., var. **obtusata** Turcz. Peat bogs; Bristol Pond bog, (Pringle); Sutton and Newark, (E. Faxon); cedar swamp, Fairhaven, (Eggleston); Brandon, (Dutton).

RHODODENDRON

- R. canadense** (L.) BSP. Rhodora. Swamps and damp slopes of northern Vermont; occasional.
- R. canescens** (Michx.) G. Don. (Azalea canescens Michx.). Pinxter Flower. Woody banks and gravelly shores; occasional.
- R. maximum** L. Great Laurel. Rocky woods bordering Groton Pond, (Perkins); Peacham, (Blanchard); Martin's and Niggerhead Ponds, (Burbank); Lanesboro, (Miss M. Skinner); Harvey's Pond, West Barnet, (Marion Bole and Mrs. M. B. Hale).

VACCINIUM. Blueberry. Cranberry

- V. atrococcum** (Gray) Heller. Black High Blueberry. Swamps and pond borders of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; occasional.
- V. caespitosum** Michx. Dwarf Bilberry. Mt. Mansfield Chin, (Pringle); rocky shore West River, Newfane, (Grout); Townshend, (Wheeler); Jamaica, (Dobbin); Deerfield River, Wilmington, (W. H. Blanchard).
- V. canadense** Kalm. Sour-top or Velvet-leaf Blueberry. Moist thickets; common in the mountains. The market blueberry of Essex County.
- V. corymbosum** L. High or Swamp Blueberry. Swamps and low thickets. The abundant blueberry about northern Lake Champlain.
- V. corymbosum** L., var. **amoenum** (Ait.) Gray. Swamps; Monkton and Charlotte, (Pringle).
- V. corymbosum** L., var. **pallidum** (Ait.) Gray. Occasional.
- V. macrocarpon** Ait. (Oxycoccus macrocarpon [Ait.] Pursh.). Large or American Cranberry. Peat bogs; frequent.
- V. Oxycoccus** L. (Oxycoccus Oxycoccus [L.] MacM.). Small Cranberry. Cold peat bogs; frequent.
- V. Oxycoccus** L., var. **ovalifolium** Michx. (var. *intermedium* Gray). Rhod. 11:54. Occurs rarely. Colchester, (Oakes); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
- V. pennsylvanicum** Lam. (*V. angustifolium* Ait.). Low Sweet or Early Sweet Blueberry. Dry hills of the lower altitudes; common. The earliest market blueberry. Var. **angustifolium** (Ait.) Gray. Summit of Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump, (Robbins, Pringle).

- V. pennsylvanicum* Lam., var. *nigrum* Wood. (*V. nigrum* [Wood] Britton). Low Black Blueberry. Occasional with type.
- V. pennsylvanicum* Lam., var. *myrtilloides* (Michx.) Fernald. Rhod. 10: 147. East Wallingford, (Kent); Essex Junction, (Blake).
- V. uliginosum* L. Bog Bilberry. Summit of Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump, (Robbins, Pringle); Johnson, (Grout).
- V. uliginosum* L., var. *pubescens* Lange. Rhod. 15: 201. Mt. Mansfield, Jay Peak, Johnson, (Blake).
- V. vacillans* Kalm. Late Low Blueberry. Dry woodlands; common. Forming part of the later blueberries of the market.
- V. vacillans* Kalm., var. *erinitum* Fernald. Rhod. 13: 235. Rutland, the type station, and West Haven, (Kirk).
- V. Vitis-Idaea* L., var. *minus* Lodd. (*Vitis-Idaea Vitis-Idaea* [L.] Britton). On the summits of Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump, (Robbins); Willoughby Mt., (Kennedy).

DIAPENSIACEAE. DIAPENSIA FAMILY

DIAPENSIA

- D. lapponica* L. Mt. Mansfield Chin, (Pringle).

PRIMULACEAE. PRIMROSE FAMILY

ANAGALLIS. Pimpernel

- A. arvensis** L. Common Pimpernel, Poor Man's Weather-glass. Lawns; Bradford, (Alice E. Bacon); Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard); Norwich, (H. B. Olds). Var. *caerulea** (Schreb.) Ledeb. Bradford, (Alice E. Bacon); Middletown, (Carpenter).

LYSIMACHIA. Loosestrife

- L. Nummularia** L. Moneywort, Yellow Myrtle. Lawns and damp ground; occasional.
- X *L. producta* (Gray) Fernald. (*L. quadrifolia* x *terrestris*). Mouth of the Winooski River, (Eggleston and Jones); Jamaica, (Underwood).
- L. quadrifolia* L. Dry thickets of the lower altitudes; common.
- L. terrestris* (L.) BSP. Low ground; common.
- L. thyrsoiflora* L. Tufted Loosestrife. Bogs and swamps; frequent.

PRIMULA. Primrose. Cowslip

- P. mistassinica* Michx. Willoughby Mountain, (A. Wood); Smugglers' Notch, (Morong).

SAMOLUS. Water Pimpernel. Brook-weed

- S. floribundus* HBK. Along sluggish brooks; Middlebury, (James, C. N. Brainerd); "Brattleboro," (Frost).

STEIRONEMA

- S. ciliatum** (L.) Raf. Moist thickets; common.
S. lanceolatum (Walt.) Gray. Low grounds along northern Lake Champlain; occasional.

TRIENTALIS. Chickweed Wintergreen

- T. borealis** Raf. (*T. americana* [Pers.] Pursh). *Rhod.* 11: 236. Star Flower. Moist woods and thickets; common.

OLEACEAE. OLIVE FAMILY

FRAXINUS. Ash

- F. americana** L. White Ash. Rich woods; common.
F. nigra Marsh. Black Ash. Swamps and wet woods; common.
F. pennsylvanica Marsh. Red Ash. Low grounds; common along Lake Champlain and its tributaries. Newport, (C. H. Knowlton).
F. pennsylvanica Marsh., var. **lanceolata** (Borkh.) Sarg. Green Ash. Occasional along shores of Lake Champlain. Walpole, N. H., (Fernald).

SYRINGA. Lilac

- S. vulgaris*** L. Common Lilac. An escape from cultivation.

GENTIANACEAE. GENTIAN FAMILY

BARTONIA

- B. virginica** (L.) BSP. "Rockingham," (Carey); Higbee swamp, South Burlington, (Jones); Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

GENTIANA. Gentian

- G. Amarella** L., var. **acuta** (Michx.) Herder. (*G. acuta* Michx.). Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).
G. Andrewsii Griseb. (*Dasystephana Andrewsii* [Griseb.] Small). Closed Gentian. Moist grounds of the lower altitudes; frequent.
G. crinita Froel. Fringed Gentian. Moist ground; frequent in the southern part of the State.
G. linearis Froel. (*Dasystephana linearis* [Froel.] Britton). Bogs and meadows in the mountains; occasional.
G. quinquefolia L. Moist hills; occasional.

HALENIA. Spurred Gentian

- H. detlexa** (Sm.) Griseb. Banks of Lewis Creek, Charlotte, (Horsford and Pringle); St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).

MENYANTHES. Buckbean

- M. trifoliata** L. Bog Bean, Marsh Trefoil. Sphagnum bogs; occasional.

NYMPHOIDES. (LIMNANTHEMUM). Floating Heart

- N. lacunosum** (Vent.) Fernald. Shallow water; Spectacle Pond, East Wallingford, (Kent); Springfield, (Eggleston); common in Windham County, (Grout).

APOCYNACEAE. DOGBANE FAMILY

APOCYNUM. Dogbane. Indian Hemp

- A. androsaemifolium** L. Spreading Dogbane. Thickets and fields; common.
- A. caunabinum** L. Indian Hemp. Moist banks; occasional.
- A. medium** Greene. Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy); rocky shore of Winooski River near High Bridge, Essex, (Blake).

VINCA. Periwinkle

- V. minor*** L. Common Periwinkle, Blue Myrtle. Persisting in neglected dooryards.

ASCLEPIADACEAE. MILKWEED FAMILY

ASCLEPIAS. Milkweed. Silkweed

- A. amplexicaulis** Sm. (*A. obtusifolia* Michx.). Sandy soil; frequent about Burlington.
- A. incarnata** L. Swamp Milkweed. Marshes of the lower altitudes; common.
- A. incarnata** L., var. **pulebra** (Ehrh.) Pers. (*A. pulchra* Ehrh.). Swamp Milkweed. Dummerston, (Addie L. Reed); Jamaica, (Wheeler).
- A. phytolaccoides** Pursh. (*A. exaltata* Muhl.). Poke Milkweed. Moist coves of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- A. quadrifolia** Jacq. Rocky woods of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- A. syriaca** L. Common Milkweed or Silkweed. Rich grounds; common.
- A. tuberosa** L. Butterfly Weed. Dry fields; "Pownal," (Robbins); Belows Falls, (Carey, W. H. Blanchard); Vernon, (Grout); Manchester, (Mary A. Day); Brattleboro, (Addie L. Reed).

CYNANCHUM

- C. nigrum*** (L.) Pers. Black Swallow-wort. Brattleboro, (Frost); Windsor, (Leland); Hartland, (Underwood).

CONVOLVULACEAE. CONVULVULUS FAMILY

CONVOLVULUS. Bindweed

- C. arvensis*** L. Field Bindweed. A garden weed; Woodstock, (Dana); Burlington, (Jones); Rutland, (Kirk); becoming common.
- C. japonicus*** Thunb. California Rose. The double-flowered form is an occasional escape from cultivation.

- C. sepium* L. Hedge Bindweed. Moist thickets; common.
C. sepium L., var. *pubescens* (Gray) Fernald. Along gravelly shores of Lake Champlain; occasional.
C. spithameus L. Dry sandy plains; common about Burlington. Norwich and Rutland, (Eggleston).

CUSCUTA. Dodder. Love Vine

- C. Epithymum** Murr. In clover fields; threatening to become troublesome.
C. Gronovii Willd. Moist thickets of the lower altitudes; common.

IPOMOEA. (QUAMOCLIT). Morning Glory

- I. coccinea* L., var. *hederifolia** (L.) Gray. In garden, Burlington. (Mrs. Zottman).
I. purpurea (L.) Roth. Common Morning Glory. Frequently spontaneous in gardens and waste places.

POLEMONIACEAE. POLEMONIUM FAMILY

GILIA. (COLLOMIA)

- G. linearis* (Nutt.) Gray. Railroad yards, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

PHLOX

- P. divaricata* L. Blue Phlox. Sheldon. (Underwood).
P. maculata L. Wild Sweet William. Hancock, (Dutton).
P. paniculata L. Garden Phlox. Garden escape; common.
P. stolonifera Sims. Middletown Springs, (Carpenter); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).
P. subulata L. Ground or Moss Pink. Old cemeteries; St. Johnsbury, (Isabella M. Paddock); Putney and Stratton, (W. H. Blanchard); on rocky hill, Colchester, (Griffin).

POLEMONIUM. Greek Valerian

- P. Van-Bruntiae* Britton. Abby Pond, Ripton, (Brainerd); Cavendish, (Underwood).

HYDROPHYLLACEAE. WATERLEAF FAMILY

HYDROPHYLLUM. Waterleaf

- H. canadense* L. Damp rich woods; Pownal, (Churchill).
H. virginianum L. Rich woods of the lower altitudes; common.

BORAGINACEAE. BORAGE FAMILY

CYNOGLOSSUM. Hound's Tongue

- C. boreale* Fernald. Wild Comfrey. Moist banks of the lower altitudes; occasional. Peacham, (Blanchard); Fairlee, (Sargent and Eggleston).

C. officinale* L. Common Hound's-tongue. Pastures; frequent.

ECHIUM. Viper's Bugloss

E. vulgare* L. Blueweed, Blue Devil. Pastures and moist soil. Becoming increasingly troublesome as a weed, particularly in Rutland County and southward.

LAPPULA. Stickseed

L. echinata* Gilibert. (Lappula Lappula [L.] Karst.). Ledges and gravelly shores of Lake Champlain; frequent.

L. virginiana (L.) Greene. Beggar's Licc. Borders of woods in the lower altitudes; frequent.

LITHOSPERMUM. Gromwell. Puccoon

L. arvense L. Common Gromwell. Old fields and roadsides of western Vermont; occasional.

L. latifolium Michx. Colchester, (Griffin).

L. officinale* L. Common Gromwell. Dry pastures; common.

MERTENSIA. Lungwort

M. virginica (L.) Link. Virginia Cowslip, Bluebells. Garden escape, Burlington, (Gifford).

MYOSOTIS. Forget-me-not. Scorpion-grass

M. arvensis (L.) Hill. Sharon, (Dr. Baxter); Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard).

M. laxa Lehm. Wild Forget-me-not. Cold brooks; Peacham, (Blanchard); abundant in White River Valley, (Eggleston).

M. scorpioides L. (*M. palustris* Hill). True Forget-me-not. Frequently naturalized along cold brooks.

M. virginica (L.) BSP. (*M. verna* Nutt.). Dry banks and ledges; occasional.

SYMPHYTUM. Comfrey

S. aspernum* Donn. Rough Comfrey. Dummerston, Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard); Stockbridge, Rutland, (Eggleston).

S. officinale* L. Common Comfrey. Moist places; occasional.

VERBENACEAE. VERVAIN FAMILY

VERBENA. Vervain

V. angustifolia Michx. Arlington, (W. H. Blanchard).

V. hastata L. Blue Vervain. Roadsides of the lower altitudes; common.

V. urticaefolia L. White Vervain. Roadsides of the lower altitudes; common.

X **V. hastata** x **urticaefolia**. Pownal, (W. H. Blanchard); Rutland, (Kirk).

LABIATAE. MINT FAMILY

AGASTACHE. (LOPHANTHUS). Giant Hyssop

- A. nepetoides** (L.) Ktze. Thickets and along fences; Middlebury, (James, Brainerd); Pownal, Bennington, Arlington, (Robbins); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).
- A. scrophulariaefolia** (Willd.) Ktze. Thickets and fencerows of western Vermont; occasional. South Newbury, (Jesup and Sargent).
Var. **mollis** (Fernald) Heller. Manchester, (Mary A. Day).

AJUGA. Bugle Weed

- A. genevensis*** L. In lawn, Burlington, (Jones).

BLEPHILIA

- B. ciliata** (L.) Raf. Wood Mint. Dry open places; East Dorset, (S. Grout); Manchester, (Mary A. Day).
- B. hirsuta** (Pursh.) Benth. Wood Mint. Moist shady places in the mountains; occasional. Var. **glabrata** Fernald. Dry soil; Manchester, (Mary A. Day).

COLLINSONIA. Horse Balm

- C. canadensis** L. Rich-weed, Stone-root. Rich moist woods of southern and central Vermont; occasional west of the mountains. (Middlebury, (James); Arlington, (Robbins); Proctor, (Brainerd).

GALEOPSIS. Hemp Nettle

- G. Tetralit*** L. Common Hemp Nettle. Waste places; common.

HEDEOMA. Mock Pennyroyal

- H. hispida** Pursh. Burlington, (Hollister); Rutland, (Kirk); Colchester, (Griffin); Essex, (Blake).
- H. pulegioides** (L.) Pers. American Pennyroyal. Dry fields; common.

HYSSOPUS. Hyssop

- H. officinalis*** L. Roadsides and fields; occasional.

ISANTHUS. False Pennyroyal

- I. brachiatus** (L.) BSP. Dry sterile fields of southern and central Vermont, west of the mountains; rare.

LAMIUM. Dead Nettle

- L. amplexicaule*** L. Henbit. Garden weed; Bristol, (Pringle); Rutland, (Eggleston); South Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).
- L. maculatum*** L. Spotted Dead Nettle, Flowering Sage. Garden escape; occasional. The white-flowered form occurs with the type, Essex, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

LEONURUS. Motherwort

- L. Cardiaea*** L. Common Motherwort. Waste places; common.

LYCOPUS. Water Horehound

- L. americanus** Muhl. Moist soil; common.
L. uniflorus Michx. Bugle Weed. Shady moist places; common.

MARRUBIUM. Horehound

- M. vulgare*** L. Common Horehound. Garden escape; Peacham, (Blanchard); Brandon, (Dutton).

MENTHA. Mint

- M. arvensis** L. Field Mint. Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy); Hartland, (Underwood).
M. arvensis L., var. **canadensis** (L.) Briquet. Wild Mint. Wet places; common. Var. **lanata** Piper. Rutland, (Kirk).
M. arvensis L., var. **glabrata** (Benth.) Fernald. Hartland, (Underwood).
M. Cardiaca* Gerarde. Garden escape, Rutland, (Kirk).
M. gentilis* L. Spotted or Whorled Mint. Garden escape, Rochester and Rutland, (Eggleston); Johnson, (Grout); Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).
M. piperita* L. Peppermint. Along brooks; frequent.
M. spicata* L. (*M. viridis* L.) Spearmint. Moist places; common.

MONARDA. Horse Mint

- M. didyma** L. Oswego Tea, Bee Balm. Moist woods; occasional.
M. fistulosa L., var. **rubra** Gray. Wild Bergamot. Garden escape, Stowe, Bennington, (Eggleston); Rutland, (Kirk).
M. mollis L. Downy Bergamot. Dry open woods; occasional.
M. punctata L. Horse Mint. Colchester and Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Essex, (Jones); St. Johnsbury and Vershire, (Inez A. Howe).

NEPETA. Cat Mint

- N. Cataria*** L. Catnip. Dry pastures; common.
N. hederacea* (L.) Trevisan. (*Glechoma hederacea* L.). Gill-over-the-Ground, Ground Ivy. Moist shady places; common.

ORIGANUM. Wild Marjoram

- O. vulgare*** L. Rocky soil; occasional.

PHYSOSTEGIA. (DRACOCEPHALUM). False Dragon Head

- P. virginiana** (L.) Benth. Lion's Heart. Gravelly shores of Lake Champlain; occasional.

PRUNELLA. (BRUNELLA). Self Heal

- P. vulgaris** L. Heal-all, Carpenter-weed. Woods and fields; common. Plants with white flowers occur occasionally.

PYCNANTHEMUM. (KOELLIA). Mountain Mint. Basil

- P. flexuosum** (Walt.) BSP. Dry fields of western Vermont; occasional. Hartland, (J. P. Webster).

- P. incanum** (L.) Michx. Rocky woods; Pownal, (Robbins); Brattleboro and North Pownal, (Eggleston).
- P. nuttium** (Michx.) Pers. Fields; Cavendish, (Macrae); Royalton, (Ward); South Shaftsbury, (Eggleston).
- P. verticillatum** (Michx.) Pers. Moist fields; occasional in western Vermont, common about Rutland, (Eggleston).
- P. virginianum** (L.) Durand & Jackson. Dry woods; occasional in western Vermont and in the Connecticut Valley north to Bellows Falls, (Carey, W. H. Blanchard).

SALVIA. Sage

- S. verticillata*** L. Introduced in meadow, Dorset, (Mrs. Terry).

SATUREJA. (CLINOPODIUM). Savory. Calamint

- S. Acinos*** (L.) Scheele. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard); Rochester, (Dutton).
- S. hortensis*** L. Summer Savory. Gravelly bank, outlet of Dorset Pond, (Grout); garden escape, Burlington, (Mrs. Jane Walker).
- S. vulgaris** (L.) Fritsch. Basil. Dry woods and thickets; frequent.

SCUTELLARIA. Skullcap

- S. galericulata** L. Marsh Skullcap. Wet shady places; common.
- S. lateriflora** L. Mad-dog Skullcap. Wet shady places; common.
- S. parvula** Michx. Dry banks and headlands of Lake Champlain; local.

STACHYS. Hedge Nettle

- S. palustris** L. Woundwort. Meadow, East Wallingford, (E. C. Kent).
- S. tenuifolia** Willd., var. **aspera** (Michx.) Fernald. Moist ground of the lower altitudes and north in the Connecticut Valley to Norwich; occasional.

TEUCRIUM. Germander

- T. occidentale** Gray. Rutland, (Eggleston).
- T. occidentale** Gray, var. **boreale** (Bicknell) Fernald. (*T. boreale* Bicknell). Rocky shores of Lake Champlain and the Connecticut River; occasional.

THYMUS. Thyme

- T. Serpyllum*** L. Creeping Thyme. Peacham, (Blanchard); West Berkshire, (Wild, Mrs. Frances Jolley); South Hero, (Rugg).

TRICHOSTEMA. Blue Curls.

- T. dichotomum** L. Bastard Pennyroyal. Sandy fields of the lower altitudes; occasional. North in the Connecticut Valley to Norwich.

SOLANACEAE. NIGHTSHADE FAMILY

DATURA. Jamestown or Jimson Weed. Thorn Apple

- D. Stramonium*** L. Stramonium. Thorn Apple. Occasional in waste places.
- D. Tatula*** L. Purple Stramonium or Thorn Apple. Rare.

HYOSCYAMUS. Henbane

- H. niger*** L. Black Henbane. Roadsides; "Panton," (Burge); "Mt. Independence," (Dr. Hill); Shoreham, (Brainerd).

LYCIUM. Matrimony Vine

- L. halimifolium*** Mill. Common Matrimony Vine. Waste place, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

NICANDRA. (PHYSALODES). Apple of Peru

- N. Physalodes*** (L.) Pers. Thetford and Peacham, (Blanchard); Shoreham and Woodstock, (Brainerd); Rutland, (Kirk); Burlington, (F. A. Ross).

PHYSALIS. Ground Cherry

- P. grandiflora** Hook. (*Leucophysalis grandiflora* [Hook] Rydberg). Providence Island, (Perkins); Stave Island, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); South Hero, (J. H. Stickney).
- P. heterophylla** Nees. Manchester, (Mary A. Day); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy); Hartland, (P. W. Whiting); Colchester, (Mrs. Jane Walker); St. Johnsbury, (Bridget M. Rooney). Var. *ambigua* (Gray) Rydberg. Sandy soil and gardens of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- P. peruviana*** L. Bank of Winooski River, Burlington, (Jones).
- P. pruinosa** L. Strawberry Tomato. Rutland, (Eggleston); Pittsford, (Grace A. Woolson); Middlebury, (Brainerd).
- P. subglabrata** Mackenzie & Bush. Colchester, (Mrs. Jane Walker).
- P. virginiana** Mill. Highgate, (Jesup); St. Johnsbury, (Mrs. M. H. Buckham).

SOLANUM. Nightshade

- S. carolinense** L. Horse Nettle. Woodstock, (Wild); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).
- S. Dulcamara*** L. Bittersweet, Woody Night-shade. Moist thickets of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- S. nigrum** L. Common Night-shade. Moist shaded ground of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- S. rostratum*** Dunal. Sand Bur, Buffalo Bur. Barre, (Eunice D. Smith); Burlington, (Helyer).

SCROPHULARIACEAE. FIGWORT FAMILY

CASTILLEJA. Painted Cup

- C. pallida** (L.) Spreng., var. *septentrionalis* (Lindl.) Gray. (*C. acuminata* (Pursh.) Spreng.). Mt. Mansfield, (Tuckerman and Macrae); Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).

CHELONE. Turtlehead. Snakehead

- C. glabra** L. Balmoney. Moist soil; common.

GERARDIA. Gerardia

- G. flava** L. (*Dasystema flava* [L.] Wood). Downy False Foxglove. Bellows Falls, (Carey, W. H. Blanchard); Pownal, (Andrews); West Rutland, (Eggleston); Putney, Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard); Townshend, (Wheeler).
- G. paupercula** (Gray) Britton. (*Agalinis paupercula* [Gray] Britton). Knight's and Butler's Islands, (Brainerd); Highgate, (Wild); Colchester, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn, Griffin); Swanton, (Blake).
- G. pedicularia** L. (*Dasystema pedicularia* [L.] Benth.). Dry copses of southern and central Vermont; occasional.
- G. tenuifolia** Vahl. (*Agalinis tenuifolia* [Vahl.] Raf.). Slender Gerardia. Dry open woods of the lower altitudes. North in the Connecticut Valley to Hartland and in western Vermont to Swanton.
- G. virginica** (L.) BSP. (*Dasystema virginica* [L.] Britton). Smooth False Foxglove. Dry open woods of the lower altitudes of southern and central Vermont.

GRATIOLA. Hedge Hyssop

- G. aurea** Muhl. Sandy shores of Lake Champlain; rare. Rochester, (Dutton); Lily Pond, Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard); Hartland, (Underwood).
- G. virginiana** L. Wet shores and ditches of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; occasional.

ILYSANTHES. False Pimpernel

- I. dubia** (L.) Barnhart. Wet places; occasional.

LINARIA. Toadflax

- L. canadensis** (L.) Dumont. Blue Toadflax. Dry soil; Bellows Falls, (Carey, W. H. Blanchard). Vernon, (Grout); Westminster, South Vernon, (W. H. Blanchard); Jamaica, (Wheeler).
- L. minor*** (L.) Desf. (*Chaenorhinum minus* [L.] Lange). Along railroad track, West Rutland, (Kirk); Sheldon, (Underwood); Swanton, (Blake).
- L. vulgaris*** Hill. (*L. Linaria* [L.] Karst.). Ramsted, Butter and Eggs. Fields; common.

MELAMPYRUM. Cow Wheat

- M. lineare** Lam. Dry woodlands of the lower altitudes; frequent.

MIMULUS. Monkey Flower

- M. Langsdorffii*** Donn. Yellow Monkey Flower. Reading, (Whiting).
- M. moschatus** Dougl. Musk-plant. Wet places; Wallingford, (Kent); Wardsboro, (Howe); Weston, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Jay, (Underwood).
- M. ringens** L. Wet places; common.

PEDICULARIS. Lousewort

- P. canadensis** L. Common Lousewort, Wood Betony. Thickets of the lower altitudes; common.

PENTSTEMON. Beard-tongue

- P. hirsutus** (L.) Willd. Rocky hills; frequent in western Vermont.
P. laevigatus Ait., var. **Digitalis** (Sweet) Gray. (*P. Digitalis* [Sweet] Nutt.). Fields; occasional.

RHINANTHUS. Yellow Rattle

- R. Crista-galli** L. Field, Bennington, (Mrs. Terry).

SCROPHULARIA. Figwort

- S. leporella** Bicknell. Meadows and fence rows of the lower altitudes; occasional.
S. marilandica L. Figwort. Waste places of western Vermont; occasional.

VERBASCUM. Mullein

- V. Blattaria*** L. Moth Mullein. Clay or rocky pastures and roadsides; occasional. Var. **albiflorum*** Ktze. Occasional with the type.
V. Thapsus* L. Common Mullein. Fields; common.

VERONICA. Speedwell

- V. americana** Schwein. American Brooklime. Wet ground; common.
V. Anagallis-aquatica L. Water Speedwell. "Middlebury," (Burge); Tinmouth Creek, Tinmouth, (Eggleston).
V. arvensis* L. Corn Speedwell. Fields; occasional.
V. Chamaedrys* L. Bird's-eye. Glebe Mountain, Windham, (W. H. Blanchard).
V. humifusa Dickson. Peacham, (F. Blanchard); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy); St. Johnsbury, (Isabelle M. Paddock).
V. officinalis L. Common Speedwell. Dry fields and thickets of the lower altitudes; common.
V. peregrina L. Neckweed, Purslane Speedwell. Gardens and waste places; frequent.
V. scutellata L. Marsh Speedwell. Wet grounds and marshes; common. North in the Connecticut Valley to Hanover, N. H.
V. serpyllifolia L. Thyme-leaved Speedwell. Roadsides and fields of the lower altitudes; common.
V. Teucrium* L. East Wallingford, (E. C. Kent).
V. Tournefortii* C. C. Gmel. (*V. Buxbaumii* Tenore). Waste ground; occasional.

LENTIBULARIACEAE. BLADDERWORT FAMILY

PINGUICULA. Butterwort

- P. vulgaris** L. Alpine cliffs, Smugglers' Notch, (Pringle).

UTRICULARIA. Bladderwort

- U. clandestina** Nutt. (*U. geminiscapa* Benj.). Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
U. cornuta Michx. (*Stomoisia cornuta* [Michx.] Raf.). Bogs; frequent.
U. gibba L. Rocky Pond, Rutland, (Ross).
U. inflata Walt. In still waters of southern Vermont; occasional.
U. intermedia Hayne. Shallow pools; occasional.
U. resupinata B. D. Greene. (*Lecticula resupinata* [B. D. Greene] Barnhart). Fairlee Lake, (Jesup and Sargent); Townshend, (Wheeler).
U. vulgaris L., var. *americana* Gray. (*U. macrorhiza* Le Conte). Greater Bladderwort. Ponds and slow streams; common.

OROBANCHACEAE. BROOM-RAPE FAMILY

CONOPHOLIS. Squaw-root. Cancer-root

- C. americana** (L. f.) Wallr. Woods on White Creek, (Chandler); "Rock Point, Burlington," (Macrae); West Rutland, (H. M. Denslow); Snake Mountain, (Brainerd); Leicester, (Dutton); Townshend, (Wheeler).

EPIFAGUS. Beech-drops. Cancer-root

- E. virginiana** (L.) Bart. (*Leptamnium virginianum* [L.] Raf.). Beech-drops. Under beech trees; common.

OROBANCHE. (THALESIA). Broom-rape

- O. uniflora** L. One-flowered Cancer-root. Dry woodlands; occasional.

ACANTHACEAE. ACANTHUS FAMILY

DIANTHERA. Water Willow

- D. americana** L. Collected by Dr. Paddock, in 1819, in water at Ferrisburgh; specimen now in University of Vermont herbarium. No later botanist has found it in Vermont.

PHRYMACEAE. LOPSEED FAMILY

PHRYMA. Lopseed

- P. Leptostachya** L. Moist open woods of the lower altitudes; occasional.

PLANTAGINACEAE. PLANTAIN FAMILY

LITTORELLA

- L. uniflora** (L.) Asch. Gravelly shores; Kelley's Bay, Alburgh, (Pringle); Spectacle Pond, East Wallingford, (Kent); Notch Pond, Ferdinand, (Eggleston).

PLANTAGO. Plantain

- P. aristata* Michx. Occasionally introduced with grass seed.
*P. lanceolata** L. English Plantain, Rib Grass, Ripple Grass. Grass land; common.
P. major L. Common Plantain. Waysides; common.
P. Rugelii Dene. Plantain. With the preceding species; common.

RUBIACEAE. MADDER FAMILY

CEPHALANTHUS. Buttonbush

- C. occidentalis* L. Swamps of the lower altitudes; frequent. North in the Connecticut Valley to Fairlee.

GALIUM. Bedstraw. Cleavers

- G. Aparine* L. Cleavers, Goose Grass. Shaded ground of the lower altitudes; frequent. In the Connecticut Valley north to Norwich.
G. asprellum Michx. Rough Bedstraw. Alluvial ground; common.
G. boreale L. Northern Bedstraw. Wet meadows; occasional.
G. lanceolatum Torr. Wild Liquorice. Dry woods of the lower altitudes; common.
G. Claytoni Michx. Wet meadows; frequent.
*G. erectum** Huds. Waste places; Charlotte, (Pringle); Bristol, (Dike); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).
G. kantschaticum Steller. Cold wet woods of the higher mountains; frequent.
G. labradoricum Wiegand. Perch Pond bog, Pownal, (J. R. Churchill); Danby, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
G. lanceolatum Torr. Wild Liquorice. Dry woods of the lower altitudes; frequent.
*G. Mollugo** L. Wild Madder. "North Pomfret," (Morgau); Shelburne, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Bellows Falls, Putney and Dummerston, (W. H. Blanchard).
G. palustre L. Wet meadows and along ditches; common.
G. pilosum Ait. Dry copses; Pownal, (Robbins, Eggleston); West Haven, (G. H. Ross).
*G. sylvaticum** L. Scotch Mist, Baby's Breath. Established on shady ledge, Orwell, (Brainerd); Peacham, (Dr. F. Blanchard).
*G. sylvestre** Pollick. Charlotte, (Pringle).
G. tinctorium L. Wet meadows; frequent.
G. trifidum L. Cold bogs and marshy borders of ponds; frequent.
G. triflorum Michx. Sweet-scented Bedstraw. Rich woodlands; common.
*G. verum** L. Yellow Bedstraw. Occasionally introduced in grass lands.

HOUSTONIA

- H. caerulea* L. Bluets, Innocence. Grassy places and wet rocks; common.

H. longifolia Gaertn. Dry rocky places; frequent in the Champlain Valley. Randolph, (Bates).

MITCHELLA. Patridge Berry

M. repens L. Cool woods; common.

SHERARDIA. Field Madder

S. arvensis* L. Middlebury, (Brainerd).

CAPRIFOLIACEAE. HONEYSUCKLE FAMILY

DIERVILLA. Bush Honeysuckle

D. Lonicera Mill. (*D. Diervilla* [L.] MacM.). Rocky woodlands; common.

LINNAEA. Twin-flower

L. borealis L., var. *americana* (Forbes) Rehder. (*L. americana* Forbes). Cool rich woods; frequent.

LONICERA. Honeysuckle

L. caerulea L., var. *villosa* (Michx.) T. & G. Mountain Fly Honeysuckle. Cold bogs of northeastern Vermont; occasional. Norwich, (Jesup).

L. canadensis Marsh. American Fly Honeysuckle. Moist woods; common.

L. dioica L. Wild Honeysuckle. Dry rocky woods and sandy soil of the lower altitudes; frequent.

L. hirsuta Eat. Hairy Honeysuckle. Rocky woodlands of western Vermont; occasional.

L. oblongifolia (Goldie) Hook. Swamp Fly Honeysuckle. Cold bogs; occasional.

L. sempervirens L. Trumpet Honeysuckle. Townshend and Brattleboro, (Wheeler).

L. tatarica* L. Tartarian Honeysuckle. A frequent escape from cultivation.

SAMBUCUS. Elder

S. canadensis L. Common Elderberry. Thickets; common.

S. racemosa L. Red-berried Elder. Rocky woodlands; common.

SYMPHORICARPOS. Snowberry

S. racemosus Michx. Snowberry. Cliffs and headlands of western Vermont; occasional.

S. racemosus Michx., var. *laevigatus* Fernald. (*S. Symphoricarpos* [L.] MacM.). Garden Snowberry. Roadside escape.

TRIOSTEUM. Horse Gentian

T. aurantiacum Bicknell. Feverwort, Horse Gentian. Rich woodlands of the lower altitudes; occasional. North in the Connecticut Valley to Norwich.

VIBURNUM. Arrow-wood

- V. acerifolium* L. Maple-leaved Viburnum, Dockmackie. Dry rocky and sandy woods of the lower altitudes; common.
- V. alnifolium* Marsh. Hobblebush, Witch Hobble, Moosewood. Cold moist woods; common.
- V. cassinoides* L. Withe-rod, Wild Raisin. Swamps; common.
- V. dentatum* L. Arrow-wood. Wet places; frequent.
- V. Lentago* L. Sheepberry, Nannyberry, Sweet Viburnum. Rich moist woods and banks of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- V. Opulus* L., var. *americanum* (Mill.) Ait. Cranberry-tree, High-bush Cranberry, Pimbina. Low ground; frequent.
- V. pauciflorum* Raf. Squashberry, Pimbina. Moist ravines near limit of tree growth; Mt. Mansfield, (Tuckerman and Macrae); Killington Mt., (Sargent and Eggleston); Stratton Mt., (Underwood).
- V. pubescens* (Ait.) Pursh. Downy Arrow-wood. Common on the cliffs and rocky hills of the Champlain Valley.

VALERIANACEAE. VALERIAN FAMILY

VALERIANA. Valerian

- V. officinalis** L. Garden Heliotrope. Garden escape, Franklin, (Wild); Burlington and Shelburne, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- V. uliginosa* (T. & G.) Rydb. Cedar Swamp, Fairhaven, (Robbins, Seeley); Craftsbury, (Robbins).

DIPSACACEAE. TEASEL FAMILY

DIPSACUS. Teasel

- D. sylvestris** Huds. Wild Teasel. Roadside weed; "Castleton," (Reed); Shoreham, (Brainerd); Charlotte, (Pringle).

KNAUTIA. (SCABIOSA)

- K. arvensis** (L.) T. Coulter. Scabious. Charlotte, (Pringle).

CUCURBITACEAE. GOURD FAMILY

ECHINO CYSTIS. (MICRAMPELIS). Wild Balsam-apple

- E. lobata* (Michx.) T. & G. Wild Cucumber. Alluvial banks and waste places; frequent.

SICYOS. One-seeded Bur Cucumber

- S. angulatus* L. Star Cucumber. River banks and waste places; frequent.

CAMPANULACEAE. BLUEBELL FAMILY

CAMPANULA. Bellflower

- C. aparinoides* Pursh. Marsh Bellflower. Low sedgy thickets of the lower altitudes; occasional.

- C. glomerata*** L. Clustered Bellflower. Chittenden, (Mrs. Emily H. Terry).
C. rapunculoides* L. Bellflower. Roadside escape; occasional.
C. rotundifolia L. Harebell, Bluebell. Rocky banks; common.
C. Trachelium* L. Nettle-leaved Bellflower, Throatwort. Colchester, (Griffin).
C. uliginosa Rydberg. Low sedgy thickets of the lower altitudes; frequent.

SPECULARIA. (LEGOUZIA). Venus's Looking-glass

- S. perfoliata** (L.) A. DC. Dry rocky woodlands of the lower altitudes; occasional and local. Royalton, (Ward); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard); South Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

LOBELIACEAE. LOBELIA FAMILY

LOBELIA

- L. cardinalis** L. Cardinal-flower. Swales and margins of ponds and streams; frequent. North in the Connecticut Valley to Hartland.
L. Dortmanna L. Water Lobelia. Shallow margins of ponds and bogs; occasional.
L. inflata L. Indian Tobacco. Fields and pastures; common.
L. Kalmii L. Cool moist rocks and fields; occasional
L. spicata Lam. Fields and waysides of the lower altitudes; occasional.

COMPOSITAE. COMPOSITE FAMILY

ACHILLEA. Yarrow

- A. Millefolium** L. Common Yarrow, Milfoil. Dry fields and roadsides; common.
A. Ptarmica L. Sneezeweed. Hartland, (Underwood).

AMBROSIA. Ragweed

- A. artemisiifolia** L. (*A. elatior* L.). Roman Wormwood, Hogweed, Bitter-weed. Waste places; common.
A. psilostachya DC. Introduced with western seed; Brandon, (Dutton); railroad yard, Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
A. trifida L. Great Ragweed. Moist alluvial soil; occasional. Var. **integrifolia** (Muhl.) T. & G. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

ANAPHALIS. Everlasting

- A. margaritacea** (L.) B. & H. Pearly Everlasting. Dry hills and woods; common.

ANTENNARIA. Everlasting. Ladies' Tobacco

- A. Brainerdii** Fernald. Moist banks, usually in shade; occasional in the lower altitudes of central Vermont.

- A. canadensis* Greene. Dry and moist ground; common.
A. fallax Greene. In partial shade; occasional.
A. neglecta Greene. Indian Tobacco. Old fields; common.
A. neodioica Greene. Old pastures and fields; frequent.
A. neodioica Greene, var. *grandis* Fernald. Usually in shade; frequent.
A. occidentalis Greene. Meadows and hillsides; common in Addison County; Colchester, (Blake).
A. Parlinii Fernald. Dry banks and thickets of the lower altitudes; occasional.
A. petaloidea Fernald. Old pastures; common.
A. plantaginifolia (L.) Richards. Plantain-leaved Everlasting. Dry open woodlands of the lower altitudes; occasional.

ANTHEMIS. Chamomile

- A. arvensis** L. Corn Chamomile. Westminster, Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard).
*A. Cotula** L. Mayweed, Dog Fennel. Waste places; common.
*A. tinctoria** L. Yellow Chamomile. Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard).

ARCTIUM. Burdock

- A. Lappa** L. Great Burdock. Waste places; frequent, especially in mountain towns.
A. Lappa L., var. *purpurascens** (Le Grand) Fernald. Rhod. 12: 45. Cornwall, (Brainerd).
*A. minus** (Hill) Bernh. Common Burdock. Waste places; common.

ARTEMISIA. Wormwood

- A. Abrotanum** L. Southernwood. Garden escape; Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
*A. Absinthium** L. Wormwood. Dry hills and roadsides; occasional. Rare in the Connecticut Valley.
A. biennis Willd. Introduced along railways; occasional.
A. canadensis Michx. Willoughby Lake, (A. Wood); Smugglers' Notch, Mt. Mansfield, (Pringle); slaty shore of northern Lake Champlain, (Brainerd).
A. caudata Michx. Sandy shores of Lake Champlain; occasional.
A. ludoviciana Nutt. (*A. gnaphalodes* Nutt.). Western Mugwort, White Sage. Along railroad, Bellows Falls, (W. H. Blanchard).
*A. pontica** L. Garden escape; Westmore, (Kennedy).
*A. Stelleriana** Bess. Beach Wormwood, Dusty Miller. Occasional as a garden escape.
*A. vulgaris** L. Common Mugwort. Waste places; common.

ASTER. Aster

- A. acuminatus* Michx. Cool rich woods; common.
A. amethystinus Nutt. Moist ground. "Brattleboro," (Frost); South Pownal, (Eggleston).

- A. cordifolius** L. Woodlands; common. Var. **Furbishiae** Fernald. Banks of streams; occasional. Var. **polycephalus** Porter. Johnson, (Grout).
- A. divaricatus** L. Moist woodlands; common.
- A. ericoides** L. Dry open places of the lower altitudes of southern Vermont; occasional. Var. **Pringlei** Gray. (A. *Pringlei* Britton). Slaty headlands and islands of Lake Champlain; frequent. Manchester, (Mary A. Day).
- A. junceus** Ait. Peat bogs; rare.
- A. laevis** L. Borders of woodlands of the lower altitudes of southern Vermont; frequent.
- A. lateriflorus** (L.) Britton. Thickets and fields; common.
- A. lateriflorus** (L.) Britton, var. **hirsuticaulis** (Lindl.) Porter. (A. *hirsuticaulis* Lindl.). Borders of thickets. "Bellows Falls," (Carey); Burlington, (Macrae, Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Highgate Springs, (Jesup); Brattleboro, (Grout).
- A. linariifolius** L. (*Ionactis linariifolius* Greene). Sandy soil of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- A. Lindleyanus** T. & G., var. **comatus** Fernald. Ripton, Bellows Falls, (W. H. Blanchard).
- A. longifolius** Lam. North Pownal, (Eggleston); Connecticut Valley, (W. H. Blanchard); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy); Jamaica, (Wheeler). Var. **villicaulis** Gray. Connecticut Valley (W. H. Blanchard); West Concord, (Eggleston).
- A. macrophyllus** L. Moist woods; common. Var. **excelsior** Burgess. Frequent. Var. **pinguifolius** Burgess. Occasional. Var. **sejunctus** Burgess. Frequent. Var. **velutinus** Burgess. St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).
- A. multilorus** Ait. Dry hilly pastures. Pownal, (Robbins, Eggleston); Vernon, (Grout). Var. **exiguus** Fernald. In railroad yard, Norwich, (H. E. Sargent).
- A. nemoralis** Ait. Rocky shores of North Pond, Brunswick, (Eggleston).
- A. nemoralis** Ait., var. **Blakei** Porter. Belden Pond, Johnson, (Grout).
- A. novae-angliae** L. New England Aster. Moist ground; common in western Vermont from Addison County southward; less so elsewhere. Var. **roseus** (Desf.) DC. Occasional.
- A. novi-belgii** L. Moist shady soil, Connecticut Valley; occasional.
- A. paniculatus** Lam. Shady moist soil; common. Var. **acutidens** Burgess. Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard). Var. **bellidifolius** (Willd.) Burgess. Rutland, (Eggleston); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy). Var. **cinerascens** Fernald. Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard). Var. **lanatus** Fernald. Willoughby Lake, (E. F. Williams). Var. **simplex** (Willd.) Burgess. Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard); Rutland, (Kirk).
- A. polyphyllus** Willd. (A. *Faxoni* Porter). Willoughby Mountain, (Tuckerman, Faxon); "A dwarf form in pastures, Newark and Sutton," (E. Faxon); St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).

- A. prenanthoides** Muhl. Newfane, (Grout); Taftsville, (Nancy Darling).
- A. ptarmicoides** T. & G. Dry limestone ledges, Bennington County; occasional. West River, Jamaica; rare; (W. H. Blanchard).
- A. puniceus** L. Red-stalked Aster. Low thickets and swamps; common. Var. **demissus** Lindl. Occasional. Var. **firmus** (Nees) T. & G. Sudbury, (F. W. Hubby); Mt. Killington, (Kirk). Var. **lucidulus** Gray. Brandon, (Dutton).
- A. radula** Ait. "Brattleboro," (Frost); Cranberry Pond bog, Ferdinand, (Eggleston).
- A. sagittifolius** Wedemeyer. Dry ground. Common in the Hoosic Valley, Pownal, (Eggleston). Only known station in New England.
- A. Schreberi** Nees. Common in southern Vermont.
- A. tardiflorus** L. Moist shady ground; occasional. Var. **vestitus** Fernald. Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard); Hartland, (Nancy Darling); Willoughby Lake, (Kennedy).
- A. Tradescanti** L. Low grounds; occasional.
- A. umbellatus** Mill. (*Doellingeria umbellata* [Mill.] Nees). Moist thickets; common.
- A. undulatus** L. Dry coves of the lower altitudes; common.
- A. vimineus** Lam. Moist banks; occasional. Var. **foliolosus** (Ait.) Gray. Ledges, Sumner's Falls, Hartland, (Eggleston).
- A. vimineus** Lam., var. **saxatilis** Fernald. (*A. saxatilis* [Fernald] Blanchard). Ledges, Winooski River, Williston, (Pringle); Connecticut River, Bellows Falls to Brattleboro, (W. H. Blanchard).

BIDENS. Bur Marigold

- B. Beckii** Torr. (*Megalodonta Beckii* [Torr.] Greene). Water Marigold. Ponds and deep slow streams; occasional.
- B. cernua** L. Stick-tight. Wet places; common.
- B. comosa** (Gray) Wiegand. Wet shores; rare.
- B. connata** Muhl. Swamp Beggar-ticks. Low margins of streams and lakes; frequent.
- B. discoidea** (T. & G.) Britton. Maquam Bay, Swanton, (Blake).
- B. frondosa** L. Common Beggar-ticks. Moist waste places; common. Var. **anomala** Porter. Lake Bomoseen, (Kirk).
- B. vulgata** Greene. Beggar-ticks, Stick-tight. Waste ground; common.

CARDUUS. Plumeless Thistle

- C. crispus*** L. Curled Thistle. South Burlington, (Chittenden).

CENTAUREA. Star Thistle

- C. Cyanus*** L. Bluebottle, Bachelor's Button, Corn-flower. Occasionally adventive.
- C. Jacea*** L. Meadow Centaury. Charlotte, (Pringle); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).
- C. Jacea** L., var. **lacera*** Koch. Berkshire, (Mrs. Frances Jolley).

CHRYSANTHEMUM. Ox-Eye Daisy

- C. Leucanthemum** L., var. **pinnatifidum*** Lecoq and Lamotte. Fields and meadows; common.

CICHORIUM. Succory or Chicory

- C. Intybus*** L. Common Chicory, Blue Sailors. Roadsides and meadows; more common in western Vermont.

CIRSIUM. Common or Plumed Thistle

- C. arvense*** (L.) Scop. Canada Thistle. Fields and waste places; common.
- C. canum*** (L.) Bieb. Castleton, (A. E. Higley).
- C. discolor** (Muhl.) Spreng. Field Thistle. Copses of the lower altitudes of southern Vermont; occasional.
- C. lanceolatum*** (L.) Hill. Common or Bull Thistle. Pastures and roadsides; common.
- C. muticum** Michx. Swamp Thistle. Swamps and low woods; frequent.
- C. pumilum** (Nutt.) Spreng. (*C. odoratum* [Muhl.] Britton). Pasture or Bull Thistle. The most common pasture thistle of the southern counties of western Vermont; unknown north of Rutland County.

CREPIS. Hawk's Beard

- C. biennis*** L. Charlotte, (Pringle).
- C. capillaris*** (L.) Wallr. (*C. virens* L.). Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).
- C. setosa*** Haller. Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard).

DYSSODIA. (BOEBERA). Fetid Marigold

- D. papposa** (Vent.) Hitchc. Adventive on wool waste, bank of Winooski River, Burlington, (Brainerd).

ERECTHITES. Fireweed

- E. hieracifolia** (L.) Raf. Moist woods, especially in recent clearings; common.

ERIGERON. Fleabane

- E. annuus** (L.) Pers. Daisy Fleabane, Sweet Scabious. Fields and waste places; common.
- E. canadensis** L. (*Leptilon canadense* [L.] Britton). Horse-weed, Butter-weed. Waste places; common.
- E. hyssopifolius** Michx. Moist rocky river banks and mountain cliffs; occasional.
- E. philadelphicus** L. Daisy Fleabane. Moist ground; common.
- E. pulchellus** Michx. Robin's Plantain. Copses and moist banks; common.
- E. ramosus** (Walt.) BSP. Daisy Fleabane. Fields; common.

EUPATORIUM. Thoroughwort

- E. perfoliatum** L. Boneset, Thoroughwort. Low grounds; common.
 Var. **truncatum** Gray. Hartland, (Underwood); Colchester, (Blake).
- E. purpureum** L. Joe-Pye Weed, Trumpet Weed. Essex Junction, North Ferrisburgh, (Blake); Highgate, (Blewitt).
- E. purpureum** L., var. **amoenum** (Pursh.) Gray. Dry open woods, Pownal, (Eggleston).
- E. purpureum** L., var. **foliosum** Fernald. Essex Junction, (Blake).
- E. purpureum** L., var. **maculatum** (L.) Darl. (*E. maculatum* L.). Joe-Pye Weed, Trumpet Weed. Moist thickets and low grounds; common.
- E. sessilifolium** L. Upland Boneset. Dry open woods about base of cliff, North Pownal, (Eggleston).
- E. urticaefolium** Reichard. White Snakeroot. Moist rich woods; common.

GALINSOGA

- G. parviflora** Cav., var. **hispida*** DC. Becoming common as a garden weed.

GNAPHALIUM. Cudweed

- G. decurrens** Ives. Everlasting. Hillsides; common.
- G. polycephalum** Michx. (*G. obtusifolium* L.?). Common Everlasting. Old fields and woods; common.
- G. uliginosum** L. Low Cudweed. Moist soil; common.

HELIANTHUS. Sunflower

- H. annuus** L. Common Sunflower. An occasional escape.
- H. decapetalus** L. Wild Sunflower. Copses and low banks of streams; frequent.
- H. divaricatus** L. Thickets and barrens of the lower altitudes; frequent.
- H. giganteus** L. "Brattleboro," (Frost); Randolph, (Bates); "Royalton," (Ward).
- H. petiolaris** Nutt. Adventive, Burlington, (Helyer); St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).
- H. strumosus** L. Dry woods and banks of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; occasional.
- H. tuberosus** L. Jerusalem Artichoke. Along fences and roadsides; frequent.

HELIOPSIS. Ox-Eye

- H. helianthoides** (L.) Sweet. North Pownal, (Woodward); Lyndon, (Inez A. Howe).
- H. scabra** Dunal. Franklin, (Wild); Hartford and Norwich, (H. E. Sargent); Burlington, (Jones); Shelburne, (Mrs. Gebhardt).

HIERACIUM. Hawkweed

- H. aurantiacum*** L. Orange Hawkweed, Devil's Paint-brush, Grim the Collier. Common. A weed pest in pastures and lawns, especially in the northwestern counties.
- H. canadense** Michx. Dry cool woods; frequent.
- H. florentinum*** All. King Devil. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn); Colchester, (Griffin); Rutland and Sherburne, (Kirk).
- H. floribundum*** Wimm. & Grab. Franklin, (Underwood); Brattleboro, (Wheeler).
- H. marianum** Willd. Bellows Falls, (W. H. Blanchard).
- H. paniculatum** L. Open woods; frequent.
- H. pilosella*** L. Mouse-ear. Grassland; rare.
- H. praealtum** Gochnat, var. *decipiens** Koch. South Burlington, (Mrs. Jane Walker).
- H. pratense*** Tausch. King Devil. Berkshire, (Mrs. Frances Jolley).
- H. scabrum** Michx. Dry open woods; common.
- H. venosum** L. Rattlesnake-weed, Poor Robin's Plantain. Dry plains and pine woods of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- H. vulgatum*** Fries. Common in woods near Evergreen Cemetery, Rutland, (Kirk).

INULA. Elecampane

- I. Helenium*** L. Elecampane. Roadsides and damp pastures; frequent.

IVA. Marsh Elder. Highwater Shrub

- I. xanthifolia** Nutt. Adventive. Manchester, (Mrs. Mary C. Munson); Stowe, (Mrs. Carrie E. Straw).

KRIGIA. (CYNTHIA). Dwarf Dandelion

- K. virginica** (L.) Willd. Dry sterile soil of the Connecticut Valley; occasional.

LACTUCA. Lettuce

- L. canadensis** L. Wild Lettuce, Horse-weed. Rich damp soil, borders of fields and thickets; common. Var. *montana* Britton. Burlington, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).
- L. hirsuta** Muhl. Charlotte, (Pringle).
- L. integrifolia** Bigel. (*L. sagittifolia* Ell.). Newfane, (Grout); Pownal, (Eggleston); Middlebury, (Brainerd).
- L. scariola** L., var. *integrata** Gren. & Godr. (*L. virosa* L.). Prickly Lettuce. Waste places; spreading rapidly.
- L. spicata** (Lam.) Hitchc. Wild Blue Lettuce. Low ground; common.

LAPSANA. (LAMPSONA). Nipplewort

- L. communis*** L. Brattleboro, (Frost); Ferrisburgh and Rutland, (Kirk); Townshend, (W. H. Blanchard).

LEONTODON. (APARGIA). Hawkbit

- L. autumnalis*** L. Fall Dandelion. Abundant on village green, Irasburgh, (Hazen); Rutland, (Kirk).

MATRICARIA. Wild Chamomile

- M. suaveolens*** (Pursh.) Buchenau. (*M. matricarioides* [Less.] Porter). Pineapple-weed. Adventive from Pacific coast. Abundant along railroads and highways in many places.

ONOPORDUM. Cotton or Scotch Thistle

- O. Acanthium*** L. Cotton Thistle. "Dry pastures, Williston and Grand Isle," (Robbins); Charlotte, (Pringle); Williston, (Mrs. N. F. Flynn).

PETASITES. Sweet Coltsfoot

- P. palmatus** (Ait.) Gray. Wooded borders of cold swamps and streams; occasional.

PICRIS

- P. echioides*** L. Ox-tongue. Hartland, (Webster).
P. hieracioides* L. Charlotte, (Pringle).

POLYMNIA. Leafcup

- P. canadensis** L. Limestone ledges, Rutland and Proctor, (Eggleston).

PRENANTHES. (NABALUS). Rattlesnake-Root

- P. alba** L. White Lettuce, Rattlesnake-root. Borders of rich woods of the lower altitudes of western Vermont; occasional. Vernon, (Grout); West River, (Wheeler).
P. altissima L. Gall-of-the-earth. Rich moist woods; common. Var. *hispidula* Fernald. Monkton, (Pringle).
P. Boottii (DC.) Gray. Mansfield Chin and Nose, (Pringle).
P. nana (Bigel.) Torr. Top of Willoughby Mt., (Rusby).
P. racemosa Michx. Along railroad, Swanton, (Blake).
P. trifoliata (Cass.) Fernald. Gall-of-the-earth. Dry sterile soil; frequent.

RUDBECKIA. Cone-flower

- R. hirta** L. Yellow Daisy, Black-eyed Susan, Nigger-head. Meadows; common.
R. laciniata L. Tall Cone-flower, Thimble-weed. Low thickets; frequent.

SENECIO. Groundsel. Ragwort. Squaw-weed

- S. aureus** L. Golden Ragwort. Swamps; common.
S. Balsamitae Muhl. (*S. pauperculus* Michx.). Moist cliffs and rocky banks of streams; frequent.
S. Balsamitae Muhl., var. *praelongus* Greenman. Manchester, (Mary A. Day); Essex, (F. A. Ross); Burlington, (Jones).

- S. obovatus** Muhl. Dry open woods; Bennington and Pownal, common, (Robbins, Churchill); Essex, (F. A. Ross); Townshend, (Wheeler).
S. Robbinsii Oakes. Common in the cold swamps of northern and central Vermont. Summit of Ascutney Mt. and Windham, (W. H. Blanchard); Hartland, (Nancy Darling); Rutland, (Eggleston).
S. vulgaris* L. Common Groundsel. Garden weed; occasional.

SERICOCARPUS. White-topped Aster

- S. asteroides** (L.) BSP. Dry open woods. Pownal and Arlington, (Robbins); Vernon, (Grout); Brattleboro, (W. H. Blanchard).

SILPHIUM. Rosin-weed

- S. perfoliatum** L. Cup Plant. Burlington, (Jones); Westminster, (W. H. Blanchard).

SOLIDAGO. Golden-rod

- S. altissima** L. (*S. canadensis*, Gray's Manual, ed. 6 in part). Copses of the lower altitudes; occasional.
S. altissima L., var. **procera** (Ait.) Fernald. Manchester, (Mary A. Day).
S. arguta Ait. Copses and moist woods of the lower altitudes; common.
S. bicolor L. White Golden-rod. Dry copses; common.
S. caesia L. Rich woodlands of the lower altitudes; common. Var. **axillaris** (Pursh) Gray. Burnt over woodlands; common. Var. **paniculata** Gray. Rich woods; occasional.
S. canadensis L. (*S. canadensis* L., var. *glabrata* Porter). Borders of thickets and fields; common.
S. canadensis L., var. **gilvocanescens** Rydb. St. Johnsbury, (Inez A. Howe).
S. Cutleri Fernald. (*S. Virgaurea*, var. *alpina* Bigel.). Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump, (Brainerd); Mt. Horrid, (Dutton); Lunenburg, (W. E. Balch).
S. graminifolia (L.) Salisb. (*Euthamia graminifolia* [L.] Nutt.). Moist soil; common.
S. hispida Muhl. Dry sterile soil; occasional. More abundant in northern Vermont.
S. juncea Ait. Copses and banks of the lower altitudes; common. Var. **scabrella** (T. & G.) Gray. More rocky situations than type; common.
S. latifolia L. (*S. flexicaulis* L. in part). Moist shaded banks; frequent.
S. macrophylla Pursh. Highest peaks of the Green Mountains; common above 3,000 feet.
S. neglecta T. & G. Bogs and swamps of the lower altitudes; occasional.
S. nemoralis Ait. Dry sterile fields; common.
S. odora Ait. Sweet Goldenrod. "Woods," (Oakes); Vernon, rare. (W. H. Blanchard).

- S. patula* Muhl. Swamps; frequent in Bennington and Rutland Counties.
- S. puberula* Nutt. Sandy soil of the lower altitudes; occasional.
- S. racemosa* Greene. (*S. humilis* Gray's Manual, ed. 6 in part, not Pursh). Rock banks of lakes and streams; occasional.
- S. Randii* (Porter) Britton. (*S. Virgaurea* and var. *Redfieldii* Porter). Shady cliffs of the quartzite range of the Green Mountains, at an altitude of 1,000-2,000 feet; cliffs of Mt. Mansfield and Willoughby Mountain; headlands of Lake Champlain; common. Var. *monticola* (Porter) Fernald. Cliffs, Mt. Mansfield and Willoughby Mt.; common.
- S. rugosa* Mill. Borders of fields and copses; common.
- S. serotina* Ait. Copses and fencerows of the lower altitudes; common.
- S. serotina* Ait., var. *gigantea* (Ait.) Gray. Low grounds and moist thickets; frequent.
- S. squarrosa* Muhl. Rocky woods; occasional.
- S. uliginosa* Nutt. Peat bogs; occasional.
- S. ulmifolia* Muhl. About base of the cliffs, North Pownal, (Eggleston); Hartland, (F. P. Whiting).
- S. macrophylla* x *rugosa* Fernald. Near summit of Mt. Killington, (Dutton and Kirk).

SONCHUS. Sow Thistle

- S. arvensis** L. Field Sow Thistle. Shores and waste places, becoming frequent.
- S. asper** (L.) Hill. Spiny-leaved Sow Thistle. Waste places in rich soil; frequent.
- S. oleraceus** L. Common Sow Thistle. Waste places with the preceding.

TANACETUM. Tansy

- T. vulgare** L. Common Tansy. Roadsides; frequent. Var. *crispum** DC. With the species; frequent.

TARAXACUM. (LEONTODON). Dandelion

- T. erythrospermum** Andrz. Red-seeded Dandelion. Shallow soil about ledges; frequent.
- T. officinale** Weber. (*L. Taraxacum* L.). Common Dandelion. Common. Var. *palustre** (Sm.) Blytt. Rutland, (Eggleston).

TRAGOPOGON. Goat's Beard

- T. pratensis** L. Waste places; frequent.

TUSSILAGO. Coltsfoot

- T. Farfara** L. Moist clay banks and along mountain streams; common.

XANTHIUM. Cocklebur

- X. canadense* Mill. (*X. americanum* Walt.). Shores of lakes and rivers; frequent.
- X. commune* Britton. Shores of Lake Champlain; common.
- X. echinatum* Murr. Lake shores and river banks; common.

MARCH, 1916

BULLETIN 194

University of Vermont and State Agricultural College

Vermont Agricultural Experiment Station

BURLINGTON, VERMONT

THE TREES OF VERMONT

by G. P. BURNS and C. H. OTIS



BURLINGTON:
FREE PRESS PRINTING Co.,
1916.

University of Vermont and State Agricultural College

Vermont Agricultural Experiment Station

BURLINGTON, VERMONT

THE TREES OF VERMONT

by G. P. BURNS and C. H. OTIS



BURLINGTON:
FREE PRESS PRINTING CO.,
1916.

BOARD OF CONTROL

PRES. G. P. BENTON, *ex-officio*, Burlington.

HON. E. J. ORMSBEE, Brandon.

HON. N. K. CHAFFEE, Rutland.

OFFICERS OF THE STATION

J. L. HILLS, Director.

F. A. RICH, Veterinarian.

C. H. JONES, Chemist.

A. F. HAWES, (State Forester), Forester.

M. B. CUMMINGS, Horticulturist.

B. F. LUTMAN, Plant Pathologist.

G. P. BURNS, Botanist.

G. F. E. STORY, Animal and Dairy Husbandman.

A. K. PEITERSEN, Assistant Botanist.

JENNIE L. ROWELL, Assistant Chemist.

G. F. ANDERSON, Assistant Chemist.

W. C. STONE, Assistant Horticulturist.

H. E. BARTRAM, Assistant Plant Pathologist.

R. C. DOWNING, Assistant Veterinarian.

E. R. BAKER, Computer.

W. H. CROCKETT, Editor.

S. HARGREAVES, Gardener.

M. ADELLE ORTON, Stenographer.

ETHEL BINGHAM, Stenographer.

MAY O. BOYNTON, Librarian.

C. P. SMITH, Treasurer.

☞ Copies of the reports and bulletins of the Station are sent free of charge to any address upon application.

☞ Address all communications concerning station matters not to individual officers but to the Experiment Station, Burlington, Vt. Address inquiries concerning farm practice to Extension Service, Burlington, Vt.

Director's and State Forester's offices, chemical, horticultural and dairy laboratories are in Morrill Hall at the head of Main street; botanical and bacteriological laboratories are at Williams Science Hall, University Place; veterinary laboratories are at 499 Main street.

University farm and buildings are on the Williston road, adjoining the University grounds on the east.



Photo by H. F. Perkins.

A NATURAL GROUP OF WHITE PINE ON THE GROUNDS OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF VERMONT.

BULLETIN 194: THE TREES OF VERMONT

BY G. P. BURNS AND C. H. OTIS¹

INTRODUCTION

The supply of bulletin 73, entitled "The Trees of Vermont," has been exhausted for several years. Repeated calls from all parts of the State and especially from the schools make it evident that its revision and reissue would be welcomed.

The present publication represents a revision of Bulletin 73 of the Vermont Agricultural Experiment Station, issued in 1899, and of Bulletin 16, Vol. XIV, N. S., of the University of Michigan, issued in 1913 under the authorship of the junior writer². In the preparation of the present bulletin the authors have followed largely the general scheme and arrangement of the Michigan publication. Two chapters, "How to Study the Trees" and "Artificial Keys, How Made and Used," except for a few minor changes, are from the Michigan bulletin. The artificial keys for identification and the manual of trees have been adapted to the slightly different Vermont conditions. Most of the reproductions published in this bulletin have been made from new plates photographed from the drawings originally used to illustrate the Michigan bulletin. Credit has been indicated in each case. Finally, there have been added a series of bark photographs by the senior author, while the junior has contributed four original plates of drawings and accompanying descriptions and a section dealing with the identification and structure of Vermont woods. Upon the senior author has devolved the final bringing together of the component parts and the necessary editorial work involved.

This bulletin is intended primarily for the use of pupils in our public schools and of persons not especially trained in botany. For this reason the use of technical terms has been avoided whenever possible. In several cases such terms were necessary, but with the help of the glossary (page 233) their meaning can be easily understood.

The order of arrangement and nomenclature are essentially those of Gray's Manual. Following a tendency which is steadily gaining favor, all species names are printed with a small letter, regardless of their origin.

¹ Professor Otis, formerly curator of the botanical garden and arboretum of the University of Michigan, spent several months during the past year at this institution, collaborating with the senior author in the preparation of this bulletin.

² The authors take this occasion to express their appreciation of the courtesy of the University of Michigan authorities in allowing them to make such liberal use of the material from the former bulletin in their present work.

Two sets of keys are given. One is based upon characters which are present during the summer; the other uses the winter characters as a basis for identification.

Photographs have not been used as illustrations because they are too indefinite and give all characters equal emphasis. This generally conceals the essential marks necessary for identification and affords little help to the student. Accurate line drawings are substituted for photographs, since they have proved to be much more serviceable in classwork.

It is believed that with the aid of the drawings and descriptions given in this bulletin any person will be able to identify any Vermont tree. If, however, difficulty is found in naming a given tree, specimens of flowers, fruit, leaves, wood, etc., mailed to the Extension Service, Burlington, Vermont, will be named without charge, if of such a character and received in such condition as will admit of identification.

HOW TO STUDY THE TREES

Trees are such familiar objects that the people who dwell in nearly every portion of this country see them daily. Trees give cooling shade in our parks and dooryards and along our highways; they lend their beauty to the landscape and relieve it of monotony; they yield many kinds of fruits, some of which furnish man and the animals of the forest with food; and they furnish vast quantities of lumber for a multitude of uses. It is important then that every person, whether in the schools or beyond school age, should become acquainted with our trees. Most people know a few of the more common trees but are ignorant of the great wealth of trees of various kinds about them. Some persons who may have wished to learn more have been hindered for lack of a teacher and others have been dismayed by the very multitude of manuals to which they have had access.

In beginning a study of trees the student should be careful to confine himself to well established facts. Once started he should proceed slowly, assimilating each new discovery before seeking another. He should begin with the trees nearest home and then becoming familiar with these in all their aspects, he should extend his trips afield. Not only should he be able to name the trees when they are fully clothed in summer garb, but he should know as readily the same trees when only the bare branches stand silhouetted against the sky if he desires to gain a thorough knowledge of his subject.

The characters which are used in studying the trees are habits, leaves, flowers, fruits, buds, bark, distribution and habitat. These will be discussed briefly in the next few pages, the same order that is used in the detailed descriptions of species being maintained in the present discussion. A few drawings also will be added to make certain points clear and to show comparative forms.

NAME.—Every tree has one or several common names and a scientific or Latin name. Some of these common names are merely local, while others have a more extended use. A few names apply to totally different species. Thus, cottonwood in Vermont is *Populus deltoides*, in Idaho and Colorado *Populus angustifolia*, in California *Populus fremontii* and in Kentucky *Tilia heterophylla*. While it should not be forgotten that in common speech it is proper as well as convenient to call trees by their common names, yet, in view of the many uncertainties pertaining to their use, a scientific name at times is absolutely essential to the clear understanding of what is meant. Latin is the language in universal use by all scientists. No longer used by any civilized nation, it has become a dead language and consequently never changes. Its vocabulary and its constructions a thousand years hence will probably be the same that they are today. Being in universal use among scientists of all nationalities no confusion arises from the use of a Latin word. The oak in Germany is known as *Eiche*, in France as *chêne* and in Spain as *roble*, but the Latin word *Quercus* is the same in all these countries.

A scientific name as applied to trees consists at least of two parts, as *Quercus alba*. The first is the genus name and always is written with a capital letter, the second is the species name and is written with a small letter, the two names constituting the briefest possible description of the particular tree. It is customary to add to these the name or an abbreviation of the name of the person who first gave the name to the tree, as *Quercus alba* L., the abbreviation standing for Linnaeus. Sometimes a third name is used, as *Acer saccharum nigrum*, referring in this instance to a variety of the ordinary Sugar Maple. In some cases trees have more than one Latin name. When this is true the synonym or synonyms are placed in brackets after the accepted name.

Genera which bear a relationship to each other are placed in the same family, the family name always having the characteristic ending—*aceae*. Related families again are grouped into orders, with the characteristic ending—*ales*. Orders in like manner are arranged into larger groups, called classes, and the latter into still larger groups, divisions,

etc., each with its characteristic ending. Thus, *Acer saccharum nigrum* (Michx. f.) Britt. is classified as follows:

Division—Spermatophyta

Subdivision—Angiospermae

Class—Dicotyledoneae

Order—Sapindales

Family—Aceraceae

Genus—Acer

Species—saccharum

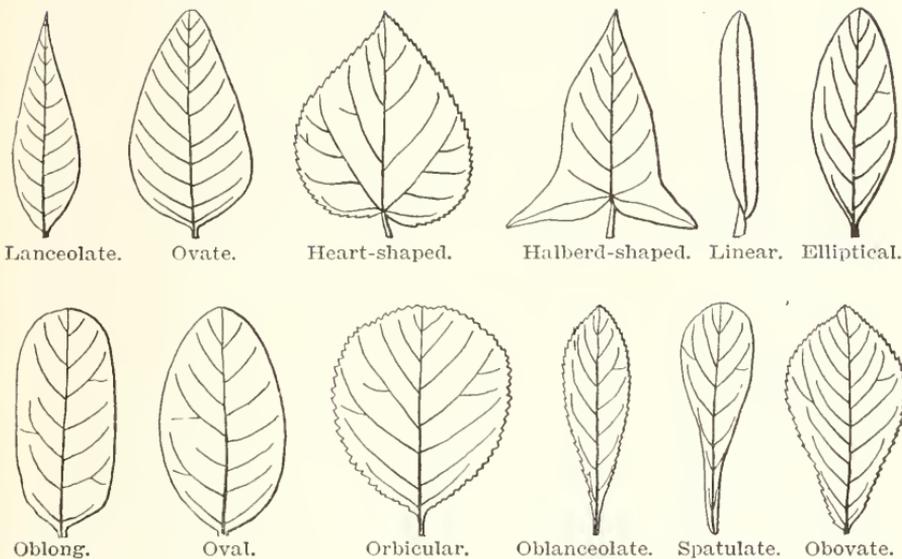
Variety—nigrum.

HABIT.—Habit, or the general appearance of a plant, is an important character of identification, especially as we become more and more familiar with the trees. Two main types are recognized, based on the manner of the branching of the trunk, the upright and the spreading. In the one the trunk extends straight upwards without dividing, as is typical in most of the conifers; in the other the trunk divides to form several large branches and the broad, spreading crown of most of our broad-leaf trees. In either case the crown may be regular in outline or very irregular, straggling or straight-limbed. Moreover, the tree growing in the open, where there is no crowding and plenty of light, may differ greatly from the tree in the forest, where the struggle for existence becomes very keen. A short, thick trunk and a low, spreading, many-branched crown characterize the tree in the open, whereas the forest tree has a long, slender, clean trunk and a narrow crown of few branches. In the descriptions of trees in this bulletin, unless otherwise stated, the habit in the open is the one given. Again, the tree may have been injured by storm or insect at some period of its growth and its natural symmetry destroyed. Moreover, the age of a tree has a great influence on its outline, young trees generally being narrow and more or less conical, broadening out as they become older. We may say, then, that each tree has an individuality of its own, little eccentricities similar to those that make people different from one another. And just as we have little difficulty in recognizing our friends at a distance by some peculiarity of walk or action, so we are able to recognize many trees at a distance by some peculiarity of form or habit.

LEAVES.—With the advent of spring the buds of our broad-leaf trees swell and burst and the leaves come forth and clothe the trees with mantles of green, hiding the branches which have been bare through the cold winter months. The evergreens, too, take on fresh color and commence a new period of growth. The beginner in botani-

cal study finds the leaves the most interesting portion of a tree and one which affords him a ready means of identification. It must be re-

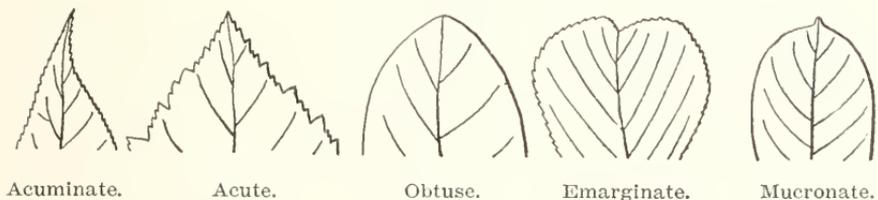
I. LEAF OUTLINES



membered, however, that leaves vary greatly in size, shape and general appearance. For example, the leaves on a flourishing sprout are usually relatively large, whereas they may be much smaller on a stunted tree of the same species growing nearby and subjected to adverse circumstances.

The leaves of a big white oak standing in the yard may be hardly lobed on the lowermost branches, while higher up they are deeply cut.

II. LEAF TIPS



However, in spite of the many modifications they undergo, the leaves of any one species have certain rather constant characteristics which are found in all forms, and the student who has once learned what these are will have little difficulty in selecting and recognizing typical specimens.

Leaves are either persistent, as in most of our conifers, which remain green all winter, or they assume various colors with the coming of the frost, and drop to the ground early in autumn although often they hang dead and lifeless far into the winter. The characteristics of leaves which we are accustomed to consider in determining their rela-

III. LEAF MARGINS



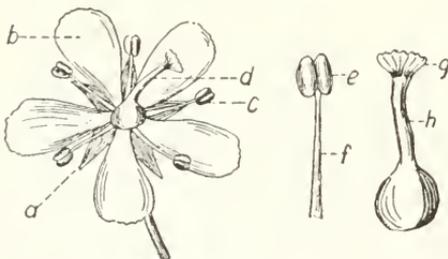
Serrate. Doubly Serrate. Dentate. Crenate. Undulate. Sinuate. Lobed.

tionships are their position or arrangement on the branch, whether simple or compound, size, shape, texture, color, the amount and character of pubescence, the character of the margin, venation, etc. The following diagrams will serve to illustrate some of the ordinary forms and shapes of leaves, their margins, etc.

FLOWERS.—Every tree when old enough bears flowers in its proper season. Some of these, as the hawthorns, locusts and horse-chestnuts,

are very showy; others, like the oaks and hickories, are comparatively inconspicuous. Some are brilliantly colored, while others are of the same color as the leaves. Nevertheless, the flowers are very accurate means of classification, and the only drawback to their use for this purpose is the fact that they last for such a little while each year.

IV. PARTS OF A FLOWER



Perfect Flower.

Stamen.

Pistil.

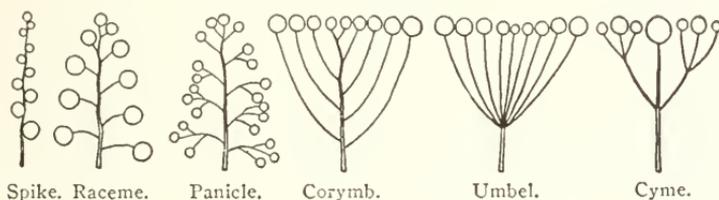
- a. Sepal (Calyx).
- b. Petal (Corolla).
- c. Stamen.
- d. Pistil.
- e. Anther.

- f. Filament.
- g. Stigma.
- h. Style.
- i. Ovary.

Just as there are male and female in the animal world, so the male and the female are found in the plant world. A few of our trees, as the locust, basswood and cherry, have perfect flowers, bearing both stamens and pistil. The

great majority, however, have unisexual flowers, bearing either stamens or pistils, but not both. When both male and female flowers are found on the same tree, the flowers are said to be monoecious, and when male flowers occur on one tree and the female on a different tree, the flowers are said to be dioecious. The cottonwood of New England is dioecious and each little seed is surrounded by a tuft of long, white hairs which enables the wind to carry it considerable distances from the parent tree, to the disgust of people living within its range. The planting of the cottonwood is forbidden within the bounds of several cities on account of this objection. Since it is desirable in some places to plant this rapidly growing tree, as in cities burning large amounts of soft

V. TYPES OF INFLORESCENCES

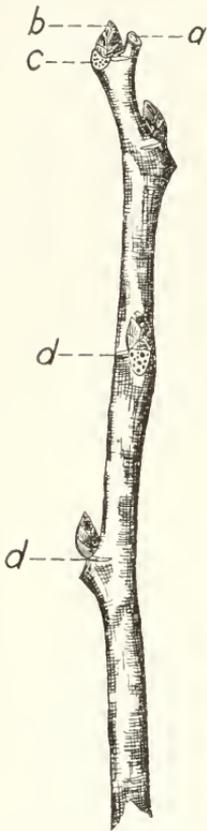


coal, it is a distinct advantage to know that the male trees may be planted safely, since they bear no seed and shed no "cotton."

Before trees can produce fruit their flowers must be fertilized, i. e., pollen from the anther of a stamen must come in contact with the stigma of a pistil. Some flowers are self-fertilized and others are cross-fertilized. For a long time it was not understood how fertilization was accomplished, but now we know that many insects, like the nectar-loving bees and butterflies, and in other instances the wind, transport the pollen from one flower to another, often miles being traversed before the right kind of flower or a flower in the right stage of development is found. And many are the modifications of flowers to insure this transference of pollen.

FRUIT.—So numerous and so varied are the forms of tree fruits that it would be only confusing to state their characters. Some fruits, such as the achenes of the poplars and willows, are so small and light that they are carried long distances by the wind; others, like the hickory nuts and walnuts, are too heavy to be wind-blown. Many fruits are of considerable economic and commercial importance and are gathered and marketed on a large scale. Among these are the hickory nuts, walnuts, chestnuts, etc. Some, not esteemed by man,

form an important article of diet for the birds and small animals of the forest. Unfortunately there are a number of limitations to the usefulness of fruit for identification purposes. Some trees require years to mature their fruit. Many trees, while producing an abundance of fruit at certain intervals, bear none at all or only very small and uncertain quantities between the years of abundance. Again, in the case of dioecious trees, only the female or pistillate bear fruit. Notwithstanding these limitations tree fruits are a very valuable aid to the student, and he should always search closely for evidences of their presence and character.



- a. Tip-scar.
- b. Lateral bud.
- c. Leaf-scar.
- d. Stipule-scars.

VI. WINTER TWIG OF RED MULBERRY

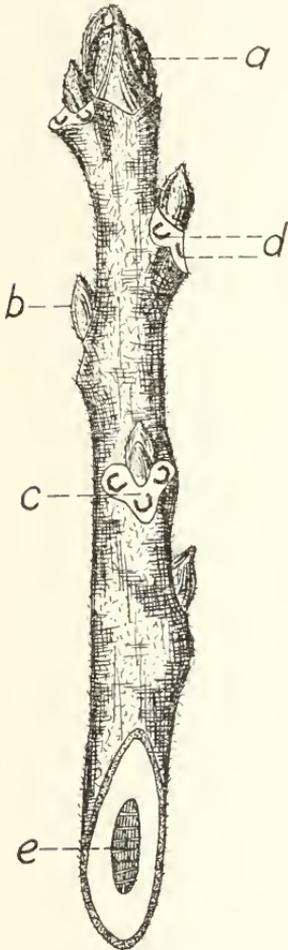
WINTER-BUDS.—Buds, with their accompanying leaf- and stipule-scars, form the basis of tree identification in winter. The size, color, position with reference to the twig, number and arrangement and character of bud-scales, etc., all are characters of the greatest value in winter determinations. Buds either are terminal or lateral, depending on their position on the twig. A lateral bud is one situated on the side of a twig in the axil of a leaf-scar. A terminal bud is one situated at the end of a twig, where it is ready to continue the growth of the twig the following spring. To the presence or absence of the terminal bud is accorded much importance in the keys on pages 162 and 163, which enable

one more surely to identify a tree. Inasmuch as the determination of this point gives the beginner some trouble at first, it is hoped that the accompanying diagrams and explanatory remarks will serve to make the distinction clear.

In the elms, willows, basswood and many other species the terminal bud and a small portion of the tip of the twig dies and drops off in late autumn, leaving a small scar at the end of the twig (a, fig. VI). The presence of this tip-scar indicates that the terminal bud is absent. Often a lateral bud will be found very close to the tip-scar (b, fig. VI), which, bending into line with the twig, makes it appear to be a terminal rather than a lateral bud. However, the presence of a leaf-scar immediately below it shows it to be a lateral bud (c, fig. VI). The

unaided eye can discern the tip-scars on some of the larger twigs, but a hand lens will be found necessary when the smaller twigs are under observation.

VII. WINTER TWIG
OF BLACK WALNUT



- a. Lateral bud.
- b. Lateral bud.
- c. Leaf-scar.
- d. Bundle-scars.
- e. Pith.

The arrangement, size and shape of the leaf-scars (c, fig. VII) are important factors in identification by winter characters. Within the leaf-scars are one or more dots (d, fig. VII), sometimes quite inconspicuous, often very prominent. These are the scars left by the fibro-vascular bundles which run through the petiole into the blade of the leaf, and are designated as bundle-scars. There may be many as in the oaks, three as in the poplars and cherries, or only one as in tamarack and the spruces; and they may be arranged in a U- or V-shaped line, or they may be without definite order. Often stipule-scars (d, fig. VI) occur on either side of the leaf-scar and are caused by the fall of a pair of small leaflets called stipules, located at the base of the leaves. Their form varies according to the form of the stipules which made them.

BARK.—The woodsman uses the bark more than any other feature in identifying trees, and often he is able in this manner to distinguish trees with much accuracy at great distances. However, the appearance of bark differs so greatly with the age of the tree and with its environment that it is difficult to describe it accurately. Some characters are distinctive, however, and serve as a ready means of identification; as for example the peeling of the sycamore and paper

birch, the “shelling” of the shellbark hickory and the mucilaginous inner bark of the slippery elm.

WOOD.—Under this heading are exhibited some of the general characteristics of wood. While it is not expected that this information will be of any particular value to the student of tree botany in identifying living trees, it happens often that such a one finds himself in the

midst of felling operations or in the lumberyards; and under such circumstances a knowledge of the wood characters may be of considerable value. Few, if any, manuals or bulletins have been published dealing in a simple but comprehensive manner with the structure of wood. Especially is this true of the photographs or drawings accompanying such works. It hardly comes within the scope of this bulletin to discuss in detail all the woods of all the tree species growing in Vermont, although such a study doubtless would be worth while. Yet there does seem to be an urgent demand for such a publication dealing with our more common trees; and hence a detailed study has been made of such of our woods as are of importance from a lumbering standpoint. Illustrations, showing cross-, radial- and tangential-sections, accompanied by descriptions and keys, have been brought together in a chapter at the end of the manual proper, to which are referred persons desirous of a more thorough acquaintance with our commercial woods.

DISTRIBUTION AND HABITAT.—To a lesser extent do distribution and habitat of a species aid in the identification of a tree. It is a distinct advantage to know that the wild plum is native in western Vermont only and that the black gum is limited to the southernmost portions of the state. So, too, knowing the water-loving habit of the swamp spruce, we would not expect to find it flourishing on a rocky mountain-top.

The characteristics, then, which are used to identify the trees about us are many. Not all will be available at any one time, and not all have been mentioned in the foregoing pages nor in the manual. It is our opinion, however, that the student will not be handicapped greatly by this lack of detail, but rather that he will take great interest and genuine pleasure in discovering these things for himself.

ARTIFICIAL KEYS, HOW MADE AND USED

An artificial key is a scheme for identifying any unknown object under consideration easily and quickly. This bulletin being devoted to the trees of Vermont, its keys are intended to make it possible for any person, even if his botanical training be meager, to determine what native trees grow about his home or farm or in any Vermont city park or woodlot. With certain modifications and within limitations they may prove useful in other localities as well.

Since many people are unfamiliar with the construction and use of keys for purposes of identification, it is the purpose of the following paragraphs briefly to outline the principles upon which they are built and the manner in which they are used.

The keys are based on the most striking similarities and differences manifested by the various parts of trees—twigs, buds, leaves, etc.—that is to say, those characters which stand out in bold relief, which catch the eye at first sight. Two alternatives are presented, either a character *is* or *is not* presented; these are the only choices possible. Indeed, further divisions are unnecessary and lead only to confusion and possible oversight. The two diametrically opposed characters are said to be coordinate in rank. In the keys they are preceded by the same letter or letters (*a* and *aa* or *b* and *bb*, etc.) and are set at the same distance from the left margin of the page. Often *a* and *aa*, or *b* and *bb* are divisible further into other groups; in every case the characters are opposed (a positive and a negative) and are given coordinate rank. It is desirable for mechanical reasons to divide the main divisions of the key more or less evenly, but this is not always feasible, nor should it be adhered to strictly.

The nature and use of a key may be made the more clear by a homely but concrete example. Let us suppose that it is desired to construct a key in order to distinguish from one another five houses in a city block. Three of these houses are built of wood, two of brick, and of the three wooden houses two are painted white and one brown. We may classify them as follows:

- a. Houses wood.
 - b. Body paint brown *Smith's house*
 - bb. Body paint white.
 - c. Trimmings green color *Jones' house*
 - cc. Trimmings slate color *Brown's house*
- aa. Houses brick.
 - b. Roof gray slate *Johnson's house*
 - bb. Roof red tile *Public library*

It is desirable in many instances to add other characters to lessen the likelihood of confusion, in cases where the characters chosen are not distinct, and in order to show the user that he is on the right track. Thus, in the example just given, green color and slate color might be confused owing to certain defects of the eye, to a coating of dust or deficiencies of the light. Hence we would be justified in adding to the above statements additional distinguishing characteristics. Thus:

bb.

c. Trimmings green color; gable roof. *Jones' house*

cc. Trimmings slate color; mansard roof. *Brown's house*

The keys in this bulletin are constructed on these principles. They are not always as simple as the illustration just used, but if the reader has mastered the house illustration he will have little or no trouble with the larger keys. In order that the usage of the keys may be made the more clear, the following example, couched in language using the personal pronoun, is set forth at some length. The reader is advised to trace it from beginning to end as a ready means of familiarizing himself with the use of and possibilities of the key system.

Suppose that during a summer stroll you come across a large tree with rough, flaky bark and thin, lobed leaves which you do not know. Turning to the *Summer Key to the Genera* on pages 16 to 19, you find first *a Leaves simple*, and contrasted with this *aa Leaves compound*. Obviously the leaf is simple and the genus sought lies in that portion of the key preceding *aa*, i. e., under *a*. The subdivisions, *b*, and *bb*, under *a* afford you a choice between *Leaves needle-shaped, awl-shaped, strap-shaped or scale-like* and *Leaves broad and flat*. The leaf being broad and flat you pass onwards in the key to *c* and *cc* under *bb*. Here you have a choice between *Leaves alternate or clustered* and *Leaves opposite*. Inspection shows the arrangement to be alternate, and you know that the genus sought lies in that portion of the key which lies between *c* and *cc*. Passing to *d* and *dd* under *c* you are offered the choice between *Margin of leaves entire or only slightly undulate* and *Margin of leaves serrate, toothed or lobed* and your observation clearly indicates that the leaf is neither entire nor undulate, hence are in *dd* class. Under *dd* you may choose between *e, Margin of leaves serrate to toothed* and *ee, Margin of leaves distinctly lobed*. The leaf being deeply lobed, you know that the genus sought is one of five lying between *ee* and *cc*, all of which have lobed leaves. To make the determination, you must look for the fruit, since *f* and *ff* under *ee* give a

choice between *Fruit an acorn* and *Fruit not an acorn*. You poke about in the grass beneath the tree with your foot, finding an acorn, water-soaked and worm-eaten, and then another. But these may have been carried hither by an industrious squirrel or washed here by the rain or blown by the wind and deposited for the entrapment of the unwary. Hence you look up into the tree for affirmation and observing more closely than heretofore you note that the young, green acorns are quite apparent. The genus, then, is *Quercus*.

Before going further in your pursuit it will be well for you to go back over the key to make careful note of the particular characters which were used to separate this genus from the other genera and to try to fix these in mind. This being done, you should turn to the page indicated, where you will find a *Summer Key to the Species of Quercus*. You may then run through this key in the same manner that you did the genus key. If you have been careful in your search you will stop finally at *Quercus alba*. At this point you will do well once more to pause and go back over this key and try to fix in mind the characters which were used to separate the various species, especially the difference between your tree and *Quercus macrocarpa*, which it resembles so closely. This done, you will turn to the page indicated and compare the characters of your tree with the drawings and descriptions. If you are satisfied with your diagnosis, well and good. If you find that you are wrong, go over the keys again and find wherein you were led astray.

Before you leave the tree take a sample of leaf properly labeled which you can press between the pages of an old magazine and save for future reference. Do this with other trees which you may find and when you get home lay them out side by side so that the labels will not show and compare them. A few trials of this kind will serve to form a mental picture of each leaf which you will remember.

A very helpful practice for the beginner is that of making keys based upon various characters. Practice keys of this kind will bring out the differences and likenesses of trees as will no other means, and characters which hitherto have escaped the eye will be brought forward prominently. Nor should the student take his characters from books, but rather should go to the woods and get his knowledge at first hand.

It is hardly necessary to state that while the key is a valuable crutch while learning to walk, once the leg is strong enough to bear the weight it should be discarded, lest it becomes a burden. A key's main function is the guidance of the student through the preliminary steps leading to a more intimate knowledge of the trees.

SUMMER KEY TO THE GENERA

- a. Leaves simple.
- b. Leaves needle-shaped, awl-shaped, strap-shaped or scale-like.
- c. Leaves in clusters of 2-many.
- d. Leaves in clusters of 2-5 sheathed, persistent for several years **Pinus**, p. 25.
- dd. Leaves in fascicles of 8-many, on short, lateral branchlets, deciduous in autumn..... **Larix**, p. 35.
- cc. Leaves solitary, not clustered.
- d. Leaves opposite.
- e. Twigs flattened; leaves all of one kind, scale-like, decurrent on the stem; fruit a small, pale brown cone,
Thuja, p. 51.
- ce. Twigs essentially terete; leaves of two kinds, either scale-like, or else awl-shaped, often both kinds on the same branch, not decurrent on the stem; fruit berry-like, bluish **Juniperus**, p. 53.
- dd. Leaves alternate or spirally-whorled.
- e. Leaves flattened, soft to the touch.
- f. Leaves $\frac{1}{2}$ - $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches long, sessile, aromatic; cones 2-4 inches long; bark of trunk with raised blisters containing resin **Abies**, p. 47.
- ff. Leaves seldom over $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, short-petioled, not aromatic; cones about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long; bark of trunk without raised blisters **Tsuga**, p. 49.
- cc. Leaves 4-sided, harsh to the touch..... **Picea**, p. 37.
- bb. Leaves broad and flat.
- c. Leaves alternate or clustered, never opposite.
- d. Margin of leaves entire or only slightly undulate.
- e. Leaves 2-5 inches long; fruit a drupe or berry,
Nyssa, p. 183.
- cc. Leaves 5-9 inches long; fruit an acorn.. **Quercus**, p. 112.
- dd. Margin of leaves serrate, toothed or lobed.
- e. Margin of leaves serrate to toothed.
- f. Branches armed with stiff, sharp thorns,
Crataegus, p. 147.

- ff.* Branches not armed.
- g.* Base of leaves decidedly oblique.
- h.* Leaf-blades about as long as they are broad, heart-shaped; fruit globose, woody, ripe in autumn,
Tilia, p. 181.
- hh.* Leaf-blades $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 times as long as they are broad, oval to ovate; fruit a membranaceous samara, ripe in spring **Ulmus**, p. 129.
- gg.* Base of leaves essentially symmetrical.
- h.* Teeth coarse, 2-5 per inch of margin.
- i.* Leaves very glabrous both sides; fruit a prickly bur.
- j.* Leaves 3-5 inches long, very lustrous beneath; bark close, smooth, steel-gray. . **Fagus**, p. 107.
- jj.* Leaves 6-8 inches long, not lustrous beneath; bark fissured, brownish. . . . **Castanea**, p. 108.
- ii.* Leaves pubescent or white-tomentose, at least beneath; fruit not a prickly bur.
- j.* Leaves 2-4 inches long, broadly ovate to sub-orbicular; fruit a very small capsule, falling in spring **Populus**, p. 60.
- jj.* Leaves 4-7 inches long, oblong-lanceolate to obovate; fruit an acorn, falling in autumn,
Quercus, p. 112.
- hh.* Teeth fine, 6-many per inch of margin.
- i.* Leaf-petioles laterally compressed; leaves tremulous **Populus**, p. 60.
- ii.* Leaf-petioles terete; leaves not tremulous.
- j.* Leaf-blades at least 3 times as long as they are broad.
- k.* Twigs brittle; fruit a very small capsule, falling in spring **Salix**, p. 55.
- kk.* Twigs tough; fruit a fleshy drupe, falling in late summer or autumn. . . . **Prunus**, p. 149.
- jj.* Leaf-blades not more than twice as long as they are broad.
- k.* Leaf-blades about twice as long as they are broad.
- l.* Margin of leaves singly serrate; fruit fleshy.

- m.* Lenticels conspicuous; pith whitish or brownish; bark easily peeled off in papery layers; buds ovoid,
Prunus, p. 149.
- mm.* Lenticels inconspicuous; pith greenish; bark not separable into papery layers; buds narrow-conical,
Amelanchier, p. 145.
- ll.* Margin of leaves doubly serrate; fruit not fleshy.
- m.* Trunk fluted; fruit inclosed within a halberd-shaped involucre,
Carpinus, p. 95.
- mm.* Trunk not fluted; fruit not inclosed within a halberd-shaped involucre.
- n.* Bark of trunk gray-brown, broken into narrow, flattish pieces loose at the ends; fruit in hop-like strobiles,
Ostrya, p. 93.
- nn.* Bark of trunk white, yellow or dark brown, platy or cleaving off in papery layers; fruit not in hop-like strobiles**Betula**, p. 97.
- kk.* Leaf-blades almost as broad as they are long.
- l.* Lower side of leaves more or less downy; sap milky; leaves not crowded on short, spur-like branchlets; fruit berry-like, black**Morus**, p. 137.
- ll.* Lower side of leaves glabrous; sap not milky; leaves crowded on short, spur-like branchlets; fruit a large, green pome,
Pyrus, p. 143.
- cc.* Margin of leaves distinctly lobed.
- f.* Fruit an acorn.....**Quercus**, p. 112.
- ff.* Fruit not an acorn.
- g.* Leaf-lobes entire; leaves lustrous above, their petioles 5-6 inches long.....**Liriodendron**, p. 139.

- gg.* Leaf-lobes sinuate-toothed to serrate; leaves not lustrous above, their petioles 1-2 inches long.
- h.* Leaf-lobes coarsely sinuate-toothed; winter-buds forming in summer within the petiole of the leaf,
Platanus, p. 141.
- hh.* Leaf-lobes serrate; winter-buds not forming in summer within the petiole of the leaf.
- i.* Branches armed with stiff, sharp thorns; sap not milky **Crataegus**, p. 147.
- ii.* Branches unarmed; sap milky, ... **Morus**, p. 137.
- cc.* Leaves opposite **Acer**, p. 162.
- aa.* Leaves compound.
- b.* Leaves alternate.
- c.* Branchlets armed with short, sharp prickles. . **Robinia**, p. 159.
- cc.* Branchlets unarmed.
- d.* Upper leaflets less than 1 inch broad; fruit berry-like, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in diameter **Pyrus**, p. 143.
- dd.* Upper leaflets 1-5 inches broad; fruit a nut an inch or more in diameter.
- e.* Leaflets 5-11; pith homogeneous **Carya**, p. 83.
- cc.* Leaflets 11-23; pith chambered. **Juglans**, p. 77.
- bb.* Leaves opposite.
- c.* Leaves pinnately compound; fruit a samara.
- d.* Leaflets 3-5; samaras paired **Acer**, p. 162.
- dd.* Leaflets 7-11, exceptionally 5; samaras not paired,
Fraxinus, p. 185.
- c.* Leaves digitately compound; fruit a prickly bur,
Aesculus, p. 179.

WINTER KEY TO THE GENERA

- a. Leaves persistent and green through the winter, needle-shaped, awl-shaped or scale-like.
- b. Leaves in clusters of 2-5, sheathed. **Pinus**, p. 25.
- bb. Leaves solitary, not clustered.
- c. Leaves opposite.
- d. Twigs flattened; leaves all of one kind, scale-like, decurrent on the stem; fruit a small pale brown cone. . . **Thuja**, p. 51.
- dd. Twigs essentially terete; leaves of two kinds, either scale-like, or else awl-shaped, often both kinds on the same branch, not decurrent on the stem; fruit berry-like, bluish, **Juniperus**, p. 53.
- cc. Leaves alternate or spirally-whorled.
- d. Leaves flattened, soft to the touch.
- e. Leaves $\frac{1}{2}$ - $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches long, sessile, aromatic; cones 2-4 inches long; bark of trunk with raised blisters containing resin **Abies**, p. 47.
- ee. Leaves seldom over $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, short-petioled, not aromatic; cones about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long; bark of trunk without raised blisters **Tsuga**, p. 49.
- dd. Leaves 4-sided, harsh to the touch. **Picea**, p. 37.
- aa. Leaves not persistent and green throughout the winter, but deciduous in early autumn.
- b. Twigs, branches or trunks armed with stiff, sharp spines or thorns.
- c. Thorns or spines not exceeding $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in length on the branches, in pairs at each node; buds rusty-hairy, 3-4 superposed; fruit a flat pod **Robinia**, p. 159.
- cc. Thorns or spines much exceeding $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in length on the branches, not in pairs at each node; buds not rusty-hairy, not superposed; fruit a pome **Crataegus**, p. 147.
- bb. Twigs, branches or trunks unarmed.
- c. Leaf-scars mainly crowded on short, stout, lateral shoots; bundle-scar 1; fruit a cone **Larix**, p. 35.
- cc. Leaf-scars distributed along the lateral branches; bundle-scars 3-many; fruit not a cone.
- d. Leaf-scars 2 at a node, i. e., opposite.
- e. Terminal buds $\frac{1}{2}$ - $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, resin-coated; twigs very stout **Aesculus**, p. 179.

- cc.* Terminal buds rarely exceeding $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in length, not resin-coated; twigs not conspicuously stout.
- f.* Bundle-scars usually 3, distinct, separated. **Acer**, p. 163.
- ff.* Bundle-scars many, minute, more or less confluent in a U-shaped line **Fraxinus**, p. 185.
- dd.* Leaf-scars 1 at a node, i. e., alternate.
- e.* Bundle-scars 3 or in 3 compound, but distinct groups.
- f.* Terminal bud present.
- g.* Stipule-scars present.
- h.* First scale of lateral bud directly in front, i. e., exactly above the center of the leaf-scar; twigs brittle; pith somewhat star-shaped in cross-section **Populus**, p. 61.
- hh.* First scale of lateral bud not directly in front, i. e., to one side of the center of the leaf-scar; twigs not brittle; pith circular in cross-section,
Prunus, p. 149.
- gg.* Stipule-scars absent.
- h.* Buds bright to dark red, the terminal $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long **Nyssa**, p. 183.
- hh.* Buds brownish to gray, the terminal exceeding $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in length.
- i.* Buds narrow-conical, sharp-pointed; leaf-scars small, narrowly crescent-shaped; twigs about $\frac{1}{16}$ inch thick; pith homogeneous; fruit berry-like, not present. **Amelanchier**, p. 145.
- ii.* Buds broadly conical to ovoid, blunt-pointed; leaf-scars conspicuous, broadly heart-shaped; twigs about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch thick; pith chambered; fruit a nut, often present. **Juglans**, p. 77.
- ff.* Terminal bud absent (sometimes present on short shoots of *Betula*).
- g.* Stipule-scars present.
- h.* Bud-scale only 1 visible; twigs brittle,
Salix, p. 55.
- hh.* Bud-scales 2 or more; twigs not brittle.
- i.* Bark smooth, close, warty or peeling off in papery layers, but not flaky nor rough-ridged.
- j.* Trunk fluted; catkins not present in winter; lenticels not elongated horizontally; low tree or bushy shrub **Carpinus**, p. 95.

- jj.* Trunk not fluted; catkins usually present in winter; lenticels elongated horizontally; large trees **Betula**, p. 97.
- ii.* Bark flaky or rough-ridged, not warty nor peeling off in papery layers.
- j.* Bundle-scars depressed, conspicuous; bark thick, more or less deeply furrowed,
Ulmus, p. 129.
- jj.* Bundle-scars not depressed, inconspicuous; bark thin, broken into narrow, flattish strips, loose at the ends.....**Ostrya**, p. 93.
- gg.* Stipule-scars absent.....**Prunus**, p. 149.
- ee.* Bundle-scars 4-many.
- f.* Bundle-scars in a single U-shaped line.
- g.* Terminal bud present; fruit berry-like; a shrub or small tree**Pyrus**, p. 143.
- gg.* Terminal bud absent; fruit not berry-like; large trees.
- h.* Stipule-scars encircling the twig; leaf-scars nearly surrounding the bud; bark peeling off in thin plates, exposing the lighter colored inner bark,
Platanus, p. 141.
- hh.* Stipule-scars not encircling the twig; leaf-scars not nearly surrounding the bud; bark thick, rough-ridged, not exposing the inner bark,
Ulmus, p. 129.
- ff.* Bundle-scars variously grouped or scattered, but not in a single line.
- g.* Terminal bud present.
- h.* Stipule-scars present.
- i.* Stipule-scars encircling the twig; visible bud-scales 2, united..... **Liriodendron**, p. 139.
- ii.* Stipule-scars not encircling the twig; visible bud-scales more than 2, not united.
- j.* Buds 4 times as long as broad, not clustered at the tips of vigorous shoots; fruit a prickly bur**Fagus**, p. 107.
- jj.* Buds not 4 times as long as broad, usually clustered at the tips of vigorous shoots; fruit an acorn**Quercus**, p. 113.
- hh.* Stipule-scars absent**Carya**, p. 83.

- gg.* Terminal bud absent (occasionally present in *Castanea*).
- h.* Bud at end of twig very obliquely unsymmetrical, mucilaginous when chewed. **Tilia**, p. 181.
- hh.* Bud at end of twig symmetrical, not mucilaginous when chewed.
- i.* Bud-scales 2-3 visible; pith star-shaped in cross-section; sap not milky; fruit a prickly bur, present; large tree **Castanea**, p. 108.
- ii.* Bud-scales 4-8 visible; pith not star-shaped in cross-section; sap milky; fruit berry-like, not present; small tree. **Morus**, p. 137.

PINACEAE—PINE FAMILY

THE PINES

The pines are the largest and most useful group of trees included in the great cone-bearing family. There are nine different species in the eastern United States, four of which are found in Vermont.

The pines, like the other members of this family, produce their seeds in cones. They are peculiar, however, in that their cones require two years for maturing. The flowers also take the form of cones, the pollen-bearing and the ovule-bearing clusters being separated, though both may be found on the same tree. The yellow pollen matures in May or June, when it is scattered in great abundance, to be borne to its destination by the wind. Most of the seed-bearing cones develop on the upper branches, and the nut-like seeds escape from them during the second autumn. The empty cones with opened scales thereafter may cling to the tree for some time or they may fall soon.

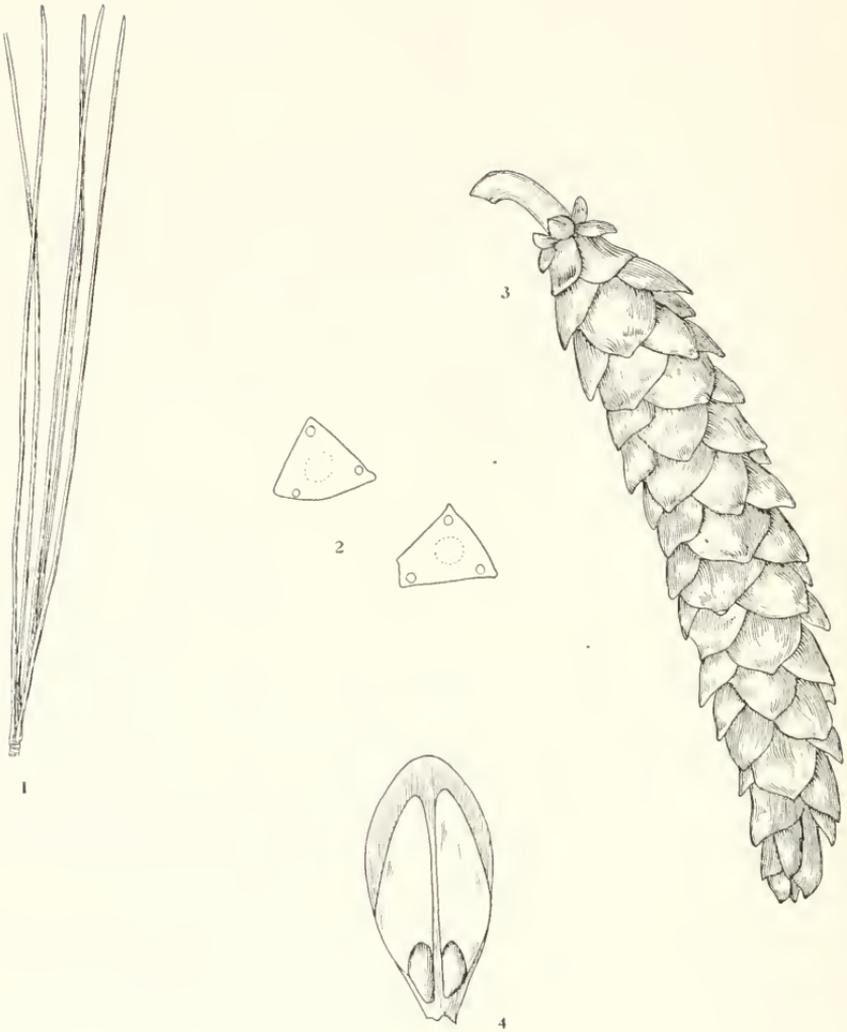
The leaves of all the evergreens cling to the branches several years. The leaves of the white pine, for example, drop when they are three or four years old. The arrangement of the leaves, or needles, in clusters of from two to five, with the base of each cluster encased in a delicate sheath, offers a simple means of distinguishing the species.

Introduced species.—Two European pines, the Austrian and the Scotch, are often planted in Vermont as forest trees as well as for ornamental purposes. The Scotch pine has leaves two in a cluster, 2-4 inches long, flat and of a bluish-white hue. The Austrian pine has dark green, slender, rigid leaves, two in a cluster, 4-6 inches long.

SUMMER AND WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF PINUS

- a.* Leaves 5 in a cluster; cones 4-10 inches long **P. strobus**, p. 27.
- aa.* Leaves not 5 in a cluster; cones less than 4 inches long.
 - b.* Leaves 2 in a cluster; cone-scales unarmed, or at most provided with minute prickles.
 - c.* Leaves less than 4 inches long (about 1 inch), strongly divergent; cones pointing forward towards the tip of the branch, persistent 10-15 years, opening very unevenly,
 - P. banksiana**, p. 31.
 - cc.* Leaves 4-6 inches long, not strongly divergent; cones not pointing forward towards the tip of the branch, not persistent 10-15 years, but opening in the autumn of the second season and falling the next summer **P. resinosa**, p. 33.
 - bb.* Leaves 3 in a cluster; cone-scales armed with conspicuous prickles **P. rigida**, p. 29.

White Pine



(Mich. Trees).

1. Cluster of leaves, x 1.
2. Cross-sections of leaves, enlarged.
3. Partly opened cone, x $\frac{3}{4}$.
4. Cone-scale with seeds, x 1.

• PINACEAE

White Pine

***Pinus strobus* L.**

HABIT.—A large tree 60-80 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-4 feet; forming a wide, pyramidal crown. Formerly trees 100-150 feet in height and 5-7 feet in trunk diameter were not exceptional.

LEAVES.—In clusters of five; 3-5 inches long; slender, straight, needle-shaped, 3-sided, mucronate; pale blue-green. Persistent about 2 years.

FLOWERS.—June; monoecious; the staminate oval, light brown, about $\frac{1}{3}$ inch long, surrounded by 6-8 involueral bracts; the pistillate cylindrical, about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, pinkish purple, long-stalked.

FRUIT.—Autumn of second season, falling during the winter and succeeding spring; pendent, short-stalked, narrow-cylindrical, often curved, greenish cones, 4-10 inches long; scales rather loose, slightly thickened at the apex; seeds red-brown, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, with wings 1 inch long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Oblong-ovoid, sharp-pointed, yellow-brown, $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs at first rusty-tomentose, later smooth and light brown, finally thin, smooth, greenish; thick, dark gray on the trunk, shallowly fissured into broad, scaly ridges. Plate I.

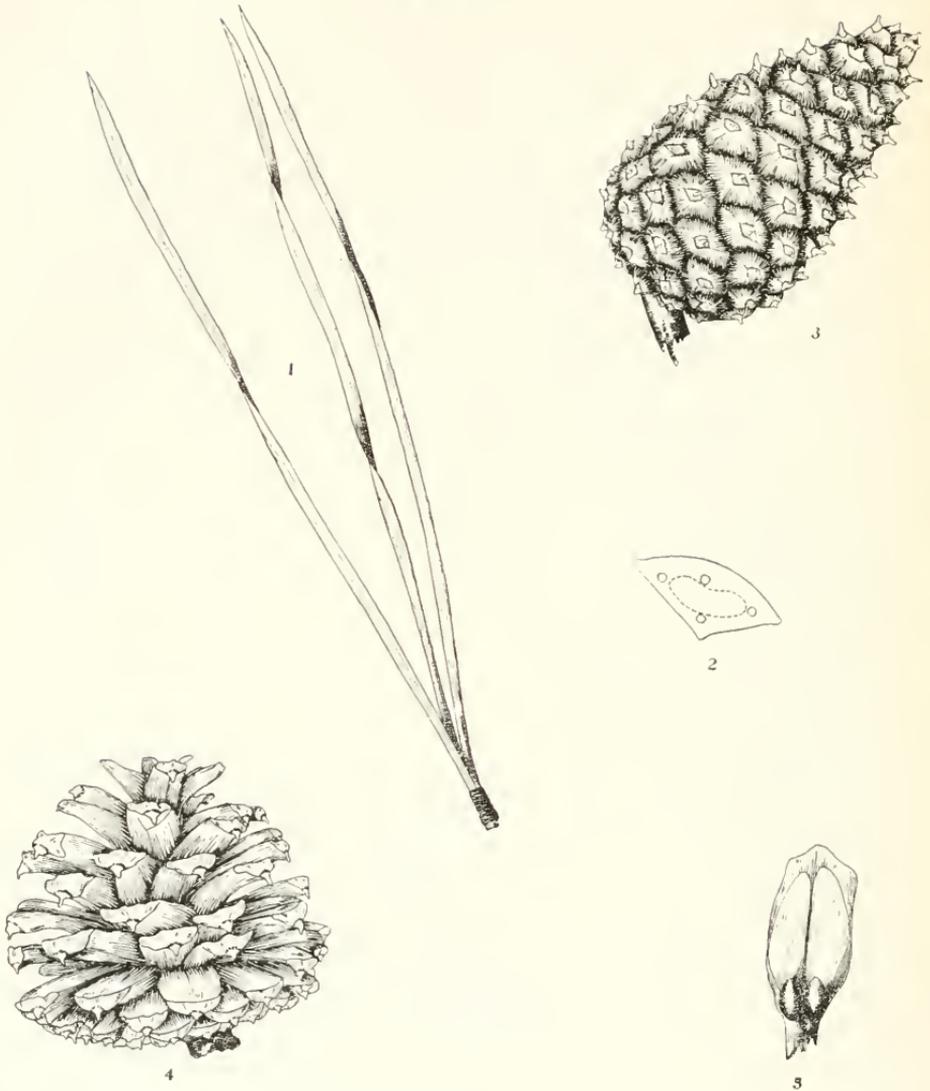
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, compact, straight-grained, easily worked, light brown, with thin, whitish sapwood. Page 215.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout the state up to 1,000 feet altitude, but most abundant in the Champlain and Connecticut valleys.

HABITAT.—Prefers a light, fertile loam; sandy soils of granite origin.

NOTES.—The white pine, growing as it does sometimes to immense height, was one of the loftiest trees of the primeval New England forest. Lumbermen have removed most of the patriarchs and only the younger trees commonly remain. Its slender lustrous leaves are borne in close clusters and give it a beauty and delicacy of foliage possessed by no other pine. It is one of the most valuable and most rapidly growing of Vermont's timber trees and is being planted every year by the thousands in our state forests and by private owners.

Pitch Pine



1. Cluster of leaves, x 1.
2. Cross-section of leaf, enlarged.
3. Unopened cone, x 1.
4. Opened cone, x 1.
5. Cone-scale with seeds, x 1.

PINACEAE

Pitch Pine

Pinus rigida Mill.

HABIT.—A small tree 40-60 feet high, with a short, crooked trunk 1-2 feet in diameter; coarse, gnarled branches form an irregular, open, pyramidal or rounded crown; a decidedly scraggly tree.

LEAVES.—In clusters of three; 2-5 inches long; stout, stiff, tapering to a thick tip; more or less twisted, divergent from a short sheath; bright yellow-green. Persistent 2-3 years.

FLOWERS.—May-June; monoecious; the staminate in short, crowded, cylindrical spikes about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, yellowish; the pistillate lateral, subglobose, short-stalked, more or less clustered, reddish-green, about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long.

FRUIT.—Autumn of second season, opening soon after, but persistent on the tree for 10-12 years; lateral, at about a right angle to the branch, either solitary or in whorls of several; ovoid to nearly globose, nearly sessile cones 1-3 inches long; scales thickened at the apex and armed with a stiff, recurved prickle; seeds triangular, dark brown, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, with wings about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Cylindrical to ovoid, sharp-pointed, dark red-brown, about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, light green, becoming yellow, finally dark gray-brown and rough with the persistent bases of fallen leaves; thin, red-brown on the trunk, with broad, flat ridges and deepish furrows. Plate I.

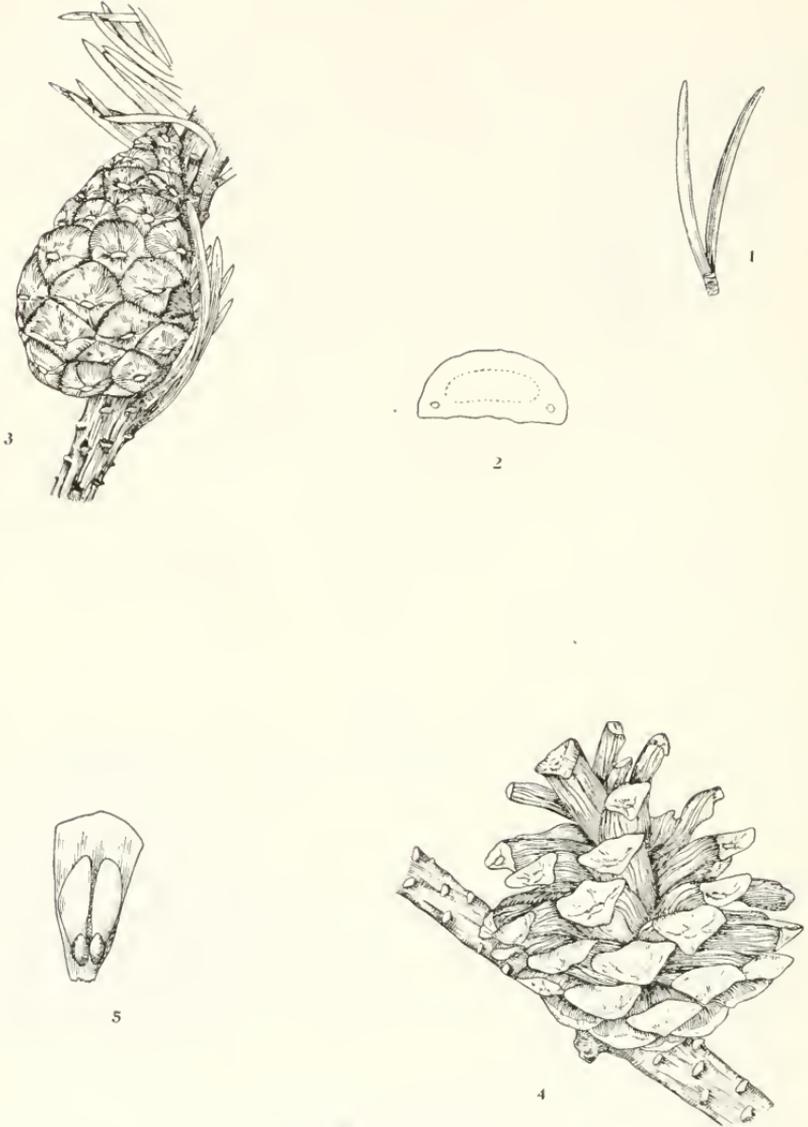
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, brittle, coarse-grained, very durable, light brown or red, with thick, yellowish to whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common in the northern portion of the Champlain Valley, especially along the lower courses of the Winooski, Lamoille and Missisquoi Rivers; less common in the Connecticut Valley as far north as Wells River.

HABITAT.—Barren, sandy soil.

NOTES.—This tree is a prolific seeder. It is able to sprout from the stump and is fire-resistant. In suitable places it forms dense groves of small trees, forty to sixty feet in height. The individual trees sometimes are picturesque but neither graceful nor very attractive in appearance. The branches even of the smaller trees mature numerous cones, which are long persistent. They are about two inches long, and, as has been said, they have scales tipped with sharp recurved prickles, a character which may aid in its recognition.

Gray Pine. Jack Pine



(Mich. Trees).

1. Cluster of leaves, x 1.
2. Cross-section of leaf, enlarged.
3. Branchlet with unopened cone, x 1.
4. Branchlet with opened cone, x 1.
5. Cone-scale with seeds, x 1.

PINACEAE

Gray Pine. Jack Pine

Pinus banksiana Lamb. [*Pinus divaricata* (Ait.) DuMont de Cours.]

HABIT.—Usually a small tree 15-30 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 8-12 inches; forming usually a scrubby, stunted, and variously distorted crown.

LEAVES.—In clusters of two; about 1 inch long; narrow-linear, with sharp-pointed apex; stout, curved or twisted, divergent from a short sheath; dark gray-green. Persistent 2-3 years.

FLOWERS.—May-June; monoecious; the staminate in oblong clusters $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, composed of many sessile, yellow anthers imbricated upon a central axis; the pistillate in subglobose clusters, composed of many carpel-like, purple scales (subtended by small bracts) spirally arranged upon a central axis.

FRUIT.—Autumn of second or third season, but remaining closed for several years and persistent on the tree for 10-15 years; erect, usually incurved, oblong-conical, sessile cones, $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 inches long; scales thickened at the apex; seeds triangular, nearly black, $\frac{3}{8}$ inch long, with wings $\frac{1}{3}$ inch long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, ovoid, rounded, pale brown; lateral buds smaller.

BARK.—Twigs yellow-green, becoming purple, finally dark red-brown and rough with the persistent bases of fallen leaves; thin, dark red-brown on the trunk, with shallow, rounded ridges, rough-scaly on the surface.

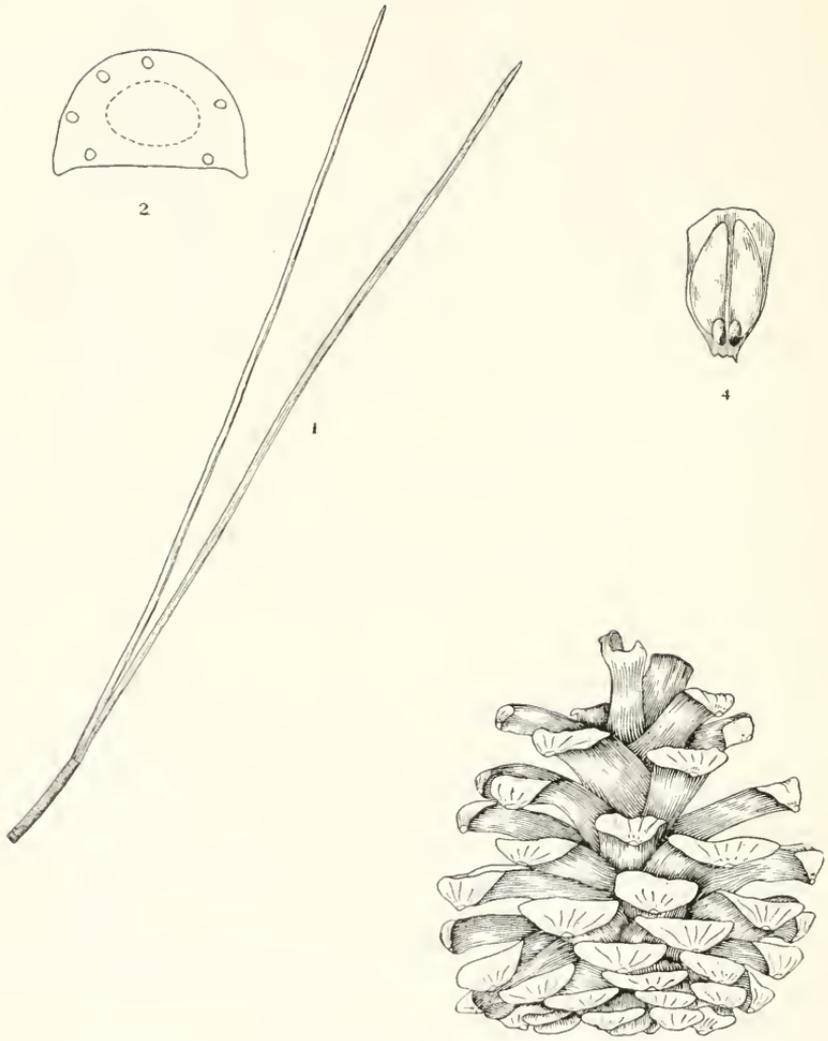
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, close-grained, light brown, with thick, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Reported at Monkton and Starksboro in Addison county and at Fairfax in Franklin county; but few trees at each station.

HABITAT.—Sandy, sterile soil; rocky slopes.

NOTES.—The gray pine is the smallest of the Vermont pines, with sprawling habit and short stout leaves, giving the tree a bristly, stunted appearance. Its characteristic cones are pointed and curved toward the main axis of the stem, often partially encircling it. The gray pine is a northern species extending to the Arctic region, and the line of its southeastern limit passes through northern Vermont. It is one of the rarest of our trees, and but few specimens are known to occur within our State borders. The remaining trees should be sought out and spared because of their scientific interest.

Red Pine. Norway Pine



(Mich. Trees).

1. Cluster of leaves, x 1.
2. Cross-section of leaf, enlarged.
3. Opened cone, x 1.
4. Cone-scale with seeds, x 1.

PINACEAE**Red Pine. Norway Pine*****Pinus resinosa* Ait.**

HABIT.—A large tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-3 feet; stout, horizontal branches form a broad, rounded, rather open crown.

LEAVES.—In clusters of two; 4-6 inches long; slender, straight, needle-shaped, sharp-pointed, flexible, from elongated, persistent sheaths; lustrous dark green. Persistent 4-5 years.

FLOWERS.—April-May; monoecious; the staminate in oblong, dense clusters, $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, composed of many sessile, purple anthers imbricated upon a central axis; the pistillate single or few-clustered at the end of the branchlets, subglobose; scales ovate, scarlet, borne on stout peduncles covered with pale brown bracts.

FRUIT.—Autumn of second season, falling the next summer; ovate-conical, nearly sessile cones, about 2 inches long; scales thickened at the apex; seeds oval, compressed, light mottled-brown, with wings $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long.

WINTER-BUDS.—About $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, ovoid or conical, acute, red-brown, with rather loose scales.

BARK.—Twigs orange-brown, becoming rough with the persistent bases of leaf-buds; thick and red-brown on the trunk, shallowly fissured into broad, flat ridges. Plate I.

WOOD.—Light, hard, very close-grained, pale red, with thin, yellow to white sapwood. Page 217.

DISTRIBUTION.—Scattered groups or small groves occur on the dry, rocky headlands of Lake Champlain and it may be found in similar soils in the river valleys throughout Vermont, although it is less frequent in the southern counties.

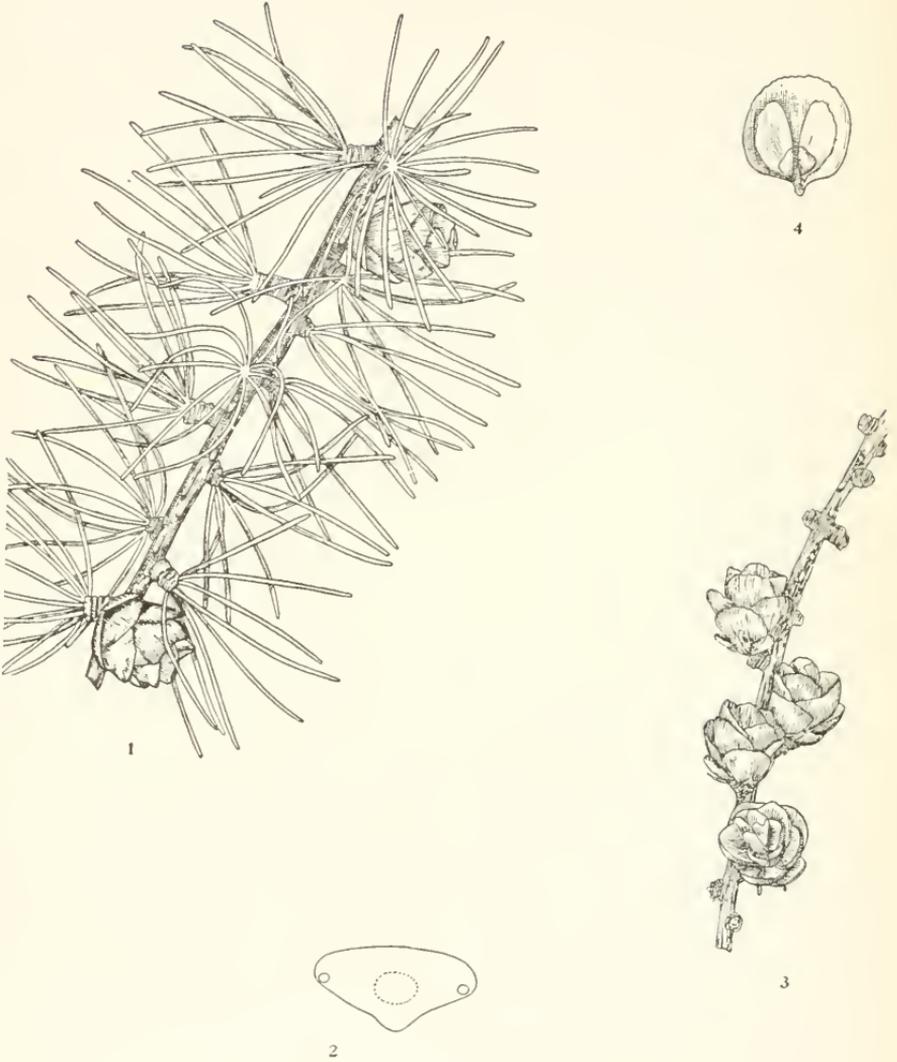
HABITAT.—Poor soils; sandy plains and dry woods.

NOTES.—The red pine makes a rapid growth on our better soils. It is difficult to transplant but should be used extensively.

The name "red pine" is appropriate both because of the pale red color of the heart wood and the distinctly reddish cast of the bark. This species does not grow in Norway or elsewhere in Europe, and it is said that it received the name from the town of Norway, Maine. The name "Norway pine" has so little fitness as applied to this tree, and evidently is so misleading that its use is to be discouraged.

The picturesqueness and individuality of the red pine commend it for wider use as an ornamental tree.

Tamarack



(Mich. Trees).

1. Autumn branchlet, with leaves and cones, x 1.
2. Cross-section of leaf, enlarged.
3. Fruiting branchlet in winter, x 1.
4. Cone-scale with seeds, x 2.

PINACEAE

Tamarack

Larix laricina (DuRoi) Koch [*Larix americana* Michx.]

HABIT.—A tree sometimes 80-100 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2 feet; forming a broad, open, irregular crown of horizontal branches.

LEAVES.—Scattered singly along the leading shoots or clustered on the short lateral branchlets; linear, with blunt apex; rounded above, keeled beneath; about 1 inch long; bright green; sessile. Deciduous in early autumn.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate sessile, subglobose, yellow, composed of many short-stalked anthers spirally arranged about a central axis; the pistillate oblong, short-stalked, composed of orbicular, green scales (subtended by red bracts) spirally arranged about a central axis.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season, but persistent on the tree for a year longer; ovoid, obtuse, light brown, short-stalked cones, $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long; seeds $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, with pale brown wings widest near the middle.

WINTER-BUDS.—Small, globose, lustrous, dark red.

BARK.—Twigs at first grayish, glaucous, later light orange-brown, and finally dark brown; red-brown and scaly on the trunk. Plate I.

WOOD.—Heavy, hard, very strong, coarse-grained, very durable, light brown, with thin, nearly white sapwood. Page 219.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont, except in the lower Connecticut valley.

HABITAT.—Cold, deep swamps.

NOTES.—The tamarack becomes a picturesque tree in old age. It grows slowly in swamps, but rapidly on well-drained soils. It is our only cone-bearing tree which drops its leaves in the autumn. The tamarack is an attractive, conical tree, its graceful form and full clusters of slender, delicate leaves giving it a well-marked individuality. Its deep red, fleshy cones, which open in June, resemble flower clusters.

THE SPRUCES

Every Vermonter should know and appreciate the spruces for the mountain spruce and the sugar maple are our most characteristic trees. The forests of North America contain seven species of spruce, three of which occur in Vermont.¹

The spruces are northern trees, and Vermont lies rather south of the belt of their most abundant growth in northeastern America. It is therefore our mountain sides and cool swamps which furnish conditions suitable for their best development.

The flowering cones are similar to those of the pine in general characters. The flowers appear in spring and the cones mature the following autumn, the seeds being shed during autumn or early winter.

Until recently botanists considered the two species here described as the red spruce and the black spruce to be simply varieties of one species, to which was given the common name of black spruce. In the lumber trade all three kinds are handled, without discrimination, as "spruce." As a matter of fact, the red spruce furnishes nearly all of the spruce lumber cut in Vermont. Spruce gum also comes chiefly from the red spruce, although it is formed by the other species.

¹*Introduced species.*—The Norway spruce (*Picea abies*) is commonly cultivated in Vermont dooryards, parks and cemeteries, and is superior to our native trees for such purposes. It is recognized easily by its more pendulous branches and very large slender cones, five to seven inches long.

The Colorado blue spruce (*P. pungens*) is occasionally planted. This is characterized by its beautiful glaucous-blue foliage. The cones are three to five inches long.

SUMMER AND WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF PICEA

a. Leaves $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{5}{8}$ inch long; twigs conspicuously pubescent.

b. Leaves usually $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{3}{8}$ inch long, typically blunt-pointed, dark blue-green; cones about 1 inch long, persistent on the branches for many years, their scales ragged-toothed; tree typical of swamps **P. mariana**, p. 43.

bb. Leaves $\frac{3}{8}$ - $\frac{5}{8}$ inch long, typically sharp-pointed, dark yellow-green; cones $1\frac{1}{4}$ -2 inches long, falling mostly during their first winter, their scales not ragged-toothed; tree typical of well-drained uplands and rocky slopes..... **P. rubra**, p. 41.

aa. Leaves $\frac{5}{8}$ -1 inch long; twigs not conspicuously pubescent, usually glabrous.

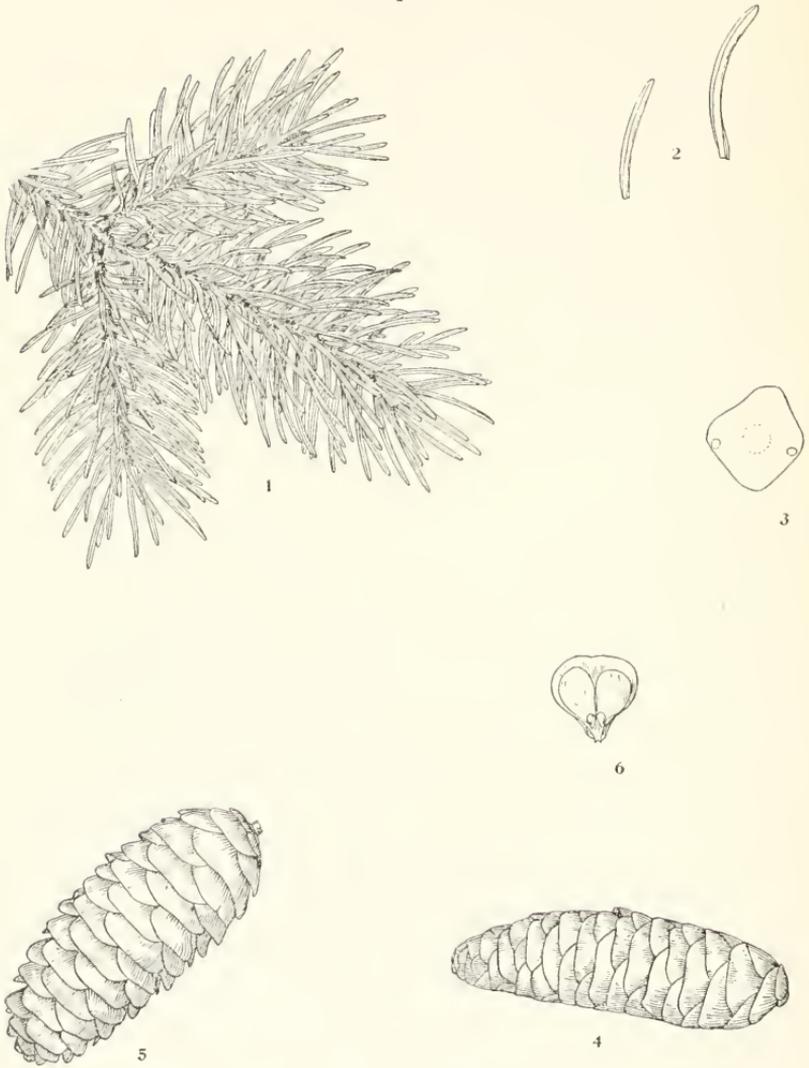
b. Cones 1-2 inches long, maturing and falling in first season, their scales not toothed; leaves ill-scented when bruised,

P. canadensis, p. 39.

bb. Cones 3-6 inches long, maturing and falling in second season, their scales finely toothed; leaves not ill-scented when bruised,

P. abies, p. 45.

White Spruce



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter branchlet, x 1.
2. Leaves, x 1.
3. Cross-section of leaf, enlarged.
4. Unopened cone, x 1.
5. Partly opened cone, x 1.
6. Cone-scale with seeds, x 1.

PINACEAE

White Spruce

Picea canadensis (Mill.) BSP. [*Picea alba* Link]

HABIT.—A tree 70-100 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-3 feet; forming a rather broad, open, pyramidal crown.

LEAVES.—Spirally arranged, but crowded on the upper side of the branches by the twisting of those on the under side; awl-shaped, 4-sided, incurved; dark blue-green; about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long; ill-scented when bruised. Persistent for several years.

FLOWERS.—May; monoecious; the staminate in oblong-cylindrical, long-stalked clusters, $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, composed of many spirally arranged, red anthers; the pistillate in oblong-cylindrical clusters, composed of broad, reddish scales (subtended by orbicular bracts) spirally arranged upon a central axis.

FRUIT.—Autumn or early winter of first season, falling soon after discharging the seeds; pendent, slender, oblong-cylindrical, nearly sessile cones, 1-2 inches long; seeds about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, with large wings oblique at the apex.

WINTER-BUDS.—Broadly ovoid, obtuse, light brown, $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, gray-green, becoming orange-brown, finally dark gray-brown; thin, light gray-brown on the trunk, separating into thin, plate-like scales.

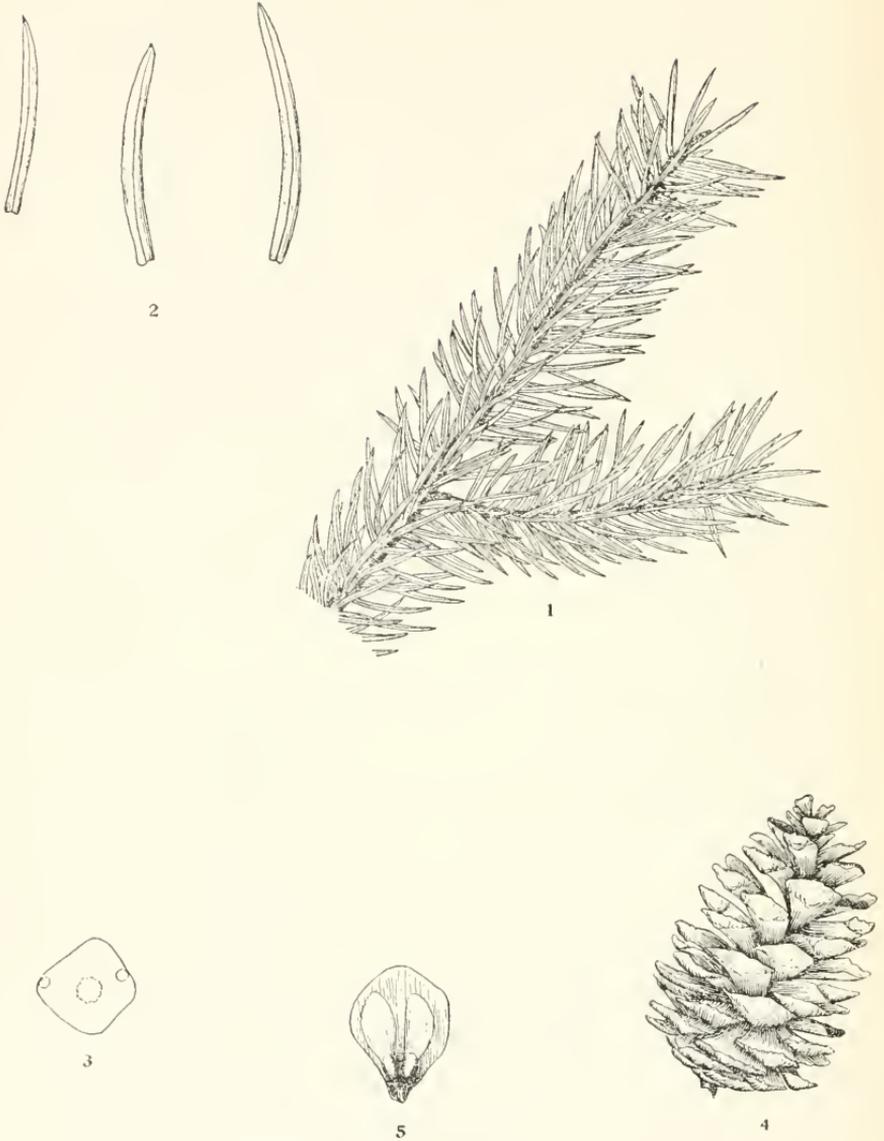
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, straight-grained, light yellow, with sapwood of the same color.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common in the northeastern quarter of Vermont; also on some of the islands of Lake Champlain; has been reported from other isolated districts.

HABITAT.—Low, damp woods; banks of streams; borders of lakes; high, rocky or sandy slopes.

NOTES.—This is a northern tree which extends from Canada into northern Vermont. It occurs along the Connecticut river to the Fifteen Mile Falls (South Lunenburg), and on the eastern arm of the Y of the Green Mountains to the Montpelier and Wells River railroad, or perhaps a little farther south. It is common on some of the islands of Lake Champlain and is scattered through the forests of Essex county. The strong polecat odor of the young branches is characteristic and will aid in its recognition. Because of this odor it is sometimes called "skunk spruce." Lumbermen do not separate this from the other spruces and the tree is nearly equal in size to the red spruce.

Red Spruce



1. Winter branchlet, x 1.
2. Leaves, x 2.
3. Cross-section of leaf, enlarged.
4. Opened cone, x 1.
5. Cone-scale with seeds, x 1.

PINACEAE

Red Spruce

Picea rubra (DuRoi) Dietr. [*Picea rubens* Sarg.]

HABIT.—A tree 50-80 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-3 feet; forming a narrow, conical crown of slender, spreading branches reaching nearly to the ground; when crowded, usually lacking branches for much of its length.

LEAVES.—Spirally arranged, pointing outward in all directions; awl-shaped, 4-sided, mostly sharp or thickly taper-pointed, more or less incurved; slender; lustrous, dark yellow-green; $\frac{3}{8}$ - $\frac{5}{8}$ inch long. Persistent for several years.

FLOWERS.—May; monoecious; the staminate in ovoid clusters, about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, composed of many spirally arranged, bright red anthers; the pistillate in oblong-cylindrical clusters, $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, composed of thin, rounded, purple scales (subtended by small, obovate bracts) spirally arranged upon a central axis.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season, falling mostly during their first winter; pendent, elongate-ovoid, short-stalked cones, $1\frac{1}{4}$ -2 inches long; seeds about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, dark brown, with short, broad wings.

WINTER-BUDS.—Ovoid, acute, light red-brown, puberulous, about $\frac{3}{16}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs at first greenish, with dense, whitish pubescence, becoming light brown and rusty-pubescent; thin, red-brown on the trunk, flaky with thin scales.

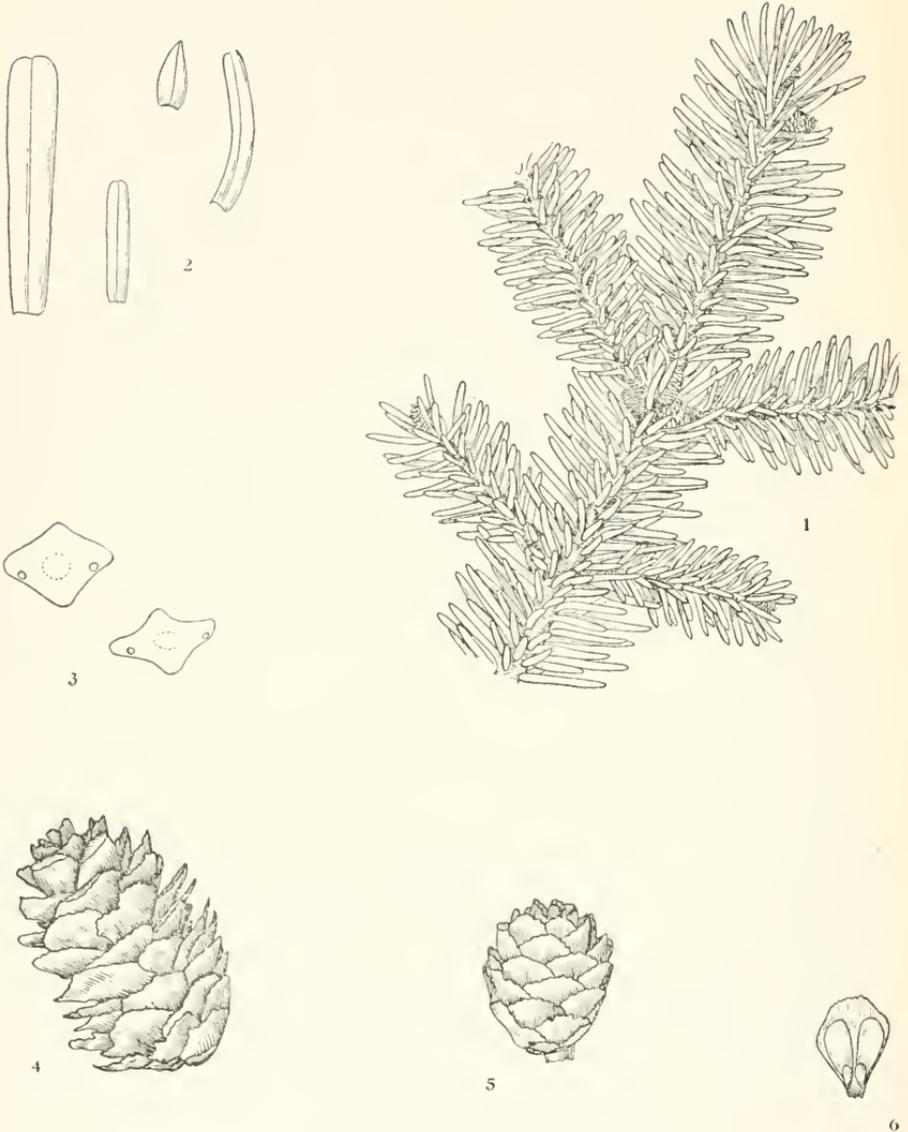
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, close-grained, pale and tinged with red, with thin, paler sapwood. Page 217.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont especially on the mountain slopes.

HABITAT.—Well-drained uplands; rocky slopes with thin soil; sometimes extending down to the borders of swamps.

NOTES.—This is the common spruce of our mountain forests, the vast green expanse of which suggested the names of both mountain range and State. It is not distinguished commonly from the preceding species and both are known as "black spruce." It attains a height of from seventy to one hundred feet and large logs may be three or more feet in diameter. When growing in open fields it often forms a conical head with the branches, especially of the younger trees, brushing the ground. It frequently is planted as an ornamental tree in Vermont, but its slower growth and less symmetrical form make it less desirable for this purpose than the native white spruce or Norway spruce.

Swamp Spruce. Black Spruce



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter branchlet, x 1.
2. Leaves, x 2.
3. Cross-sections of leaves, enlarged.
- 4-5. Opened cones, x 1.
6. Cone-scale with seeds, x 1.

PINACEAE

Swamp Spruce. Black Spruce

Picea mariana (Mill.) BSP. [*Picea nigra* Link]

HABIT.—A small tree 20-50 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 6-12 inches; forming a narrow-based, conical, more or less irregular crown of short, slender, horizontal branches; often small and stunted.

LEAVES.—Spirally arranged, spreading in all directions; awl-shaped, 4-sided, blunt at the apex, more or less incurved; stiff; dark blue-green and glaucous; $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{3}{8}$ inch long. Persistent for several years.

FLOWERS.—May; monoecious; the staminate in subglobose clusters, about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, composed of many spirally arranged, dark red anthers; the pistillate in oblong-cylindrical clusters, composed of broad, purple scales (subtended by rounded, toothed, purple bracts) spirally arranged upon a central axis, about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season, but persistent on the branch for many years; pendent, ovoid, short-stalked cones, about 1 inch long; seeds about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, with pale brown wings $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Ovoid, acute, light red-brown, puberulous, $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs at first green and rusty-pubescent, becoming dull red-brown and rusty-pubescent; thin, gray-brown on the trunk, separating into thin, appressed scales.

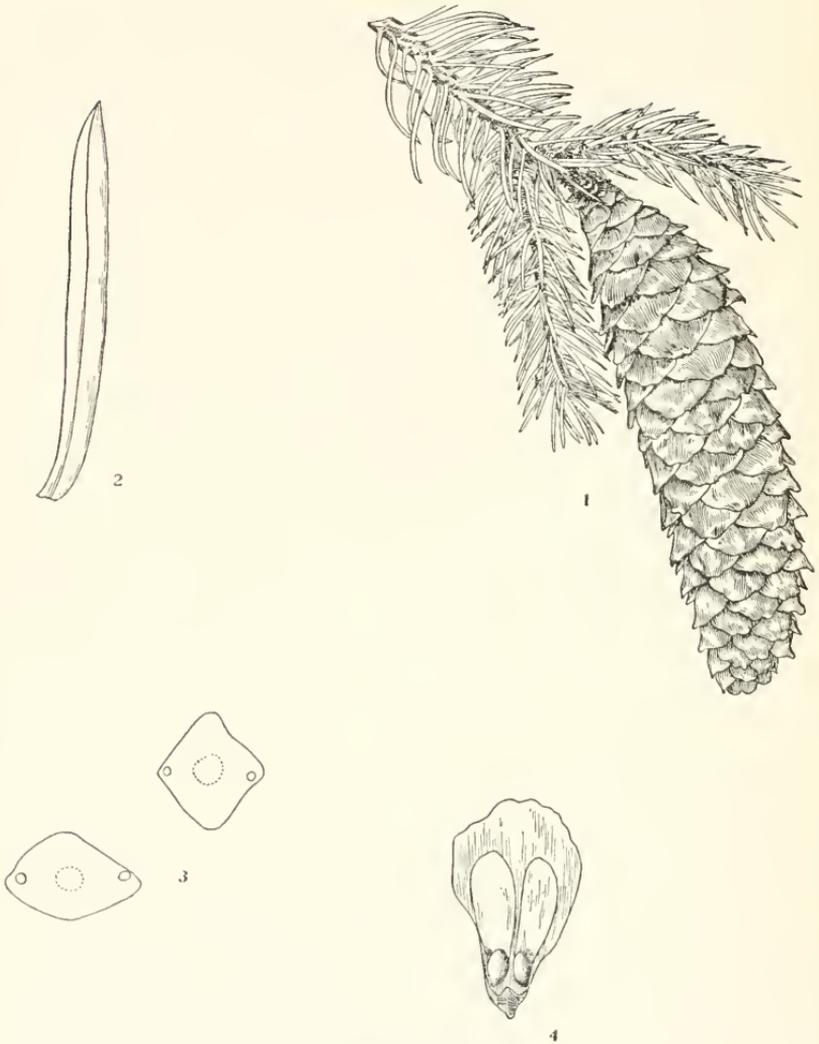
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, pale yellow-white, with thin, pure white sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—This is the common spruce of the sphagnum (peat moss) swamps of the Champlain valley. It is also common in Essex and Franklin counties and probably occurs similarly in the other parts of Vermont, especially in peat bogs, but the distribution is not well known because of its confusion until recently with the red spruce.

HABITAT.—Cold, sphagnous bogs and swamps; shores of lakes.

NOTES.—The black spruce is short-lived. It is undesirable for ornamental planting, as the lower branches die early, making an unattractive evergreen. A small, semi-prostrate, sterile form, *Picea mariana, forma semiprostrata*, occurs on the summit of Mt. Mansfield.

Norway Spruce



(Mich. Trees).

1. Branchlet with partly opened cone, $x\frac{1}{2}$.
2. Leaf, $x\ 3$.
3. Cross-sections of leaves, enlarged.
4. Cone-scale with seeds, $x\ 1$.

PINACEAE

Norway Spruce

Picea abies (L.) Karst. [*Picea excelsa* Link]

HABIT.—A tree 50-70 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-3 feet; forming a dense, conical, spire-topped crown of numerous, drooping branches which persist nearly to the ground.

LEAVES.—Spirally arranged along the twig; crowded; $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 inch long; rigid, curved, acute; lustrous, dark green. Persistent 5-7 years.

FLOWERS.—May; monoecious; the staminate in ovoid to subglobose clusters, long-stalked, reddish to yellowish, $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 inch long; the pistillate in cylindrical clusters, sessile, erect, $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 inches long.

FRUIT.—Autumn of second season; sessile, cylindrical cones 3-6 inches long, pendent from the tips of the uppermost branches; sterile scales very short, toothed; seeds red-brown, rough, $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, with long wings.

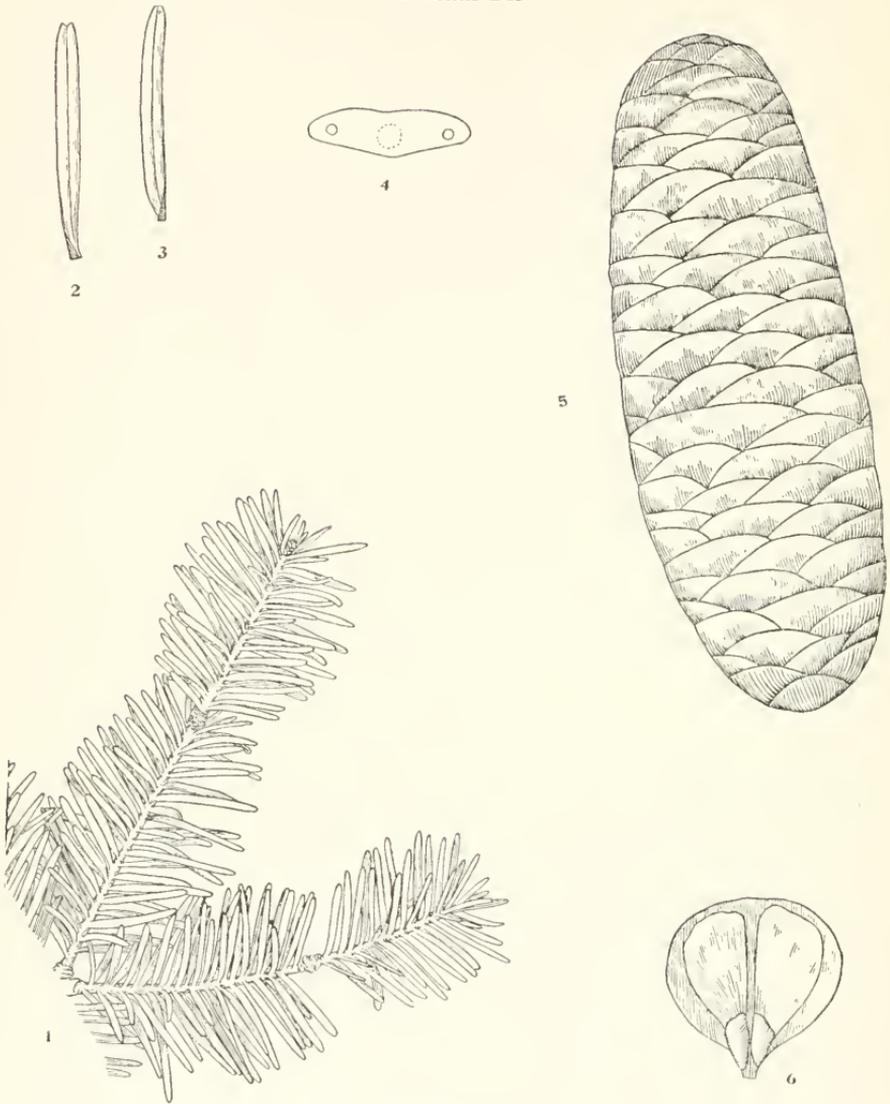
WINTER-BUDS.—Ovoid, acute, red-brown, not resinous, about $\frac{3}{8}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs red- or orange-brown, smooth or corrugated; becoming thin and gray-brown on old trunks, slightly fissured, scaly.

WOOD.—Light, strong, tough, elastic, soft, fined-grained, white, with thick, indistinguishable sapwood.

NOTES.—This tree is native throughout northern Europe and Asia where it grows to a height of 120 to 150 feet. It is perfectly hardy here and is the common spruce found in dooryards throughout Vermont. As it adapts itself to a variety of soils and climates and grows rapidly, it is especially desirable for ornamental planting, hedges and windbreaks. One of the best known plantations of this spruce is a small area on the Billings estate at Woodstock, which was planted nearly 40 years ago.

Balsam Fir



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter branchlet, x 1.
- 2-3. Leaves, x 2.
4. Cross-section of leaf, enlarged.
5. Unopened cone, x 1.
6. Cone-scale with seeds, x 1.

PINACEAE

Balsam Fir

Abies balsamea (L.) Mill.

HABIT.—A slender tree 40-60 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 12-18 inches; branches in whorls of 4-6, forming a symmetrical, open crown widest at the base and tapering regularly upward.

LEAVES.—Scattered, spirally arranged in rows, on young trees at right angles to the branch, on old trees covering the upper side of the branch; narrowly linear, with apex acute or rounded; $\frac{1}{2}$ - $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches long; lustrous, dark green above, pale beneath; sessile; aromatic. Persistent 8-10 years.

FLOWERS.—May; monoecious; the staminate oblong-cylindrical, yellow, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, composed of yellow anthers (subtended by scales) spirally arranged upon a central axis; the pistillate oblong-cylindrical, 1 inch long, composed of orbicular, purple scales (subtended by yellow-green bracts) spirally arranged upon a central axis.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season; oblong-cylindrical, erect, puberulous, dark purple cones, 2-4 inches long, about 1 inch thick; seeds $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, shorter than their light brown wings.

WINTER-BUDS.—Globose, orange-green, resinous, $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in diameter.

BARK.—Twigs at first grayish and pubescent, becoming gray-brown and smooth; thin and smooth on young trunks, pale gray-brown and marked by swollen resin chambers; red-brown on old trunks and somewhat roughened by small, scaly plates.

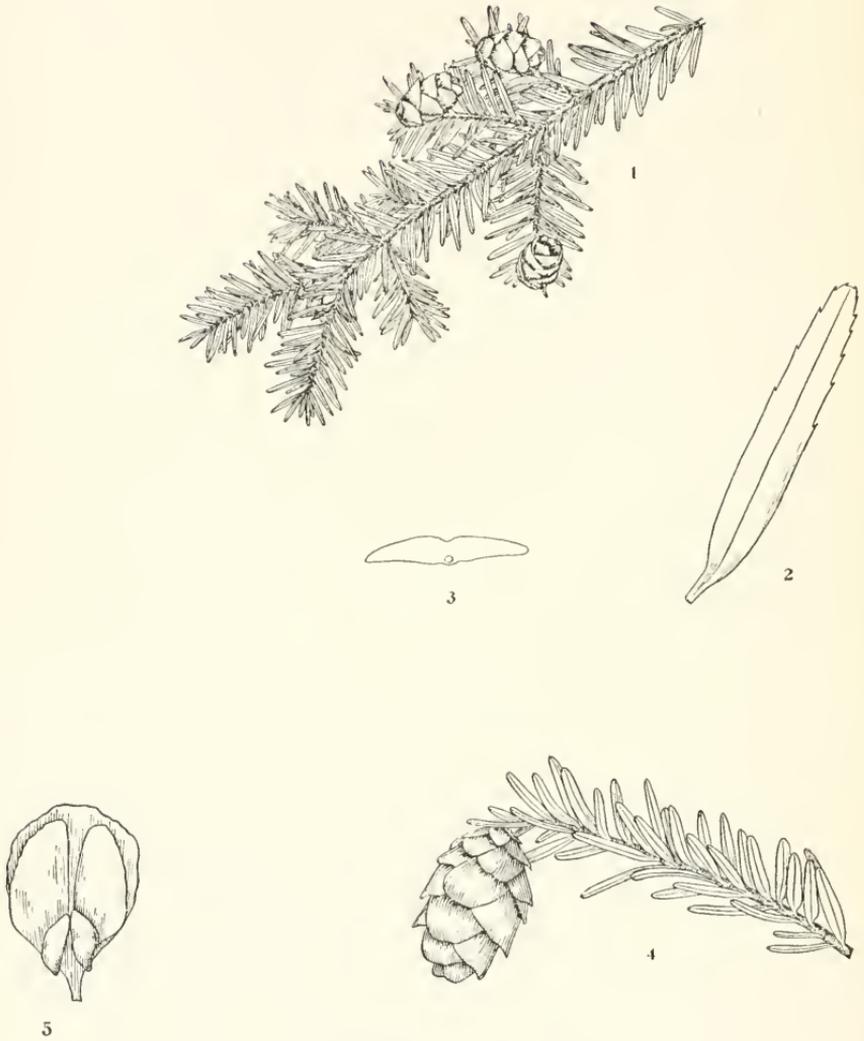
WOOD.—Very light, soft, weak, coarse-grained, perishable, pale brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood. Page 221.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common in the mountain forests throughout Vermont, ascending to the summits of Mt. Mansfield and Camel's Hump, although there it is reduced to a low, scrubby growth; not reported in the Connecticut valley south of Hartland.

HABITAT.—Cold, wet woods and swamps, in the higher altitudes.

NOTES.—The balsam fir, more familiarly known as the fir tree or balsam, is a slender, graceful tree when growing in open ground. It bears a general resemblance to the spruces, but is distinguished easily from them on close observation. The leaves are flat, gray on the under side, with a conspicuous green midrib. The erect cones, 2 to 4 inches long, stand like Christmas candles on the upper branches. There is a characteristic fragrance from the bruised leaves and they are much prized for making pillows.

Hemlock



(Mich. Trees).

1. Fruiting branch viewed from beneath, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
2. Leaf, x 3.
3. Cross-section of leaf, enlarged.
4. Branchlet with partly opened cone, x 1.
5. Cone-scale with seeds, x 3.

PINACEAE

Hemlock

Tsuga canadensis (L.) Carr.

HABIT.—A large tree 60-80 feet high, with a trunk 2-4 feet in diameter; forming a rather broad, open, somewhat irregular-pyramidal crown of slender, horizontal branches.

LEAVES.—Spirally arranged around the branch, but appearing 2-ranked by the twisting of their petioles; linear, flat, rounded at the apex; about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long; dark yellow-green and shining above, hoary beneath; short-petioled. Persistent about 3 years.

FLOWERS.—May; monoecious; the staminate axillary, short-stalked, light yellow, about $\frac{3}{8}$ inch long, composed of subglobose clusters of stamens; the pistillate terminal, oblong, pale green, $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, the scales short, pinkish.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season, gradually losing their seeds during the winter and falling the next spring; oblong-ovoid, acute, short-stalked, red-brown cones, about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long; seeds $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, with wings about twice as long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Ovoid, obtuse, red-brown, slightly puberulous, $\frac{1}{16}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs at first pale brown and pubescent, becoming glabrous, gray-brown; thick, red-brown or gray on the trunk, deeply divided into narrow, rounded, scaly ridges. Plate II.

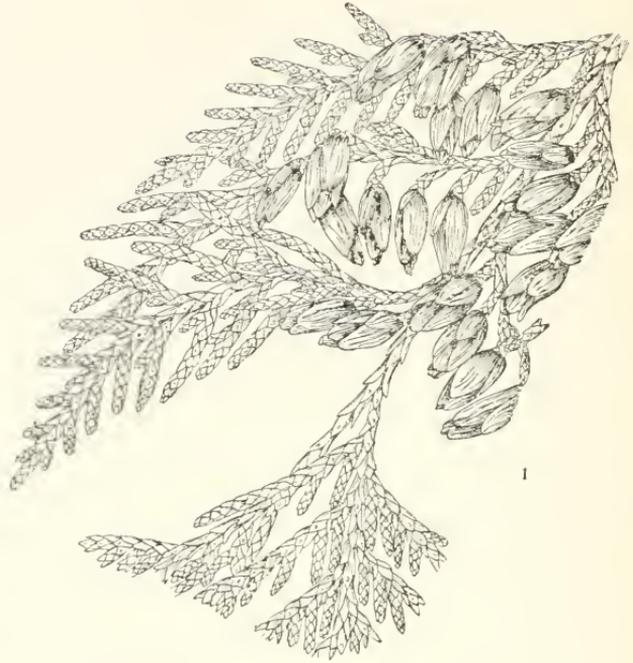
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, brittle, coarse, and crooked-grained, not durable, ill-smelling, light red-brown, with thin, darker colored sapwood. Page 219.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont, especially in the mountain forests.

HABITAT.—Rocky woods and hillsides; borders of swamps; mountain forests; low river-banks.

NOTES.—The hemlock is one of the most graceful of our ever-green trees. It may be met with almost everywhere from the low river-banks and swamps to the rocky hillsides and mountain forests. In distinguishing the hemlock from the spruce and balsam fir, one should notice the flat, petioled leaves arranged in a flattened spray with a row on the upper side lying close to the stem. The small ellipsoidal cones, scarcely more than three-fourths of an inch long, mature in the autumn and shed their seeds during the winter.

Arbor Vitae. White Cedar



(Mich. Trees).

1. Fruiting branchlet, x 1.
2. Tip of branchlet, enlarged.
3. Cone-scale with seeds, x 3.

PINACEAE

Arbor Vitae. White Cedar

***Thuja occidentalis* L.**

HABIT.—A tree 40-50 feet high, with a short, often buttressed trunk 1-2 feet in diameter, often divided into 2-3 secondary stems; forming a rather dense, wide-based, pyramidal crown.

LEAVES.—Opposite, 4-ranked, scale-like, appressed; ovate, obtuse or pointed, keeled in the side pairs, flat in the others; $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long; yellow-green, often becoming brown in winter; strongly aromatic when crushed. Persistent 1-2 years.

FLOWERS.—April-May; usually monoecious; the staminate minute, globose, yellow, composed of 4-6 stamens arranged oppositely on a short axis; the pistillate small, oblong, reddish, composed of 8-12 scales arranged oppositely on a short axis.

FRUIT.—Early autumn of first season, but persistent on the branch through the winter; erect, short-stalked, oblong-ovoid, pale brown cones, about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, composed of 8-12 loose scales; seeds $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, ovate, acute, winged.

WINTER-BUDS.—Naked, minute.

BARK.—Twigs, yellow-green, becoming light red, finally smooth, lustrous, dark orange-brown; thin, light red-brown on the trunk, slightly furrowed or deciduous in ragged strips.

WOOD.—Light, soft, brittle, rather coarse-grained, durable, fragrant, pale yellow-brown, with thin, whitish sapwood. Page 221.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common in northern and central Vermont, and as far south as Woodstock and Hartland in eastern Vermont, up to 1,000 feet altitude.

HABITAT.—Swamps and along river-banks; rocky slopes; cool, moist hillsides.

NOTES.—This tree is known popularly in Vermont as the white cedar and is recognized easily by its striking pyramidal habit of growth and, upon closer examination, by its small scale-like leaves, in four rows but so flattened on the branchlets as to form fan-like sprays.

The straight slender trunks of this species are of especial value for posts and telegraph poles. Few timbers better withstand decay in the soil, fence posts sometimes lasting thirty or forty years. It is planted commonly for hedges and other ornamental purposes.

Red Cedar



(Mich. Trees).

1. Branchlet with awl-shaped leaves, x 1.
2. Tip of branchlet, showing awl-shaped leaves, enlarged.
3. Fruiting branchlet with scale-like leaves, x 1.
4. Tip of branchlet, showing scale-like leaves, enlarged.

PINACEAE**Red Cedar*****Juniperus virginiana* L.**

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 30-40 feet high, with a trunk diameter of a foot; forming an irregular, pyramidal or rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Opposite, of two kinds: (1) sessile, scale-like, closely appressed, overlapping, 4-ranked, ovate, acute, $\frac{1}{16}$ inch long, (2) sessile, awl-shaped, loosely-arranged, $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long. Persistent 5-6 years.

FLOWERS.—May; usually dioecious; minute; the staminate oblong-ovoid, composed of 4-6 shield-like scales, each bearing 4-5 yellow, globose pollen sacs; the pistillate ovoid, composed of about 3 pairs of fleshy, bluish scales, united at the base and bearing 2 ovules.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first or second season; subglobose, berry-like strobile, about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in diameter, dark blue and glaucous; flesh sweet and resinous; seeds 2-3.

WINTER-BUDS.—Naked, minute.

BARK.—Twigs greenish to red-brown and smooth; thin, light red-brown on the trunk, exfoliating lengthwise into long, narrow, persistent strips, exposing the smooth, brown inner bark.

WOOD.—Light, soft, close-grained, brittle, weak, durable, very fragrant, dull red, with thin, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common in lower altitudes of western Vermont, less so in the mountain range of southwestern Vermont; more or less common in the Connecticut valley as far north as Fairlee.

HABITAT.—Dry, rocky hills; also borders of lakes and streams, peaty swamps.

NOTES.—Three kinds of juniper are found in Vermont, but this one, commonly known as "red cedar," is the only one which has the size and habit of a tree. It somewhat resembles the arbor vitæ, from which it may be distinguished at a distance by its less symmetrical form and darker foliage. Closer inspection shows that its scale-like leaves have little tendency to the arrangement in a plane which is characteristic of the arbor vitæ. The fruit also is distinguishable readily from that of the other cone-bearing trees. It consists of thick, fleshy scales which coalesce to form a structure looking more like a small berry than a cone, green in midsummer, becoming bluish at maturity in the autumn. The leaves of young shoots are longer than those on the older branches, with needle-like points. The heartwood of this tree is soft, red and fragrant, and that obtained from the southern states is largely used in the manufacture of pencils.

SALICACEAE—WILLOWS

The classification of the willows is a task for the specialist, even when leaves and both staminate and pistillate flowers are obtainable. For this reason the usual summer and winter keys have been omitted.

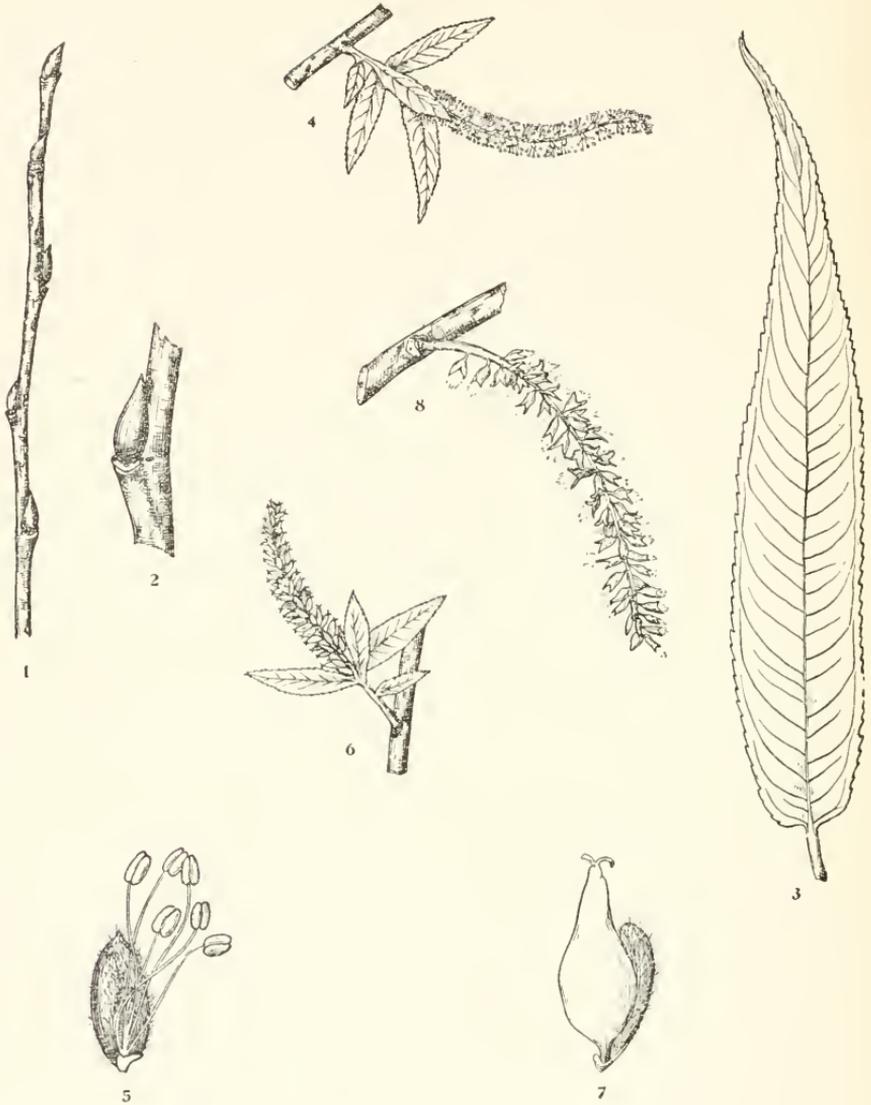
SALICACEAE

THE WILLOWS

The genus *Salix* is represented in Vermont by 25 distinct species or varieties and by a number of hybrids. The majority of these are shrubs, only a few becoming truly arborescent. Because of the similarity of their botanical characters, the frequency with which they hybridize, and the facility with which they respond to their environment, only an expert is competent to identify the species so abundant along our water courses and on the banks of our lakes and swamps. The scope of this work necessarily being limited, it has been deemed best to describe but one of our native willows and one of our foreign neighbors which is planted frequently.

Willows are introduced commonly as shade trees because they are propagated so easily by cuttings. Care should be taken, however, to select the stamen-bearing trees, both because these are more ornamental when in flower and because they do not produce the downy fruit which often is disagreeable when willows are growing near houses.

Black Willow



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Staminate flowering branchlet, x 1.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flowering branchlets, x 1.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruiting branchlet, x 1.

SALICACEAE**Black Willow*****Salix nigra* Marsh.**

HABIT.—A tree 30-50 feet high, with a short trunk, 1-2 feet in diameter; stout, spreading branches form a broad, rather irregular, open crown. Often a shrub.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-6 inches long, $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch broad; lanceolate, very long-pointed, often curved at the tip; finely serrate; thin; bright green and rather lustrous above, paler and often hairy beneath; petioles very short, more or less pubescent.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; dioecious; borne in crowded, slender, hairy catkins, 1-3 inches long; calyx 0; corolla 0; scales yellow, villous, with 3-6 stamens; ovary ovoid-conical, short-stalked, with stigmas nearly sessile.

FRUIT.—June; ovoid-conical capsule, $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, containing many minute seeds which are furnished with long, silky, white hairs.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds narrow-conical, acute, lustrous, red-brown, $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs glabrous or pubescent, bright red-brown, becoming darker with age; thick, dark brown or nearly black on old trunks, deeply divided into broad, flat ridges, often becoming shaggy.

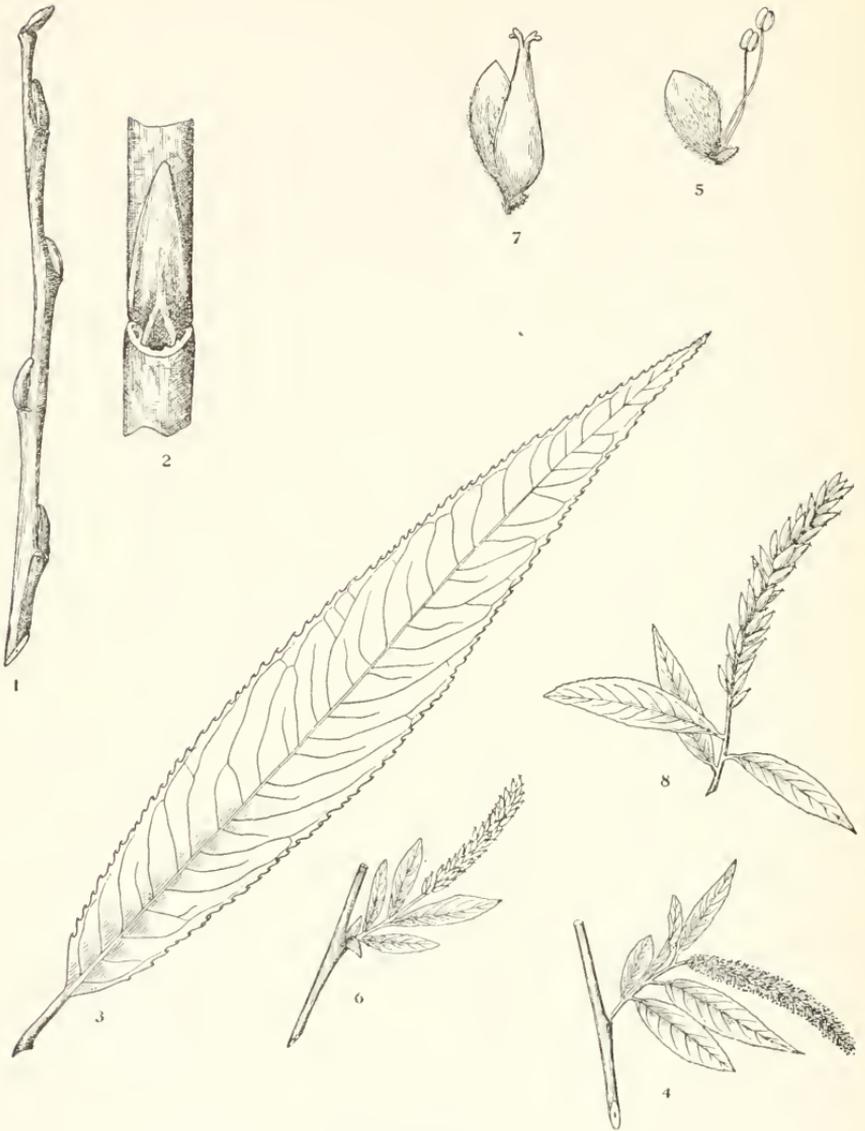
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, close-grained, light red-brown, with thin, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Banks of streams and ponds; lake-shores.

NOTES.—The black willow is a slender, rather graceful tree, common everywhere along the banks of lakes and streams. It may be recognized usually by its stouter dark brown or black twigs in contrast with the more slender, yellowish or bluish-green twigs of the European species. When the pendulous catkins open, three to five or more stamens may be found in each tiny flower. The leaves are green when mature and smooth except on the mid veins and petioles. The branchlets are very brittle at the base, and these, broken off by the wind, are carried down stream, often catching in the muddy banks and there taking root.

Crack Willow



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruiting branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

SALICACEAE**Crack Willow*****Salix fragilis* L.**

HABIT.—A tree 50-60 feet high, with a short, stout trunk 3-4 feet in diameter; stout, spreading branches form a broad, open crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-6 inches long, $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches broad; lanceolate, long-pointed; finely glandular-serrate; thin and firm; lustrous, dark green above, paler beneath, glabrous both sides; petioles short, stout, with 2 glands at the junction of blade and petiole.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; dioecious; borne in slender, pubescent catkins 1-3 inches long; calyx 0; corolla 0; scales blunt, somewhat pubescent; stamens usually 2; ovary abortive, with stigmas nearly sessile. Staminate trees rare.

FRUIT.—May-June; 1-celled, long-conical, short-stalked capsule, about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, containing many minute seeds which are furnished with long, silky, white hairs.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds long-conical, pointed, glabrous, bright red-brown, about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs pubescent, yellow-green, often reddish, becoming glabrous, lustrous, brown; thick, gray on the trunk, smooth in young trees, very rough, irregularly scaly-ridged in old trees.

WOOD.—Light, soft, tough, close-grained, red-brown, with thick, whitish sapwood.

NOTES.—This willow is a native of Europe and Asia, where it is a valuable timber tree. It is commonly cultivated and frequently escapes. The crack willow is hardy throughout Vermont, of very rapid growth, and thrives in rich, damp soil. The twigs are very brittle at the base and are broken easily by the wind, hence the name "crack willow."

THE POPLARS

The genus *Populus* belongs to the willow family and resemble the willows, especially in flower and fruit characters. The nodding, worm-like, staminate and pistillate catkins are borne upon different trees, and opening before the leaves, are conspicuous in early spring. The poplars are distributed quite widely, extending from the Arctic Circle to Mexico and from the Atlantic to the Pacific.

The wood of poplars is very soft and light and especially liable to warp, but is cheap and useful for making toys, boxes and smaller furniture. Much of it now goes to the pulp mills.

SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF POPULUS

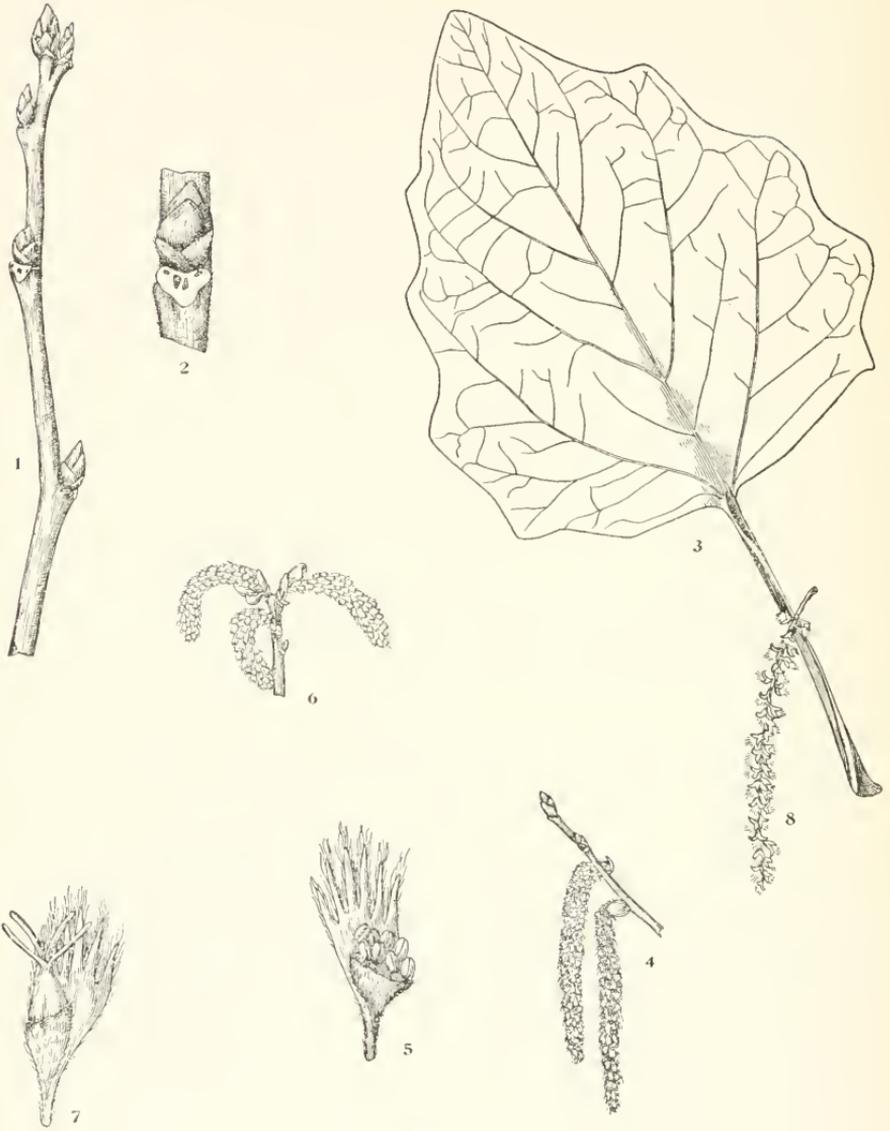
- a. Leaf-petioles essentially terete.
 - b. Petioles and lower sides of leaves pubescent; leaves heart-shaped **P. candicans**, p. 71.
 - bb. Petioles and lower sides of leaves glabrous; leaves ovate-lanceolate **P. balsamifera**, p. 69.
- aa. Leaf-petioles strongly flattened.
 - b. Petioles and lower sides of leaves tomentose; twigs pubescent, **P. alba**, p. 63.
 - bb. Petioles and lower sides of leaves glabrous; twigs glabrous.
 - c. Leaves distinctly deltoid in shape.
 - d. Leaves broader than they are long, abruptly acuminate at the apex; marginal teeth not conspicuously incurved; branches erect and more or less appressed to the main stem, forming a narrow, spire-like crown. **P. nigra italica**, p. 75.
 - dd. Leaves longer than they are broad, more or less taper-pointed at the apex; marginal teeth rather conspicuously incurved; branches spreading, forming a broad crown. **P. deltoides**, p. 73.
 - cc. Leaves ovate to nearly orbicular in shape.
 - d. Margin of leaves coarsely sinuate-toothed; leaves 3-5 inches long **P. grandidentata**, p. 67.
 - dd. Margin of leaves finely serrate; leaves less than 3 inches long **P. tremuloides**, p. 65.

WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF POPULUS

- a.* Branches erect, more or less appressed to the main stem, forming a narrow, spire-like crown.....**P. nigra italica**, p. 75.
- aa.* Branches spreading, forming a broad crown.
- b.* Terminal buds $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, not resinous.
- c.* Buds and twigs more or less conspicuously white-downy; twigs green**P. alba**, p. 63.
- cc.* Buds and twigs not conspicuously white-downy; twigs usually red-brown.
- d.* Terminal buds about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, puberulous, dusty-looking; lateral buds widely divergent; twigs rather coarse**P. grandidentata**, p. 67.
- dd.* Terminal buds about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, glabrous, lustrous; lateral buds more or less appressed; twigs rather slender,
P. tremuloides, p. 65.
- bb.* Terminal buds $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 inch long, sticky-resinous.
- c.* Terminal buds about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long; buds not fragrant; twigs usually yellow, more or less strongly angled,
P. deltoides, p. 73.
- cc.* Terminal buds nearly 1 inch long; buds fragrant; twigs usually red-brown and seldom strongly angled,
P. balsamifera,¹ p. 69.
P. candicans,¹ p. 71.

¹It is difficult to distinguish between these species in the absence of summer characters. If leaves can be found on or beneath a tree which is sufficiently segregated from similar trees as to avoid any chance for error, the summer key on the opposite page may be used.

White Poplar. Silver-leaved Poplar



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 2.
4. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

SALICACEAE

White Poplar. Silver-leaved Poplar

Populus alba L.

HABIT.—A large tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-4 feet, forming a large, spreading, rounded or irregular crown of large, crooked branches and sparse, stout branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 2-4 inches long and almost as broad; broadly ovate to suborbicular; irregularly toothed, sinuate, or sometimes 3-5-lobed; glabrous, dark green above, white-tomentose to glabrous beneath; petioles long, slender, flattened, tomentose.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; dioecious; the staminate catkins thick, cylindrical, 2-4 inches long; the pistillate catkins slender, 1-2 inches long; calyx 0; corolla 0; stamens 6-16, with purple anthers; stigmas 2, yellow.

FRUIT.—May-June; ovoid, 2-valved capsules, $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, borne in drooping catkins 2-4 inches long; seeds light brown, surrounded by long, white hairs.

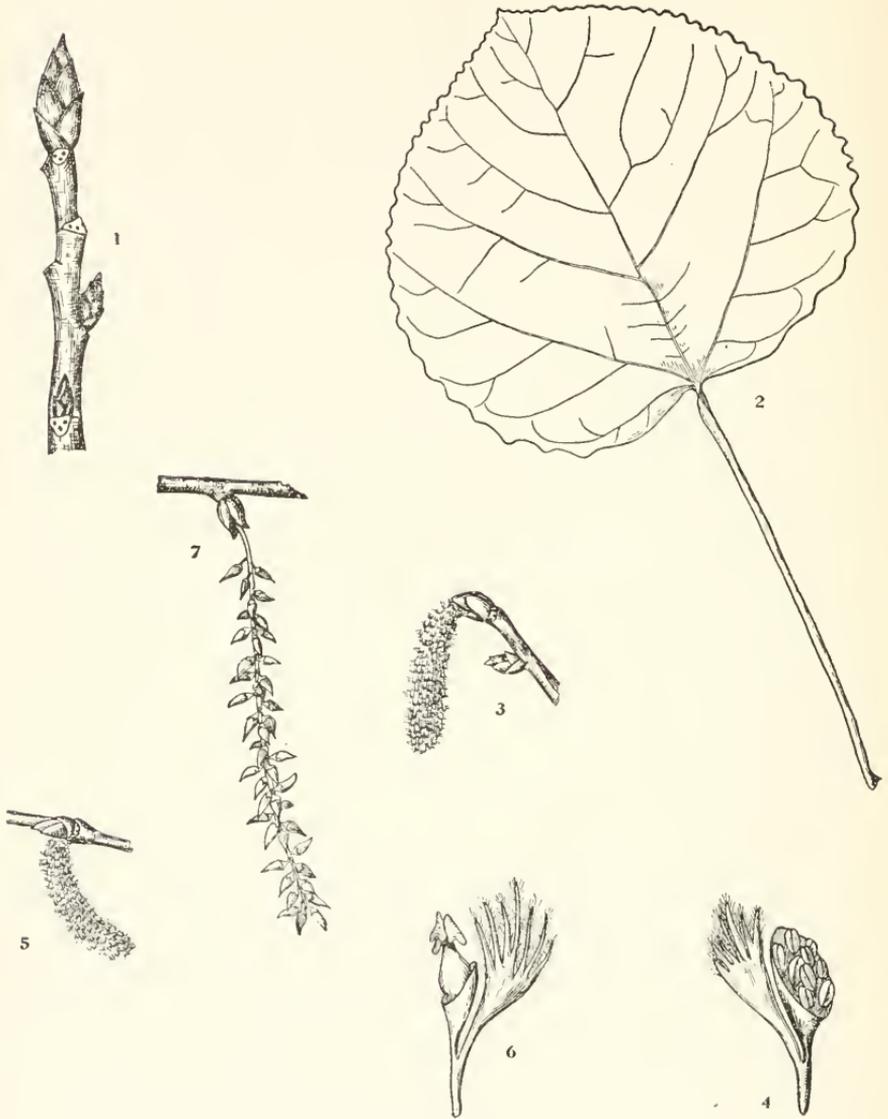
WINTER-BUDS.—Ovoid, pointed, not viscid, downy, about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs greenish, covered with a white down, becoming greenish gray and marked with darker blotches; dark gray and fissured at the base of old trunks.

WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, difficult to split, reddish yellow, with thick, whitish sapwood.

NOTES.—The white poplar is a native of Europe and Asia. It is hardy in Vermont, and is cultivated frequently, occasionally becoming an escape. It grows rapidly in good soils but thrives also in poor soils and in exposed situations. The deep roots produce numerous suckers for a considerable distance from the tree.

American Aspen. Trembling Poplar. Popple



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 2.
2. Leaf, x 1.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

SALICACEAE

American Aspen. Trembling Poplar. Popple

Populus tremuloides Michx.

HABIT.—A small, slender tree generally 35-45 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 8-15 inches; forming a loose, rounded crown of slender branches.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, $1\frac{1}{2}$ - $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches long and broad; broadly ovate to suborbicular; finely serrate; thin and firm; lustrous, dark green above, dull and pale beneath; petioles slender, laterally compressed. Tremulous with the slightest breeze.

FLOWERS.—April, before the leaves; dioecious; the staminate catkins $1\frac{1}{2}$ -3 inches long, the pistillate at first about the same length, gradually elongating; calyx 0; corolla 0; stamens 6-12; stigmas 2, 2-lobed, red.

FRUIT.—May-June; 2-valved, oblong-cylindrical, short-pedicelled capsules $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long; seeds light brown, white-hairy.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, narrow-conical, acute, red-brown, lustrous; lateral buds often appressed.

BARK.—Twigs very lustrous, red-brown, becoming grayish and roughened by the elevated leaf-scars; thin, yellowish or greenish and smooth on the trunk, often roughened with darker, horizontal bands or wart-like excrescences, becoming thick and fissured, almost black at the base of old trunks.

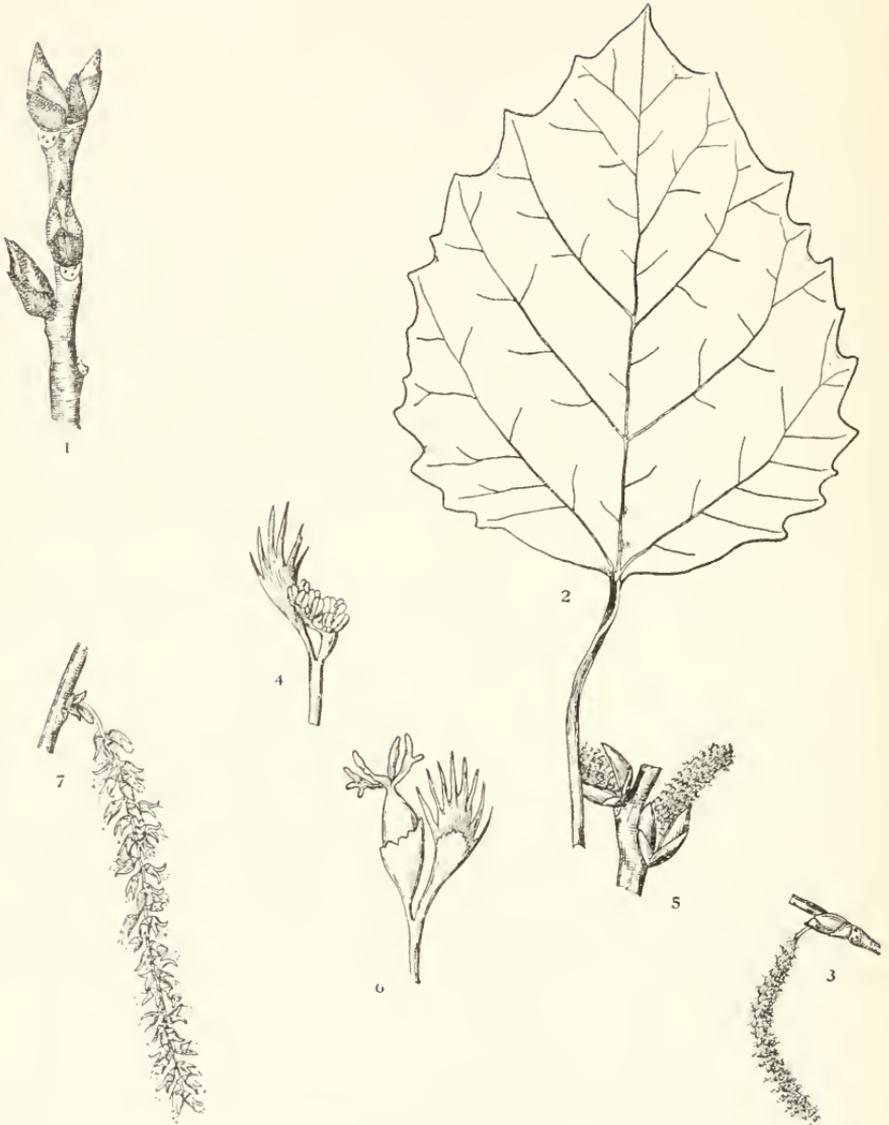
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, close-grained, not durable, light brown, with thin, whitish sapwood. Page 229.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers moist, sandy soil and gravelly hillsides.

NOTES.—The most careless observer cannot have failed to notice the leaves of the aspen continually trembling on the quietest summer day. This tremulousness, indeed, has given name to the species. The reason for it, as may be seen readily by examination of any leaf, lies in the decidedly flattened structure of the leaf-stem or petiole. The slender drooping catkins appear in early spring and the downy fruits ripen in the latter part of May. The American aspen grows to a medium size, and is the most widely distributed tree in North America, extending from Labrador to Alaska, from Lower California to the Atlantic coast.

Large-toothed Aspen



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 2.
2. Leaf, x 1.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

SALICACEAE

Large-toothed Aspen

Populus grandidentata Michx.

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 30-50 feet high, with a slender trunk 12-20 inches in diameter; forming a loose, oval or rounded crown of slender, spreading branches and coarse spray.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-5 inches long, two-thirds as broad; orbicular-ovate; coarsely and irregularly sinuate-toothed; thin and firm; dark green above, paler beneath, glabrous both sides; petioles long, slender, laterally compressed.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; dioecious; the staminate in short-stalked catkins 1-3 inches long; the pistillate in loose-flowered, long-stalked catkins at first about the same length, but gradually elongating; calyx 0; corolla 0; stamens 6-12, with red anthers; stigmas 2, 2-lobed, red.

FRUIT.—May-June; 2-valved, conical, acute, hairy capsules $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, borne in drooping catkins 4-6 inches long; seeds minute, dark brown, hairy.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, ovoid to conical, acute, light chestnut, puberulous, dusty-looking.

BARK.—Twigs greenish gray and at first hoary-tomentose, becoming lustrous, orange or red-brown and finally greenish gray; thick, dark red-brown or blackish at the base of old trunks, irregularly fissured, with broad, flat ridges.

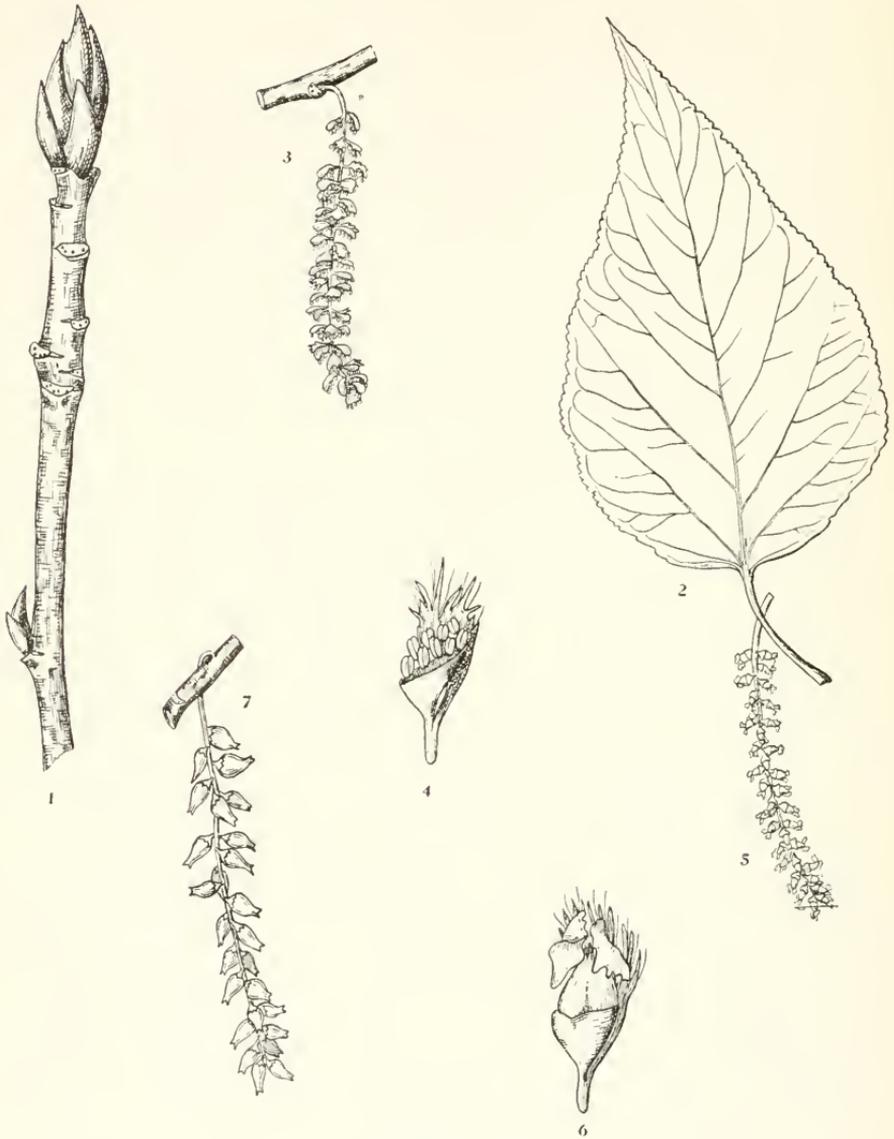
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, close-grained, light brown, with thin, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers rich, moist, sandy soil; rich woods.

NOTES.—The name of this tree suggests an easy way of identifying it. The coarse-toothed margin of the leaf is a constant characteristic and may be relied upon. The pollen-bearing catkins are seen first, the ovule-bearing catkins appearing a little later on other trees. The fruits ripen when the leaves are unfolding. The young leaves are downy-white on both sides, but later become green and smooth.

Balsam Poplar. Tacamahac



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{3}{4}$.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Catkin of pistillate flower, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

SALICACEAE**Balsam Poplar. Tacamahac*****Populus balsamifera* L.**

HABIT.—A tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-3 feet; forming a rather narrow, open, pyramidal crown of few, slender, horizontal branches.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-6 inches long, about one-half as broad; ovate to ovate-lanceolate; finely crenate-serrate; thin and firm; lustrous, dark green above, paler beneath; petioles $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, slender, terete, smooth.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; dioecious; the staminate in long-stalked catkins 3-4 inches long; the pistillate in loose-flowered, long-stalked catkins 4-5 inches long; calyx 0; corolla 0; stamens 20-30, with bright red anthers; ovary short-stalked; stigmas 2, wavy-margined.

FRUIT.—May-June; 2-valved, ovoid, short-pedicelled capsules $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, borne in drooping catkins 4-6 inches long; seeds light brown, hairy.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud about 1 inch long, ovoid, long-pointed, brownish, resin-coated, sticky, fragrant.

BARK.—Twigs red-brown, becoming dark orange, finally green-gray; thick, grayish on old trunks, and shallowly fissured into broad, rounded ridges, often roughened by dark excrescences.

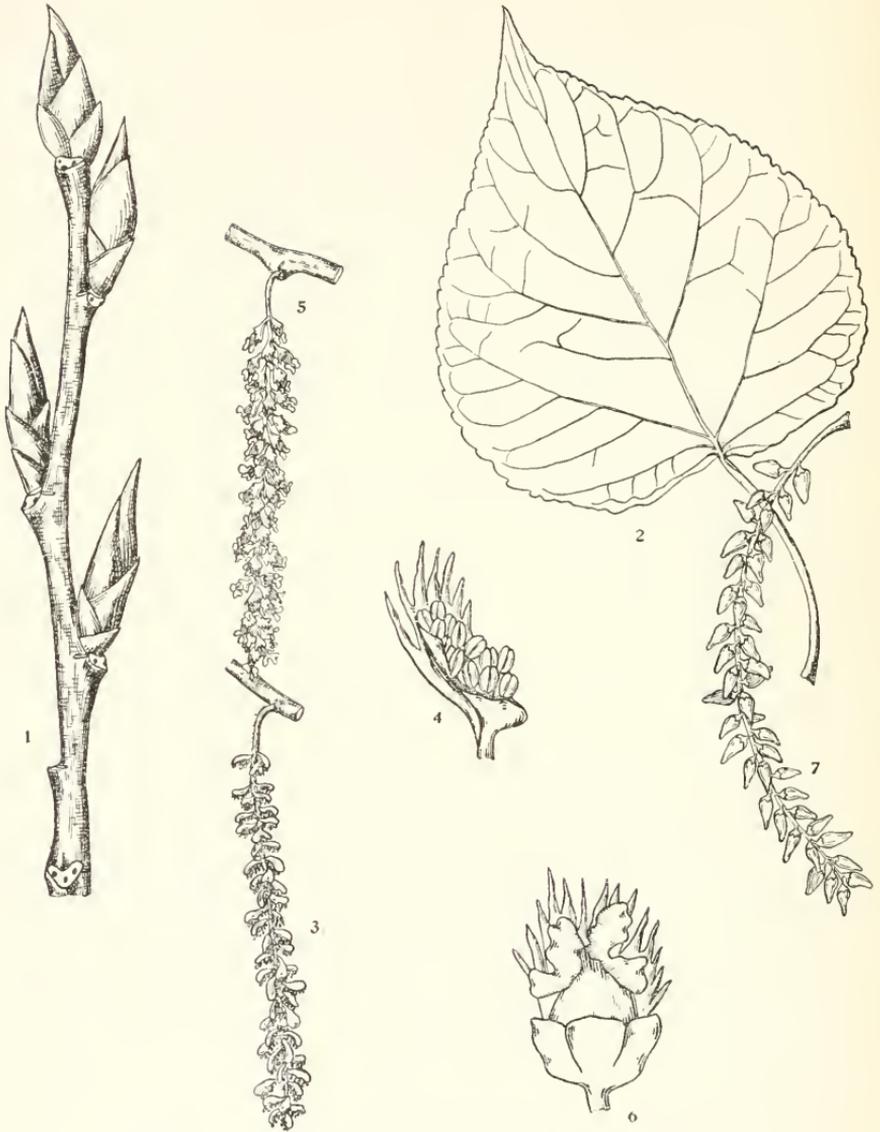
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, close-grained, light red-brown, with thick, nearly white sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent throughout Vermont; often planted as a shade tree.

HABITAT.—Borders of streams and swamps; wet ravines.

NOTES.—This tree is a northern species ranging from northern New England to the Alaskan coast. It is subject to great variation in the form of the leaves. Some are almost triangular with a deeply heart-shape base, while others are very slender with a wedge-shape base. The buds and young leaves are covered with a gummy excretion which sometimes is soaked out and used in preparing ointments. It is often confused with *P. candicans*, p. 71.

Balm of Gilead



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

SALICACEAE

Balm of Gilead

Populus candicans Ait. [*Populus balsamifera candicans* (Ait.) Gray]

HABIT.—A tree 50-70 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-3 feet; more spreading branches than in *P. balsamifera*, forming a broader and more open crown.

LEAVES.—Resemble those of *P. balsamifera*, but more broadly heart-shaped and more coarsely serrate; more or less pubescent when young; petioles pubescent.

FLOWERS.—Similar to those of *P. balsamifera*.

FRUIT.—Similar to that of *P. balsamifera*.

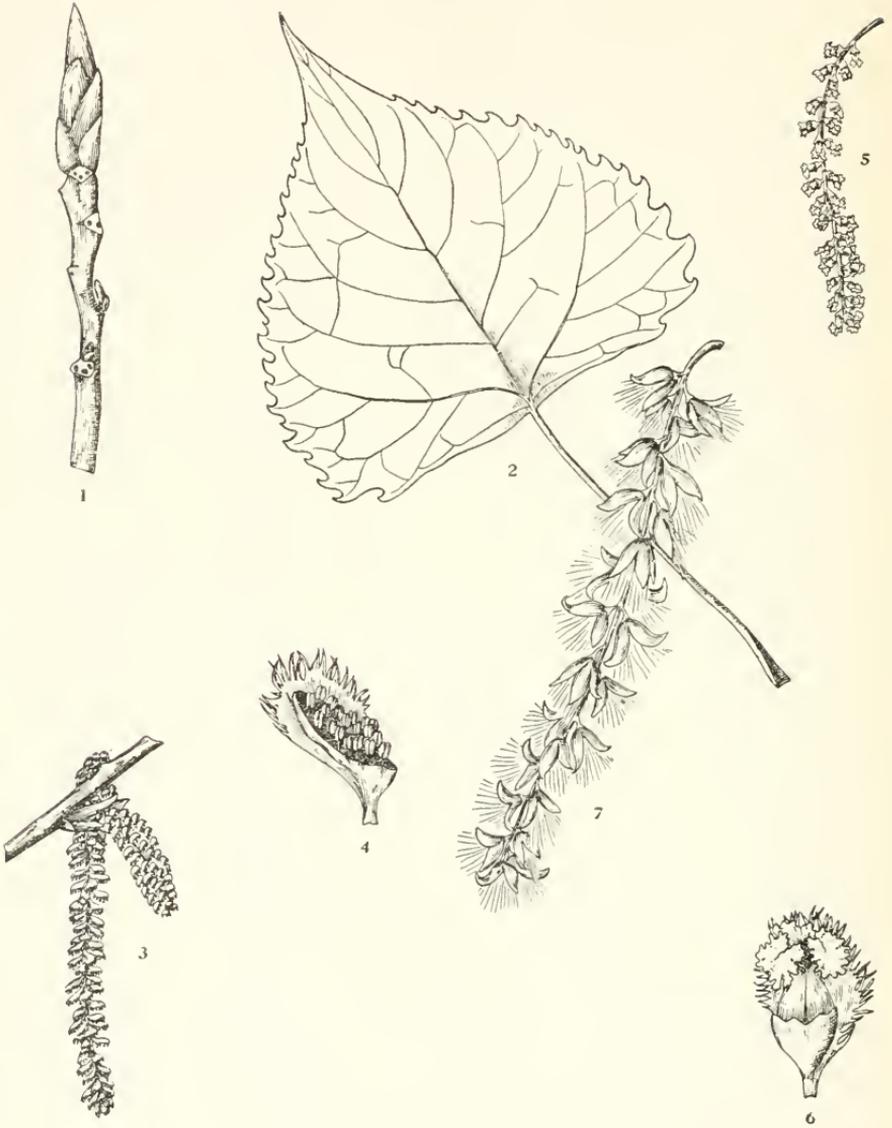
WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud about 1 inch long, ovoid, long-pointed, dark red-brown, resinous throughout, viscid, very aromatic.

BARK.—Twigs reddish or olive-green, with occasional longitudinal gray lines, covered with a fragrant, gummy secretion, becoming gray-green; dark gray, rough, irregularly striate and firm on old trunks.

WOOD.—Resembles that of *P. balsamifera*, but is somewhat heavier.

NOTES.—The Balm of Gilead occasionally is cultivated and sometimes escapes to the roadsides. It was long confused with *P. balsamifera*. Further investigation may show it to be a native along our northern border. It grows rapidly in all soils and situations and spreads rapidly by suckers from the roots.

Cottonwood. Necklace Poplar



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate catkin, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

SALICACEAE**Cottonwood. Necklace Poplar*****Populus deltoides* Marsh. [*Populus monilifera* Ait.]**

HABIT.—A stately tree attaining a height of 70-90 feet and a trunk diameter of 3-5 feet; forming a spreading, open, symmetrical crown of massive, horizontal branches and stout, more or less angled branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-6 inches long, nearly as broad; broadly deltoid-ovate; coarsely crenate-serrate above the entire base; thick and firm; lustrous, dark green above, paler beneath; petioles 2-3 inches long, slender, compressed laterally.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; dioecious; the staminate in short-stalked, densely-flowered catkins 3-4 inches long; the pistillate in short-stalked, few-flowered catkins elongating to 6-8 inches; calyx 0; corolla 0; stamens very numerous, with red anthers; stigmas 3-4, spreading.

FRUIT.—May; 2-4-valved, short-stalked capsules, borne in drooping catkins 5-10 inches long; seeds light brown, densely cottony.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, conical, acute, very resinous, shining, brownish.

BARK.—Twigs and young stems smooth, yellow-green; old trunks ashy gray, deeply divided into straight furrows with broad, rounded ridges.

WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, close-grained, dark brown, with thick, whitish sapwood; warps badly and is difficult to season.

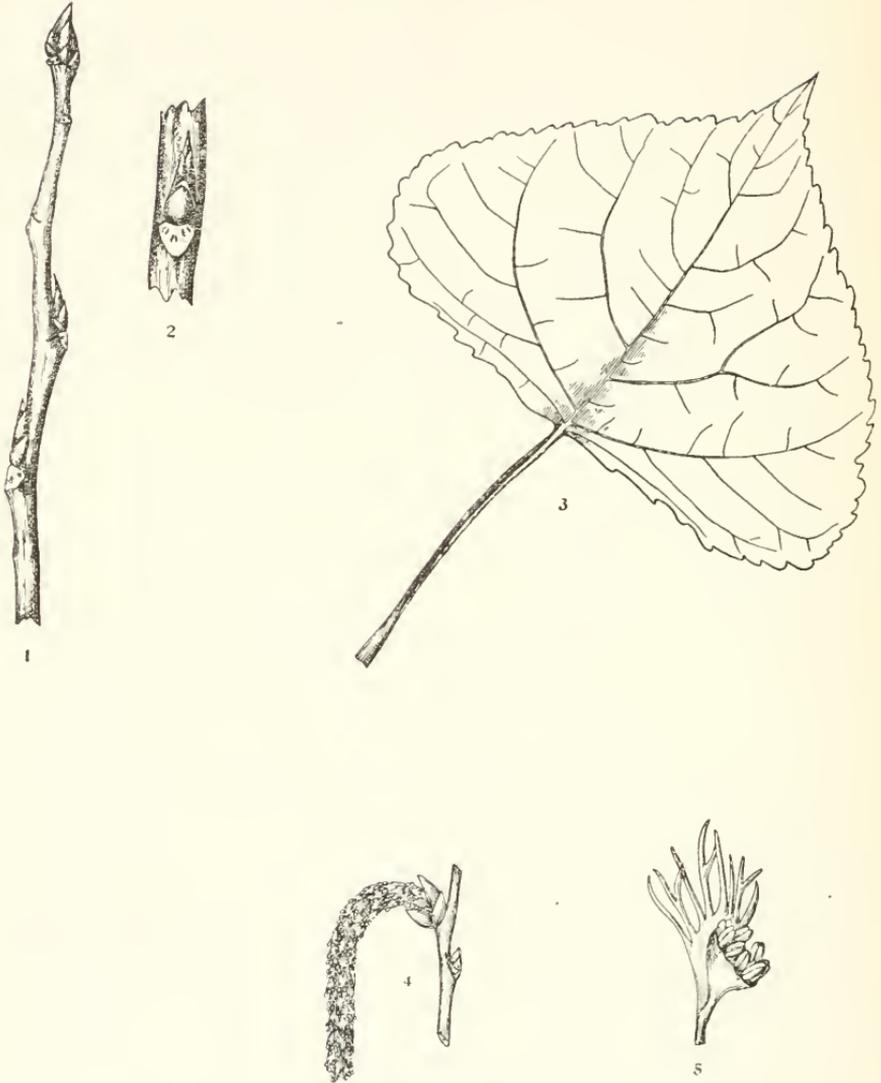
DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent in western Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers rich, moist soil, such as river-banks, river-bottoms or lake-shores; grows well in drier situations.

NOTES.—The cottonwood occurs native in the Champlain valley and along its tributary streams, and south in western Vermont to the Hoosic valley in Pownal, where it is particularly abundant. It occurs along the Connecticut river in southeastern Vermont at least as far north as Brattleboro. It has been planted as a shade tree in other localities usually under the name of "Carolina poplar." The stamen-bearing trees always should be chosen for this purpose since the abundant, cottony seed is a nuisance near dwellings.

The cottonwood is the most massive of our deciduous trees, sometimes reaching 100 feet in height and five to seven feet in diameter. Such isolated giants have become the familiar landmarks of many roadsides near Lake Champlain. It is a rapid-growing tree but short-lived and poorly adapted to street planting.

Lombardy Poplar



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{3}{4}$.
4. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.

SALICACEAE

Lombardy Poplar

Populus nigra italica DuRoi [Populus fastigiata Desf.] [Populus dilatata Ait.]

HABIT.—A tree 75-100 feet high, with a short, ridged and buttressed trunk 4-6 feet in diameter and a narrow, spire-like crown of erect branches.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 2-4 inches long, and usually somewhat broader than long; broad-deltoid, abruptly acuminate at the apex; finely but bluntly crenate-serrate; thick and firm; dark green and shining above, lighter and more or less lustrous beneath; petioles slender, laterally compressed, 1-2 inches long.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; dioecious; the staminate in sessile, dark red, cylindrical catkins about 3 inches long; the pistillate not present in the United States; calyx 0; corolla 0; stamens about 8, with white filaments and purple anthers.

FRUIT.—Not formed in the United States in the absence of pistillate flowers.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud conical, slightly angled, taper-pointed, glutinous, about $\frac{3}{8}$ inch long; lateral buds smaller, appressed.

BARK.—Twigs glabrous, shining yellow, becoming gray; thick and gray-brown on old trunks, deeply and irregularly furrowed.

WOOD.—Light, soft, easily worked, not liable to splinter, weak, not durable, light red-brown, with thick, nearly white sapwood.

NOTES.—This tree is thought to be a native of Afghanistan. It is frequently cultivated in Vermont and tends to spread by sprouting from the roots. It is used for ornamental purposes on account of its very rapid growth; but it is short-lived, its limbs die early, and these remain, causing the tree to become unsightly in a very few years.

THE WALNUTS

Every school boy in Vermont has some acquaintance at least with the butternut and its sweet, tender nuts. It occurs along the hillsides and river-valleys throughout the State. The staminate flowers appear in May and hang in graceful, slender catkins five or six inches long. These are generally found on the second-year shoots, while the pistillate flowers are borne on the terminal shoots. Butternut trees show some irregularities, however, in reference to the time and order of the appearance of the two kinds of flowers so that the pollen-bearing clusters may mature either some ten days earlier or later than the ovule-bearing ones on the same tree. This may be the cause of the variability often noticed in the crop of butternuts. The peculiarity offers an interesting subject for further observation.

The meat of the butternut needs no recommendation, but the excellencies of pickles made from the young mucilaginous nuts are not so well known. For this purpose they should be gathered early in June and the clammy pubescence removed by plunging them into boiling water and rubbing with a coarse cloth.

The other member of this family, the black walnut, is not known so well in Vermont. It is not a native tree in Vermont, although it occurs occasionally in Southern New England, becoming more abundant southward and westward. It is planted often for ornamental uses and is a much better tree for this purpose than our native walnut.

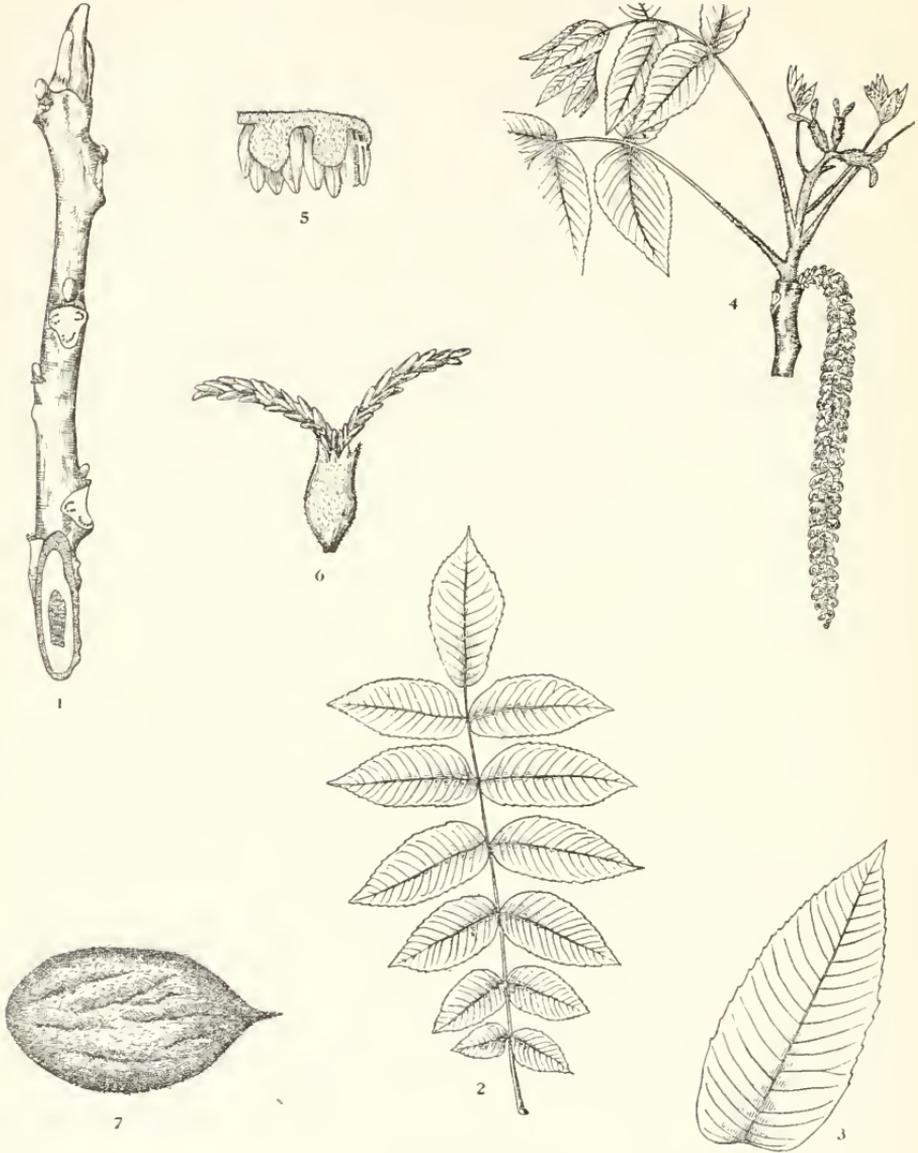
SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF JUGLANS

- a.* Leaflets 11-17, the terminal usually present; pith of twigs chocolate-brown; bark of trunk rather smooth, or fissured, with broad, flat, whitish ridges; fruit elongated, sticky-downy. . **J. cinerea**, p. 79.
- aa.* Leaflets 13-23, the terminal often lacking; pith of twigs cream colored; bark of trunk rough, brownish or blackish, deeply furrowed by broad, rounded ridges; fruit globose, not sticky-downy,
J. nigra, p. 81.

WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF JUGLANS

- a.* Pith chocolate-brown; leaf-scar with downy pad above; fruit elongated, sticky-downy; terminal bud $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long; bark rather smooth, or fissured, with broad, flat, whitish ridges,
J. cinerea, p. 79.
- aa.* Pith cream colored; leaf-scar without downy pad above; fruit globose, not sticky-downy; terminal bud $\frac{1}{3}$ inch long; bark rough, brownish or blackish, deeply furrowed by broad, rounded ridges,
J. nigra, p. 81.

Butternut



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{6}$.
3. Leaflet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

JUGLANDACEAE

Butternut

Juglans cinerea L.

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 30-50 feet high, with a short trunk 2-3 feet in diameter; forming a wide-spreading crown of large, horizontal branches and stout, stiff branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, compound, 15-30 inches long. Leaflets 11-17, 2-4 inches long and one-half as broad; sessile, except the terminal; oblong-lanceolate; finely serrate; thin; yellow-green and rugose above, pale and soft-pubescent beneath. Petioles stout, hairy.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in cylindrical, greenish, drooping catkins 3-5 inches long; calyx 6-lobed, borne on a hairy bract; corolla 0; stamens 8-12, with brown anthers; the pistillate solitary or several on a common peduncle, about $\frac{1}{3}$ inch long, their bracts and bractlets sticky-hairy; calyx 4-lobed, hairy; corolla 0; styles 2; stigmas 2, fringed, spreading, bright red.

FRUIT.—October; about $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, cylindrical, pointed, greenish, sticky-downy, solitary or borne in drooping clusters of 3-5; nuts with rough shells, inclosing a sweet, but oily kernel; edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, oblong-conical, obliquely blunt, somewhat flattened, brownish, pubescent.

BARK.—Twigs orange-brown or bright green, rusty-pubescent, becoming smooth and light gray; gray and smoothish on young trunks, becoming brown on old trunks, narrow-ridged, with wide furrows. Plate II.

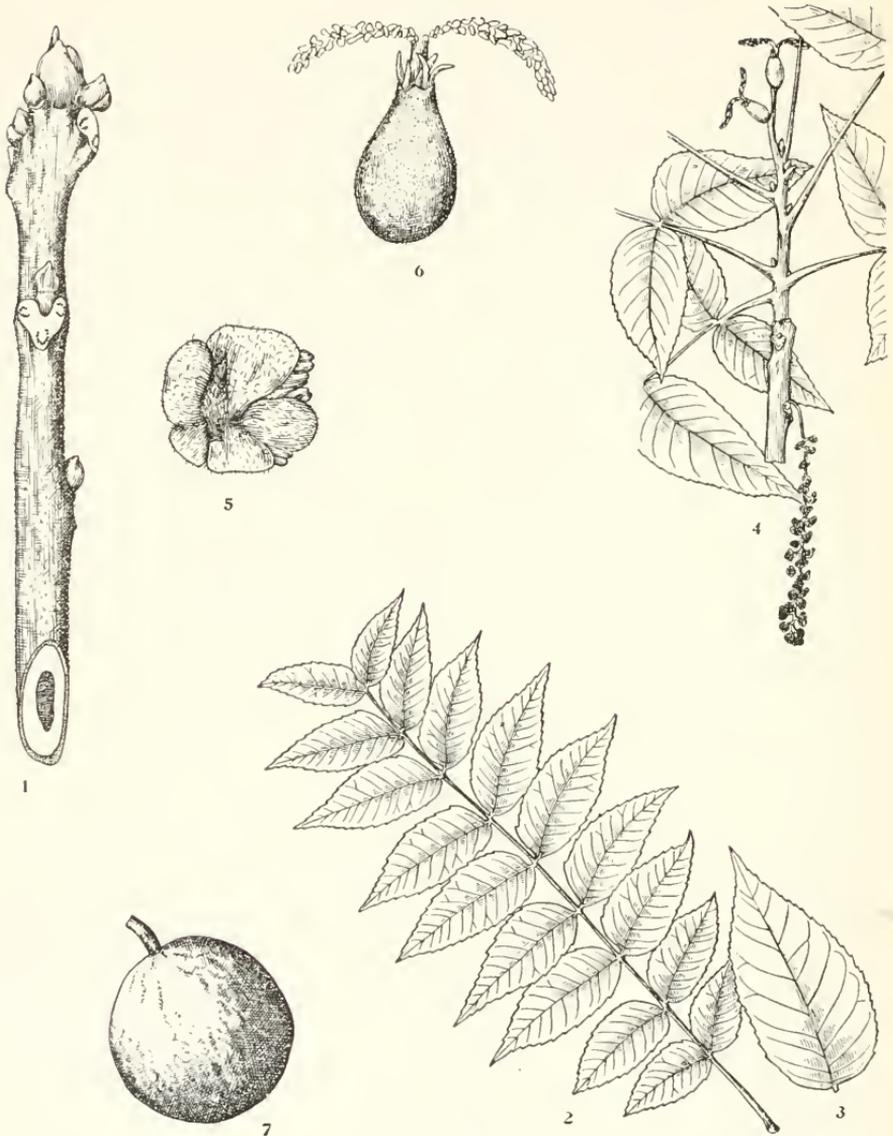
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, coarse-grained, light brown, with thin, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Of frequent occurrence throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers low, rich woods; river-banks; low hillsides; rocky hillsides.

NOTES.—The leaves of the butternut appear late and fall early. The young trees are very attractive but the larger trees usually are scraggy and unsound. Some preliminary work done in Dorset, Bennington County, seems to indicate that perhaps through some peculiar root antagonism the butternut will kill the shrubby cinquefoil (*Potentilla fruticosa*), a shrub which is destroying some of the best pastures in Northwestern Connecticut, Berkshire County, Massachusetts and Bennington and Rutland Counties, Vermont.

Black Walnut



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{6}$.
3. Leaflet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, back view, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

JUGLANDACEAE**Black Walnut*****Juglans nigra* L.**

HABIT.—A large tree 50-75 feet high, with a massive trunk 2-5 feet in diameter; forming an open, capacious crown of heavy branches and coarse branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, compound, 1-2 feet long. Leaflets 13-23, the terminal often lacking, 2-4 inches long and one-half as broad; sessile; ovate-lanceolate, taper-pointed; sharp-serrate; thin; yellow-green and glabrous above, lighter and soft-pubescent beneath. Petioles stout, pubescent. Foliage aromatic when bruised.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in cylindrical, greenish, drooping catkins 3-5 inches long; calyx 6-lobed, borne on a hairy bract; corolla 0; stamens numerous, with purple anthers; the pistillate solitary or several on a common peduncle, about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, their bracts and bractlets hairy; calyx 4-lobed, pubescent; corolla 0; styles and stigmas 2.

FRUIT.—October; globose, $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 inches in diameter, smooth, not viscid; solitary or borne in clusters of 2-3; nuts with irregularly furrowed shell, inclosing a sweet, edible kernel; aromatic.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{3}$ inch long, ovoid, obliquely blunt, slightly flattened, silky-tomentose.

BARK.—Twigs brownish and hairy, becoming darker and smooth; thick, brownish or blackish on the trunk and deeply furrowed by broad, rounded ridges.

WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, close-grained, very durable in contact with the soil, rich dark brown, with thin, lighter colored sapwood.

NOTES.—The black walnut was once very abundant, especially in the Mississippi basin, where it grew to a height of 150 feet. It is valued for its nuts and beautiful wood. It prefers rich bottom-lands and fertile hillsides. The leaves appear late and fall early. One great drawback to its use in ornamental planting is the fact that it is so often infested with caterpillars.

THE HICKORIES

The hickories are stately trees, quite generally distributed throughout the United States. There are eight species, all peculiar to America, several of which produce edible nuts. Among the latter are the shell-bark hickory in the north and the pecan in the south.

The flowers, arranged in catkins of the two kinds, appear in late spring after the unfolding of the leaves.

The wood of all these trees is heavy, tough and durable. It is used for axe handles, agricultural implements, and in places where strength and elasticity are required it is almost unrivaled.

The hickories frequently but erroneously are termed "walnuts" in the popular language of New England. The true walnuts, of which the butternut and black walnut are the American representatives, differ from the hickories, although they are closely related.

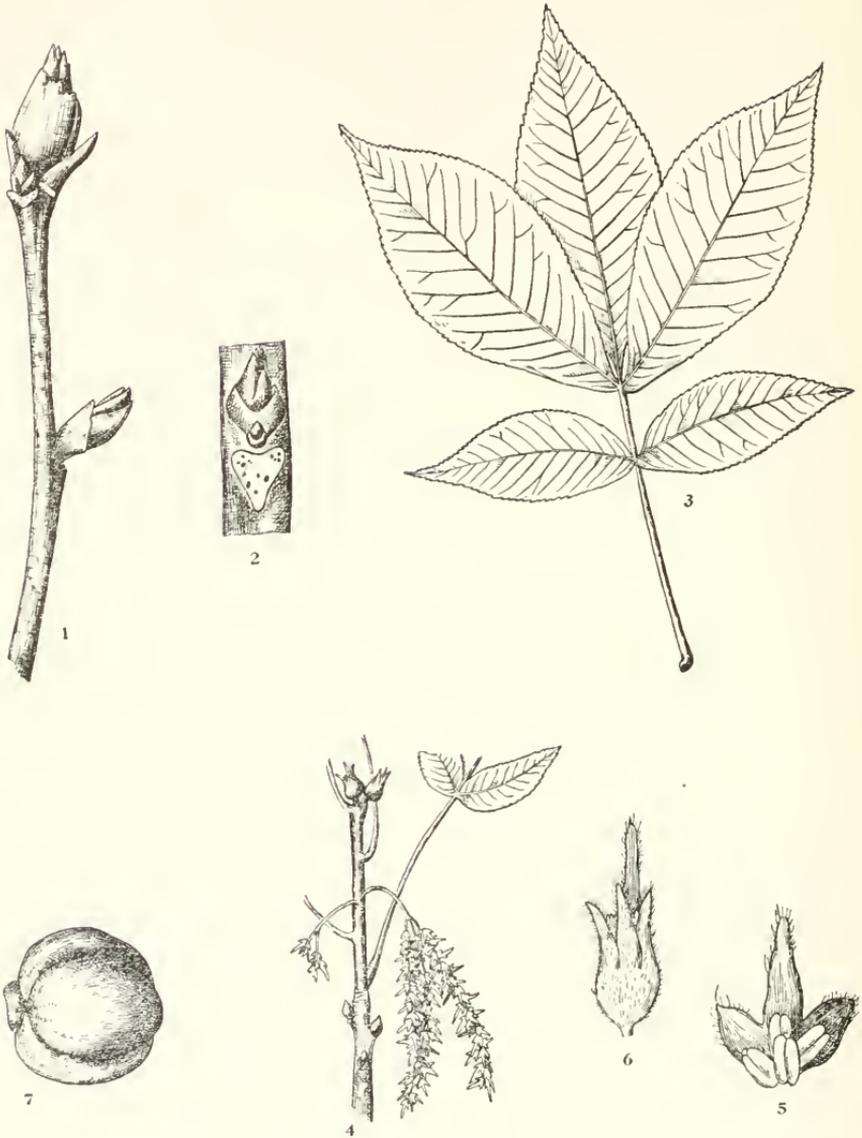
SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF CARYA

- a.* Bark of trunk essentially smooth, not deeply furrowed nor shaggy; husk of fruit less than $\frac{1}{8}$ inch thick.
- b.* Leaflets usually 5-7, glabrous beneath, the upper 2-2½ inches broad; buds dome-shaped, greenish; kernel of nut sweet,
C. glabra, p. 89.
- bb.* Leaflets usually 7-11, more or less downy beneath, the upper 1-1½ inches broad; buds long-pointed, flattish, bright yellow; kernel of nut bitter **C. cordiformis**, p. 91.
- aa.* Bark of trunk deeply furrowed or shaggy; husk of fruit more than $\frac{1}{8}$ inch thick.
- b.* Twigs more or less pubescent; bark not shaggy; leaflets 5-7, more or less pubescent beneath; buds densely hairy,
C. alba, p. 87.
- bb.* Twigs tending to be glabrous; bark distinctly shaggy; leaflets usually 5, glabrous beneath; buds glabrous or nearly so,
C. ovata, p. 85.

WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF CARYA

- a.* Bark of trunk essentially smooth, not deeply furrowed nor shaggy; husk of fruit less than $\frac{1}{8}$ inch thick.
- b.* Terminal bud narrow, long-pointed, flattish, bright yellow, about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long; kernel of nut bitter. **C. cordiformis**, p. 91.
- bb.* Terminal bud broad, dome-shaped, greenish, $\frac{1}{4}$ -½ inch long; kernel of nut sweet **C. glabra**, p. 89.
- aa.* Bark of trunk deeply furrowed or shaggy; husk of fruit more than $\frac{1}{8}$ inch thick.
- b.* Twigs more or less pubescent; buds densely hairy, the outer bud-scales deciduous in autumn; bark not shaggy. **C. alba**, p. 87.
- bb.* Twigs tending to be glabrous; buds glabrous or nearly so, the outer bud-scales not deciduous in autumn; bark distinctly shaggy **C. ovata**, p. 85.

Shellbark Hickory. Shagbark Hickory



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{3}$.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

JUGLANDACEAE

Shellbark Hickory. Shagbark Hickory

Carya ovata (Mill.) K. Koch [*Hicoria ovata* (Mill.) Britt.]
[*Carya alba* Nutt.]

HABIT.—A tree 50-75 feet high, with a slender, columnar trunk 1-2 feet in diameter; forming a narrow, somewhat open crown of stout, slightly spreading limbs and stout branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, compound, 8-14 inches long. Leaflets usually 5, the upper 5-7 inches long and 2-3 inches broad; sessile, except the terminal; obovate to oblong-lanceolate; finely serrate; thick and firm; glabrous, dark green above, paler beneath and glabrous or puberulous. Petioles stout, smooth or hairy. Foliage fragrant when crushed.

FLOWERS.—May-June, after the leaves; monoecious; the staminate hairy, greenish, in pendulous, ternate catkins 4-5 inches long, on a common peduncle about 1 inch long; scales 3-parted, bristle-tipped; stamens 4, with bearded, yellow anthers; the pistillate in 2-5-flowered spikes, $\frac{1}{3}$ inch long, brown-tomentose; calyx 4-lobed, hairy; corolla 0; stigmas 2, large, fringed.

FRUIT.—October; globular, 1-2 inches long, with thick husk separating completely; nut usually 4-ridged, with thick shell and large, sweet, edible kernel.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, broadly ovoid, obtuse, dark brown, pale-tomentose or nearly glabrous.

BARK.—Twigs brownish, more or less downy, becoming smooth and grayish; thick and grayish on old trunks, separating into thick strips 1-3 feet long, free at one or both ends, giving a characteristic shaggy appearance. Plate II.

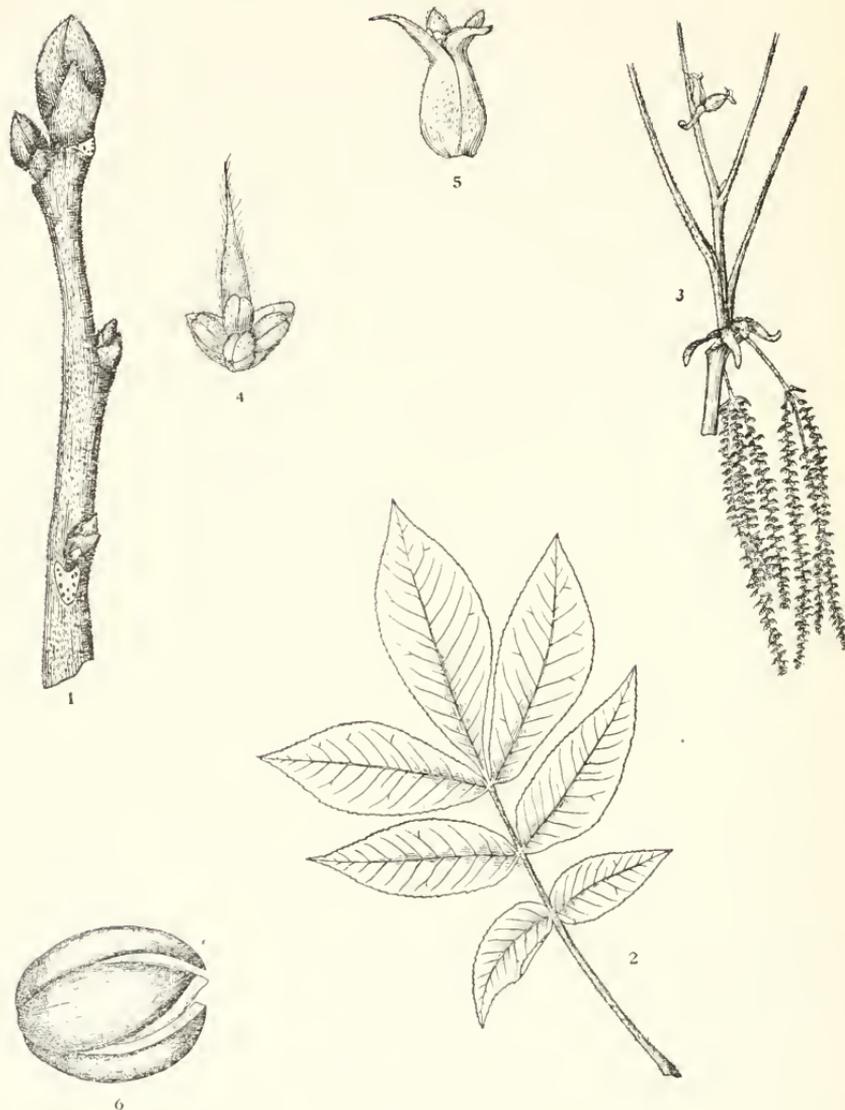
WOOD.—Heavy, very hard and strong, tough, close-grained, elastic, light brown, with thin, whitish sapwood. Page 229.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent in the lower altitudes west of the Green mountains; known in the Connecticut valley as far north as Bellows Falls; a large grove on the south side of Bald Mountain in Shrewsbury at an altitude of about 1,500 feet.

HABITAT.—Prefers light, well-drained, loamy soil; low hillsides; river-banks.

NOTES.—The shellbark hickory is one of our most attractive trees. It is known to every boy who lives in its range by its shaggy bark and its excellent nuts.

Mocker Nut. White Heart Hickory



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{3}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

JUGLANDACEAE

Mocker Nut. White Heart Hickory

Carya alba (L.) K. Koch [*Hicoria alba* (L.) Britt.] [*Carya tomentosa* Nutt.]

HABIT.—A tree 50-70 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2½ feet; forming a wide crown of strong, upright branches and stout branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, compound, 8-12 inches long. Leaflets usually 5-7, sometimes 9, the upper 5-8 inches long, 3-4 inches broad; sessile, except the terminal; oblong- to obovate-lanceolate; minutely or sometimes coarsely serrate; thick and firm; lustrous, dark yellow-green above, paler and more or less pubescent beneath. Petioles pubescent. Foliage fragrant when crushed.

FLOWERS.—May-June, after the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in pendulous, ternate catkins 4-5 inches long, slender, green, hairy; scales 3-lobed, hairy; stamens 4-5, with red anthers; the pistillate in crowded, 2-5-flowered, tomentose spikes; calyx toothed, hairy; corolla 0; stigmas 2, hairy.

FRUIT.—October; globose to globose-oblong, 1½-2 inches long, with thick husk splitting nearly to the base; nut 4-ridged, red-brown, with very thick, hard shell and small, sweet kernel.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud ½-¾ inch long, broadly ovoid, red-brown, pilose; outermost scales fall in early autumn.

BARK.—Twigs at first brown-tomentose, becoming smooth and grayish; on the trunk thick, hard, grayish, slightly ridged by shallow, irregular fissures, becoming rugged on very old trunks.

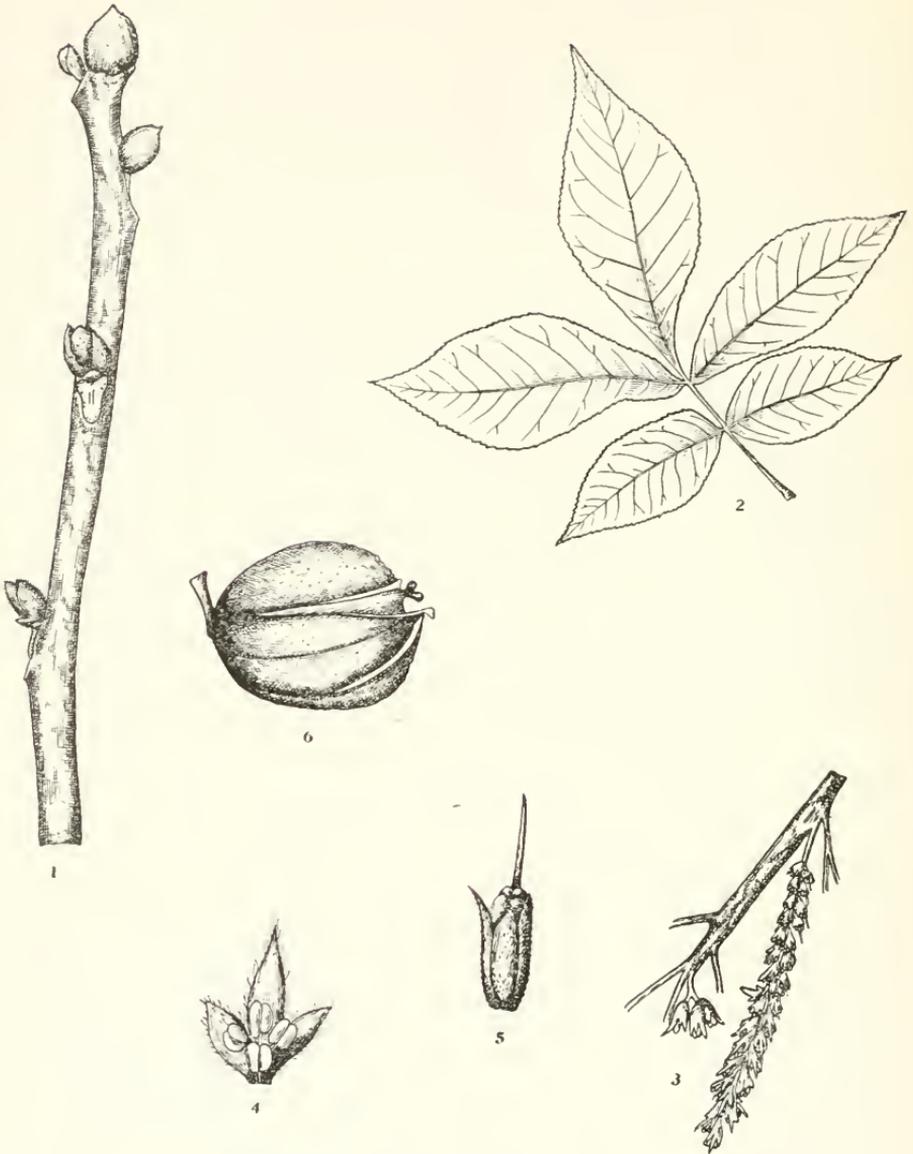
WOOD.—Very heavy, hard, strong, tough, close-grained, elastic, dark brown, with thick, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Reported from Burlington and West Haven; probably occurs in other localities in the lower altitudes of the southern half of the State.

HABITAT.—Prefers rich, well-drained soil, but grows well in various situations, if they are not too wet.

NOTES.—This tree probably is not distinguished by most observers from *C. ovata*, which it closely resembles; there is need of further and more thorough investigation of this species.

Pignut



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{4}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x 1.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

JUGLANDACEAE

Pignut

Carya glabra (Mill.) Spach. [*Hicoria glabra* (Mill.) Britt.]
[*Carya porcina* Nutt.]

HABIT.—A tree usually 50-60 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-3 feet; forming a low, rather narrow, open crown of slender, often contorted branches.

LEAVES.—Alternate, compound, 8-12 inches long. Leaflets usually 5-7, the upper 3-6 inches long, 2-2½ inches broad; sub-sessile, except the terminal; oblong to obovate-lanceolate, taper-pointed; sharply serrate; thick and firm; glabrous, dark yellow-green above, paler beneath. Petioles long, slender, glabrous or pubescent. Foliage fragrant when crushed.

FLOWERS.—May-June, after the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in pendulous, ternate catkins 3-7 inches long, slender, yellow-green, tomentose; scales 3-lobed, nearly glabrous; stamens 4, with orange anthers; the pistillate in crowded, 2-5-flowered spikes, ¼ inch long; calyx 4-toothed, hairy; corolla 0; stigmas 2, yellow.

FRUIT.—October; variable in size and shape, 1½-2 inches long, with thin husk splitting half-way and sometimes nearly to the base; nut obscurely 4-ridged, with thin or thick, hard shell and small, sweet or slightly bitter kernel which is hard to remove.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud ¼-½ inch long, dome-shaped, greenish or grayish, smooth or finely downy.

BARK.—Twigs greenish, nearly glabrous, becoming reddish, and finally grayish; thick, hard and grayish on the trunk, with a firm, close surface divided by small fissures and sometimes broken into plates. Plate II.

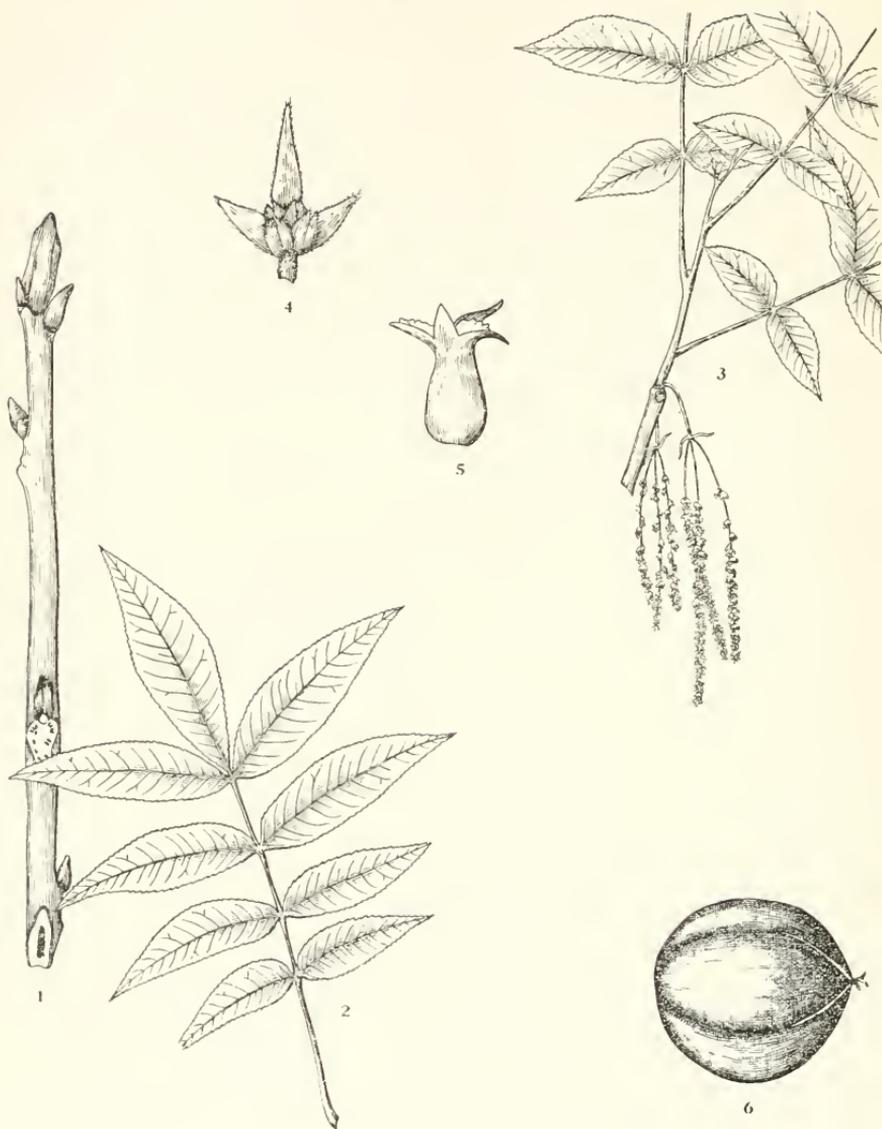
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, very strong, tough, close-grained, elastic, dark brown, with thick, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Occurs in the southern portion of Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers deep, rich loam, but grows in any well-drained soil; dry ridges and hillsides.

NOTES.—This is a common tree in the Hoosic valley, Pownal, and a large grove occurs on the shore of Lake Bomoseen, West Castleton (Eggleston). There are a few trees near the Hubbardton line in East Castleton (G. H. Ross). In the Connecticut valley it is abundant on the hills near the river in the vicinity of the Massachusetts line, but is not common above Bellows Falls (Flint). Observers of trees in southern Vermont should strive further to increase our knowledge of its distribution.

Bitternut Hickory



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{3}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

JUGLANDACEAE

Bitternut Hickory

Carya cordiformis (Wang.) K. Koch [*Hicoria minima* (Marsh.) Britt.] [*Carya amara* Nutt.]

HABIT.—A tall, slender tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2½ feet; forming a broad crown of slender, stiff, upright branches, widest near the top.

LEAVES.—Alternate, compound, 6-10 inches long. Leaflets 5-11, the upper 4-6 inches long and one-fourth as broad; sessile, except the terminal; lanceolate to oblong-lanceolate, long-pointed; coarsely serrate; thin and firm; glabrous, bright green above, paler and more or less downy beneath. Petioles slender, hairy. Foliage fragrant when crushed.

FLOWERS.—May-June, after the leaves; monoecious; the staminate slightly pubescent, in pendulous, ternate catkins 3-4 inches long, on a common peduncle about 1 inch long; scale 3-lobed, hairy; stamens 4, with bearded, yellow anthers; the pistillate in 2-5-flowered spikes, ½ inch long, scurfy-tomentose; calyx 4-lobed, pubescent; corolla 0; stigmas 2, greenish.

FRUIT.—October; obovate to globular, about 1 inch long, coated with yellow, scurfy pubescence, with very thin husk splitting half-way to the base, with sutures winged at the top; nut quite smooth, with thin shell and small, bitter kernel.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud about ¾ inch long, long-pointed, flattish, granular-yellow; lateral buds more or less 4-angled.

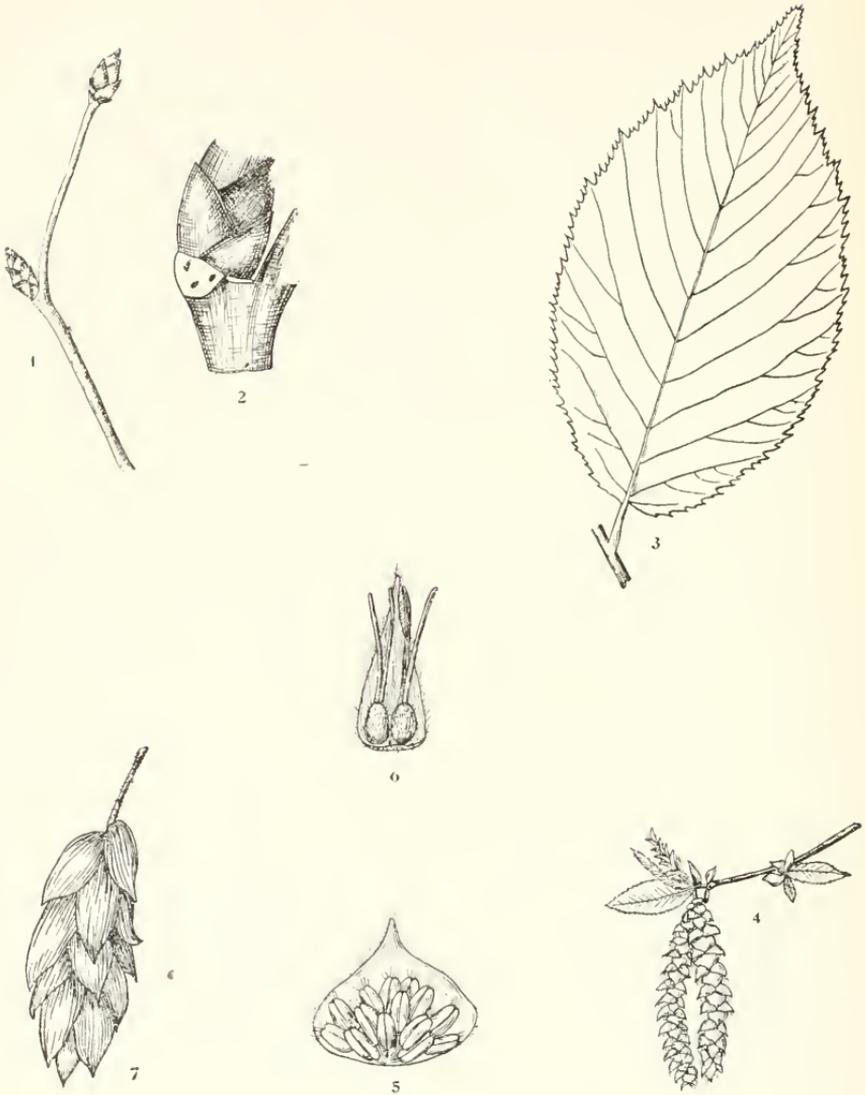
BARK.—Twigs greenish and more or less downy, becoming brownish, and finally grayish; gray, close, smooth on the trunk, often reticulately ridged, but rarely broken into plates. Plate III.

WOOD.—Heavy, very hard, strong, tough, close-grained, dark brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent in the lower altitudes west of the Green mountains and known in the Connecticut valley as far north as Hartland.

HABITAT.—Prefers a rich, loamy soil; low, wet woods; along the borders of streams.

NOTES.—The bitternut grows most rapidly of all the hickories, but it is apt to show dead branches. It should be propagated from the seed, as it is not easily transplanted. The yellow buds at once distinguish it from all other hickories.

American Hop Hornbeam. *Leverwood*

(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

BETULACEAE**American Hop Hornbeam. Leverwood*****Ostrya virginiana* (Mill.) K. Koch**

HABIT.—A small tree usually 20-30 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 8-12 inches; forming a broad, rounded crown of many long, slender branches and a slender, stiff spray.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-5 inches long, about one-half as broad; oblong-ovate; sharply doubly serrate; thin and very tough; dull, dark green above, paler and more or less pubescent beneath; petioles short, slender, pubescent.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in drooping, cylindrical catkins from wood of the previous season, usually in threes; stamens 3-14, crowded on a hairy torus; the pistillate in erect, lax catkins on the season's shoots, usually in pairs, each flower inclosed in a hairy, sac-like involucre.

FRUIT.—September; strobiles, resembling clusters of hops, 1-2 inches long, borne on slender, hairy stems; nuts small and flat, inclosed by sac-like involucre.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal but absent; lateral buds $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, ovoid, acute, red-brown.

BARK.—Twigs at first light green, becoming lustrous, red-brown, and finally dull dark brown; thin, gray-brown on the trunk, very narrowly and longitudinally ridged. Plate III.

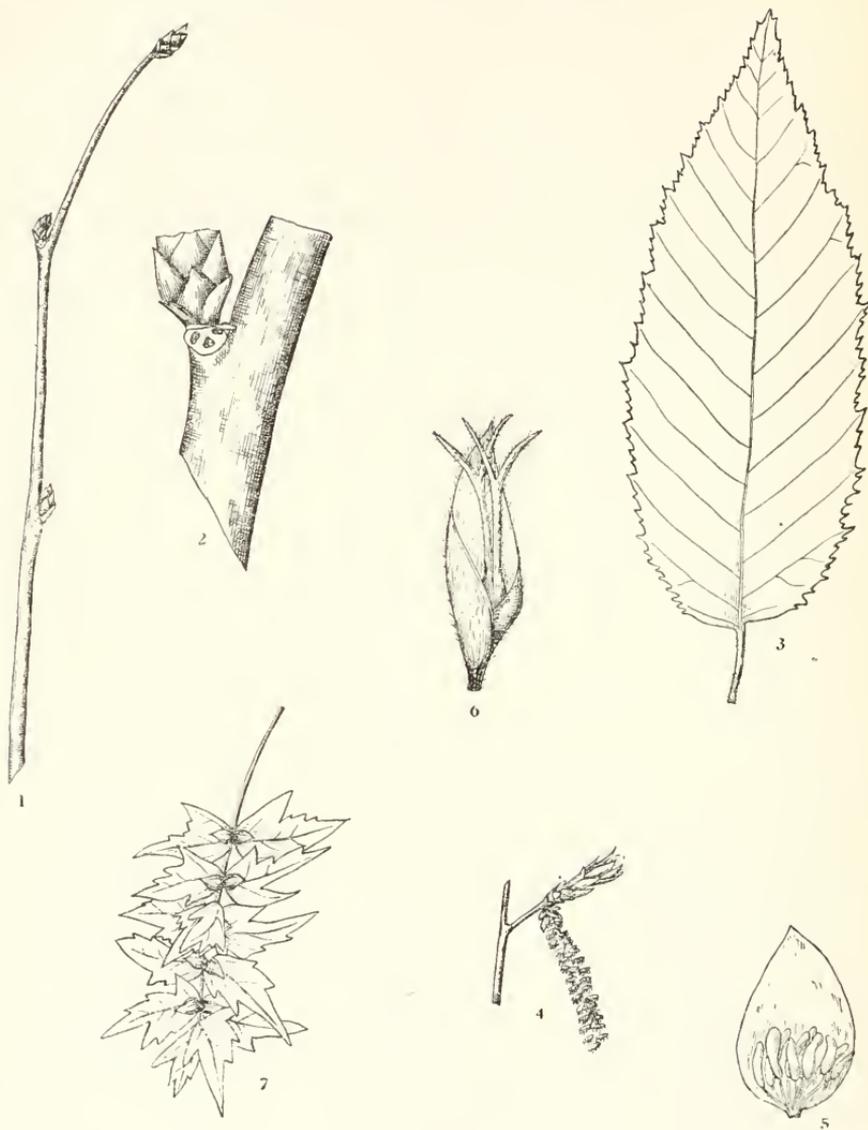
WOOD.—Heavy, very strong and hard, tough, close-grained, durable, light red-brown, with thick, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common to both valleys and mountains of Vermont, but more abundant in the western and southern portions.

HABITAT.—Rich woods; open woods; slopes and ridges.

NOTES.—Hornbeams sometimes are mistaken and transplanted for elms, owing to the general similarity in the appearances of the young trees. The leaves of the hornbeam, however, are nearly symmetrical at the base, while those of the elm are more unequally developed. In late summer the hornbeam is easily distinguished by its fruit hanging in hop-like heads. The hornbeam is distributed, quite generally, both in the valleys and the mountainous parts of Vermont, but is most common in western and southern portions. It is a small tree. The wood is very strong, tough and durable in contact with the soil, hence the names ironwood, leverwood. It is used for levers, mallets and for fencing materials.

American Hornbeam. Blue Beech. Water Beech



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

BETULACEAE

American Hornbeam. Blue Beech. Water Beech

Carpinus caroliniana Walt.

HABIT.—Usually a low, bushy tree or large shrub, 10-30 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 6-12 inches; trunk short, usually fluted; slender zigzag branches and a fine spray form a close, flat-topped crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 2-4 inches long and one-half as broad; ovate to oval, long-pointed; sharply doubly serrate; thin and firm; dull green above, lighter beneath, turning scarlet and orange in autumn; petioles short, slender, hairy.

FLOWERS.—May, after the leaves; monoecious; apetalous; the staminate catkins 1-1½ inches long, their scales greenish, boat-shaped, each bearing 3-20 stamens; the pistillate catkins ½-¾ inch long, their scales hairy, greenish, each bearing 2 pistils with long, scarlet styles.

FRUIT.—Ripens in midsummer, but often remains on the tree long after the leaves have fallen; in loose, terminal strobiles; involucre halberd-shaped, inclosing a small, ovate, brownish nut.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds ⅛ inch long, narrow-ovoid, acute, puberulous, brownish.

BARK.—Twigs pale green, hairy, becoming lustrous, dark red the first winter; trunk and large limbs thin, smooth, close, dark bluish gray, often mottled with lighter or darker patches.

WOOD.—Heavy, hard, tough, very strong, close-grained, light brown, with thick, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent throughout Vermont at the lower altitudes.

HABITAT.—Deep, rich, moist soil along the borders of streams and swamps. Often found in drier situations in the shade of other trees.

NOTES.—The blue beech is a small, bushy tree rarely over twenty feet high. It is not uncommon in moist soil along streams, but does not reach the higher altitudes. It is distinguished in spring by its tiny flowers arranged in loose catkins and in July by the curious leaf-like wings which develop upon the fruit. A glance at its trunk makes its recognition certain at any time of year. It has a close, gray bark resembling that of the beech but with furrows and ridges suggesting the muscles of a strong man's arm. It is the toughest of all our woods.

THE BIRCHES

The birches are distributed widely over the Old and the New Worlds, being most abundant in the higher latitudes. Nine species occur in North America, four of which are found in Vermont. They are all graceful trees with slender flexuous branches and delicate foliage. Both the ovule-bearing and pollen-bearing flowers are found on the same tree, but in separate clusters. The staminate catkins are long and drooping, while the pistillate are shorter and not pendulous until fruited.

The wood of birches is valued chiefly for cabinet making, spools and other small articles.

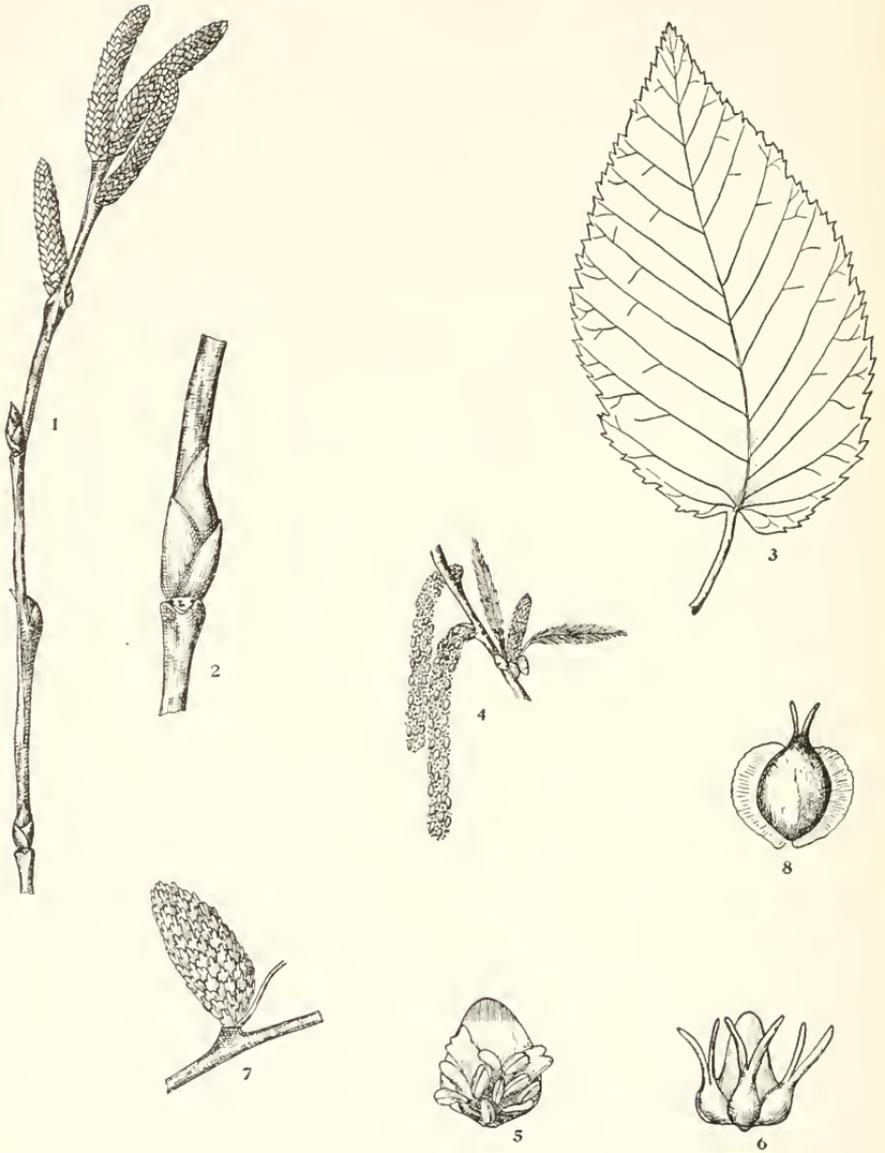
SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF BETULA

- a.* Bark of trunk chalky-white; twigs without wintergreen taste.
 - b.* Twigs usually warty-glandular; bark of trunk not separating freely into thin, papery layers; inner bark dingy yellow; leaves nearly triangular to rhombic-ovate, long-pointed; small tree, with trunk 6-10 inches in diameter. **B. populifolia**, p. 103.
 - bb.* Twigs not warty-glandular; bark of trunk separating freely into thin, papery layers, exposing the bright cinnamon-yellow inner bark; leaves ovate, not long-pointed; large tree, with trunk 1-3 feet in diameter **B. alba papyrifera**, p. 105.
- aa.* Bark of trunk not chalky-white, usually dark colored; twigs with more or less wintergreen taste.
 - b.* Bark dirty yellow, breaking into strips more or less curled at the edges; leaves solitary or in pairs, slightly aromatic; twigs with slight wintergreen taste **B. lutea**, p. 101.
 - bb.* Bark dark red-brown, cleaving off in thick, irregular plates (resembles bark of black cherry); leaves in pairs, strongly aromatic; twigs with strong wintergreen taste. **B. lenta**, p. 99.

WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF BETULA

- a.* Bark of trunk chalky-white; twigs without wintergreen taste.
 - b.* Twigs usually warty-glandular; bark of trunk not separating freely into thin, papery layers; inner bark dingy yellow; small tree, with trunk 6-10 inches in diameter. **B. populifolia**, p. 103.
 - bb.* Twigs not warty-glandular; bark of trunk separating into thin, papery layers, exposing the bright cinnamon-yellow inner bark; large tree, with trunk 1-3 feet in diameter,
 - B. alba papyrifera**, p. 105.
- aa.* Bark of trunk not chalky-white, usually dark colored; twigs with more or less wintergreen taste.
 - b.* Bark dirty yellow, breaking into strips more or less curled at the edges; twigs with slight wintergreen taste. **B. lutea**, p. 101.
 - bb.* Bark dark red-brown, cleaving off in thick, irregular plates (resembles bark of black cherry); twigs with strong wintergreen taste **B. lenta**, p. 99.

Cherry Birch. Sweet Birch. Black Birch



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruiting branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
8. Fruit, enlarged.

BETULACEAE**Cherry Birch. Sweet Birch. Black Birch*****Betula lenta* L.**

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-3 feet; slender, wide-spreading, pendulous branches, forming a narrow, rounded, open crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate in pairs, simple, 3-4 inches long and one-half as broad; outline variable, ovate to oblong-ovate; sharply doubly serrate, with slender, incurved teeth; dull, dark green above, light yellow-green beneath; petioles short, stout, hairy, deeply grooved above; aromatic.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; monoecious; the staminate catkins 3-4 inches long, slender, pendent, yellowish; the pistillate catkins $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, erect or suberect, greenish.

FRUIT.—Ripens in autumn; sessile, glabrous, erect strobiles, 1-1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long and half as thick; scales glabrous; nuts slightly broader than their wings.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, conical, sharp-pointed, red-brown, divergent.

BARK.—Twigs light green, becoming lustrous, red-brown in their first winter; very dark on old trunks, cleaving off in thick, irregular plates. Resembles bark of black cherry. Inner bark aromatic, spicy.

WOOD.—Heavy, very hard and strong, close-grained, dark red-brown, with thin, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent in western Vermont to the foot-hills of the Green mountains and known in the Connecticut valley as far north as Hartford.

HABITAT.—Rich woodlands of the lower altitudes.

NOTES.—The distinctive characters of this tree are well known to many Vermonters, who, as children, have become familiar with the sweet wintergreen flavor of bark and leaves. It is common in western Vermont, but reaches only the foothills of the Green mountains. Its northern limit in the Connecticut valley is in the vicinity of Norwich. Two kinds of catkins are noticeable upon the bare trees in winter; and they open on the first spring days, before most other trees have made a visible response to the sun's rays. The wood is valuable for furniture and fuel.

Yellow Birch. Gray Birch



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruiting branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
8. Fruit, x 10.

BETULACEAE

Yellow Birch. Gray Birch

Betula lutea Michx. f.

HABIT.—A tree 60-80 feet high and 2-4 feet in trunk diameter; numerous slender, pendulous branches form a broad, open, rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, solitary or in pairs, simple, 3-5 inches long and one-half as broad; ovate to oblong-ovate; sharply doubly serrate; dull dark green above, yellow-green beneath; petioles short, slender, grooved, hairy; slightly aromatic.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; monoecious; the staminate catkins 3-4 inches long, slender, pendent, purplish yellow; the pistillate catkins sessile or nearly so, erect, almost 1 inch long, greenish.

FRUIT.—Ripens in autumn; sessile or short-stalked, erect, glabrous strobiles, about 1 inch long and half as thick; scales downy on the back and edges; nut about as broad as the wing.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, conical, acute, chestnut-brown, more or less appressed; bud-scales more or less pubescent.

BARK.—Twigs, branches and young stems smooth, very lustrous, silvery gray or light orange; becoming silvery yellow-gray as the trunk expands and breaking into strips more or less curled at the edges; old trunks becoming gray or blackish, dull, deeply and irregularly fissured into large, thin plates; somewhat aromatic, slightly bitter. Plate III.

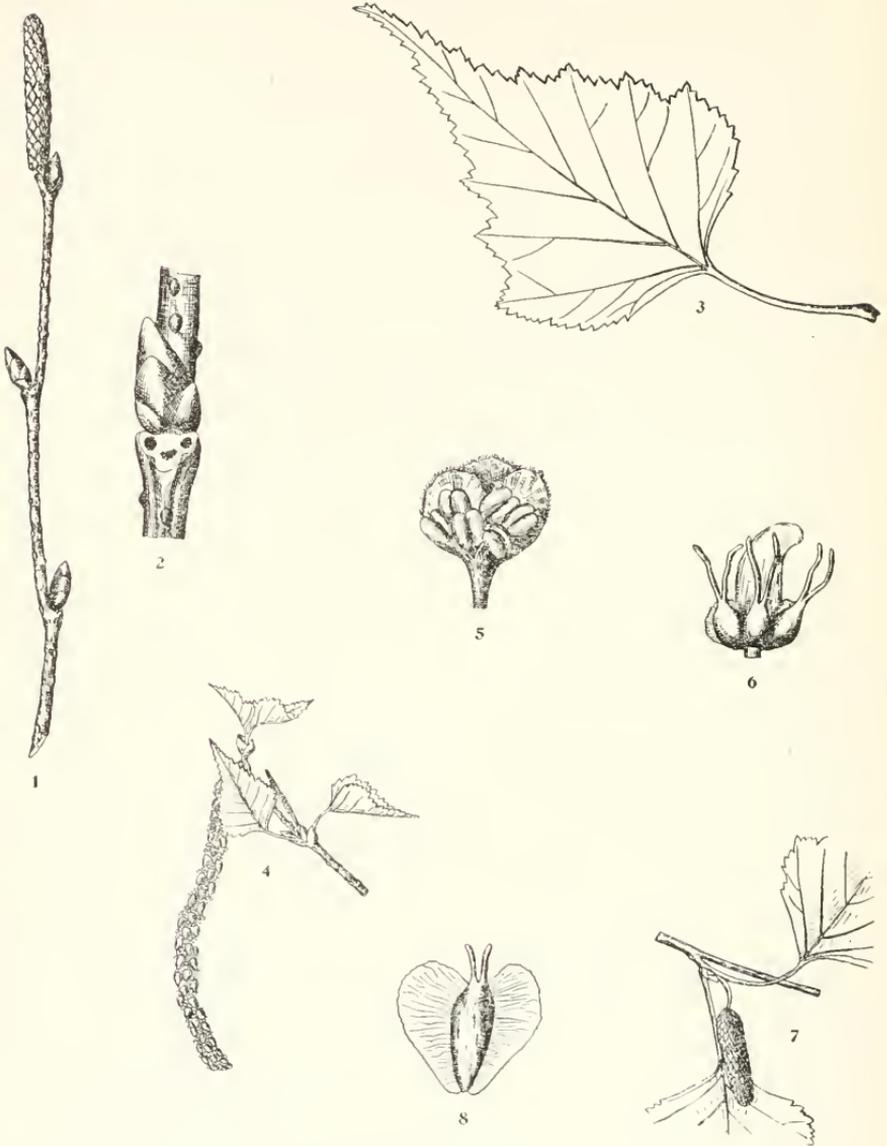
WOOD.—Heavy, very strong and hard, close-grained, light brown tinged with red, with thin, whitish sapwood. Page 227.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent throughout Vermont, especially on the mountain slopes up to 1,000 feet altitude.

HABITAT.—Rich, cool soils; mountain slopes; borders of swamps.

NOTES.—The polished silvery yellow bark of the mature tree marks the yellow birch almost as clearly as does the red-brown bark in the case of the preceding species. On the oldest trees in the primeval forest, however, the bark becomes a darker bronze and rough. It is common in nearly all parts of Vermont, but especially in rich, cool soils, and it extends far up the sides of our higher mountains. During the winter the little catkins remain tightly closed, but by May they lengthen into slender, drooping catkins. Yellow birch lumber is valuable for many purposes. It takes a beautiful polish, and is becoming increasingly popular for furniture and for flooring. Because of its graceful form and attractive, yellow bark, it merits more general usage for ornamental planting.

White Birch. Gray Birch. Old Field Birch



1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruiting branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
8. Fruit, enlarged.

BETULACEAE

White Birch. Gray Birch. Old Field Birch

Betula populifolia Marsh.

HABIT.—A small tree 20-30 feet high, with a slender, usually leaning trunk 6-10 inches in diameter; slender, somewhat contorted branches clothe the trunk to the ground, forming a narrow-pyramidal, open, pointed crown; commonly growing in clusters of several trunks.

LEAVES.—Alternate, solitary or in pairs, simple, 2-3 inches long and two-thirds as broad; nearly triangular to rhombic-ovate, long-pointed; coarsely doubly serrate; lustrous, dark green above, paler beneath; petioles long, slender, covered with black glands. Tremulous with the slightest breeze.

FLOWERS.—April-May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate catkins usually solitary, 2-4 inches long, slender, pendent, yellowish; the pistillate catkins $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 inch long, erect or suberect, greenish, on peduncles $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long.

FRUIT.—Ripens in autumn; slender-stalked, pubescent, erect or drooping strobiles, about 1 inch long and one-third as thick; scales finely hairy; nuts slightly narrower than their wings.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, ovoid, acute, pale brown, divergent.

BARK.—Twigs green and warty-glandular, becoming smooth and red-brown; bark of trunk close, not peeling, dull chalky-white on the outer surface, with dark, triangular patches below the insertion of branches, reddish yellow on the inner, becoming nearly black and shallowly fissured at the base of old trunks.

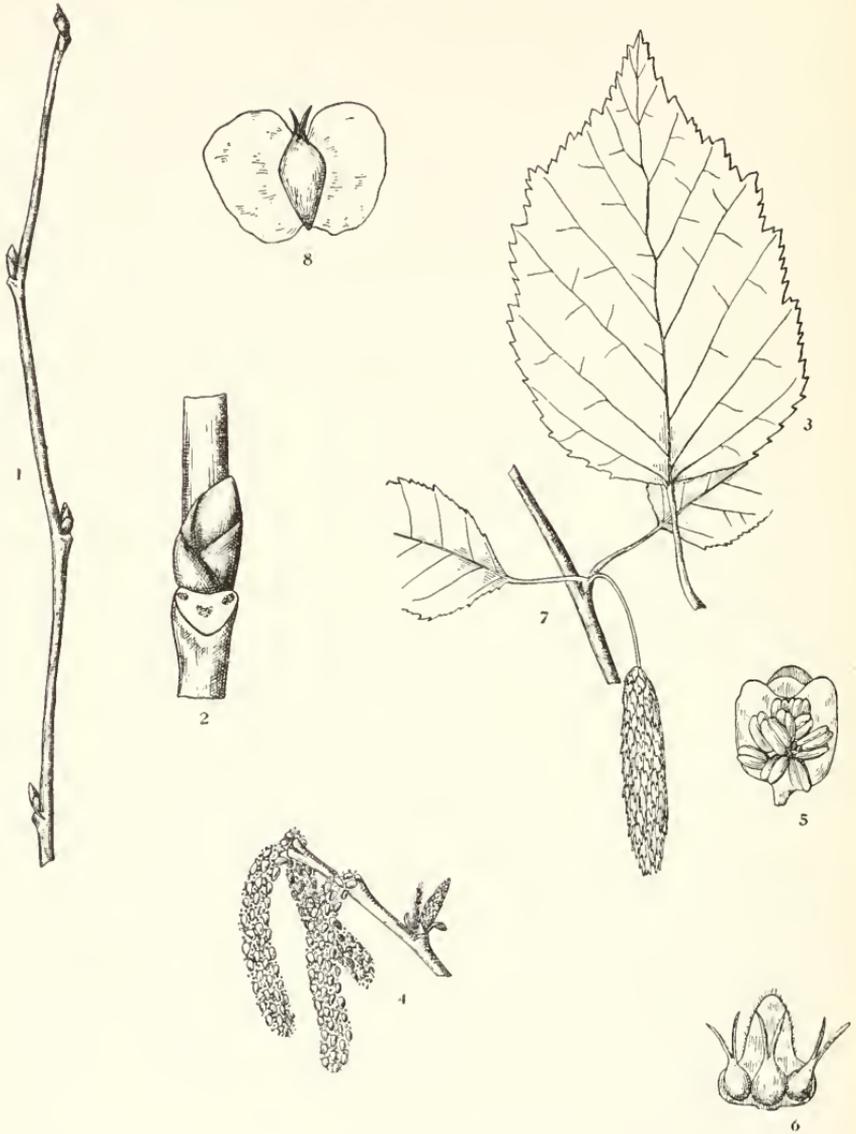
WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, close-grained, light brown, with thick, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common in the Champlain valley; frequent in the southern portion of Vermont.

HABITAT.—Poor, sandy soil; old fields; waste lands.

NOTES.—The white birch at best is but a small, short-lived tree, but it grows in such numbers that it is sure to attract attention. It never reaches sufficient size to become a valuable lumber tree, but its light elastic stem always is in demand for spools, shoe-pegs, and barrel-hoops. The white birch with its white trunk and graceful branches and light, delicate foliage is one of our most beautiful trees, but its desirability for transplanting is lessened by its short life and liability to injury from storms.

Paper Birch. Canoe Birch. White Birch



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruiting branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
8. Fruit, x $3\frac{1}{2}$.

BETULACEAE

Paper Birch. Canoe Birch. White Birch

Betula alba papyrifera (Marsh.) Spach. [*Betula papyrifera* Marsh.]

HABIT.—A tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-3 feet, forming in youth a compact, pyramidal crown of many slender branches, becoming in old age a long, branchless trunk with a broad, open crown, composed of a few large limbs ascending at an acute angle, with almost horizontal branches and a slender, flexible spray.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 2-3 inches long, $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 inches broad; ovate; coarsely, more or less doubly serrate; thick and firm; glabrous, dark green above, lighter beneath, covered with minute black glands; petioles stout, yellow, glandular, glabrous or pubescent.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; monoecious; the staminate catkins clustered or in pairs, 3-4 inches long, slender, pendent, brownish; the pistillate catkins about $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, slender, erect or spreading, greenish; styles bright red.

FRUIT.—Ripens in autumn; long-stalked, cylindrical, glabrous, drooping strobiles, about $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long; scales hairy on the margin; nut narrower than its wing.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, narrow-ovoid, acute, flattish, slightly resinous, usually divergent.

BARK.—Twigs dull red, becoming lustrous, orange-brown; bark of trunk and large limbs cream-white and lustrous on the outer surface, bright orange on the inner, separating freely into thin, papery layers, becoming furrowed and almost black near the ground. Plate III.

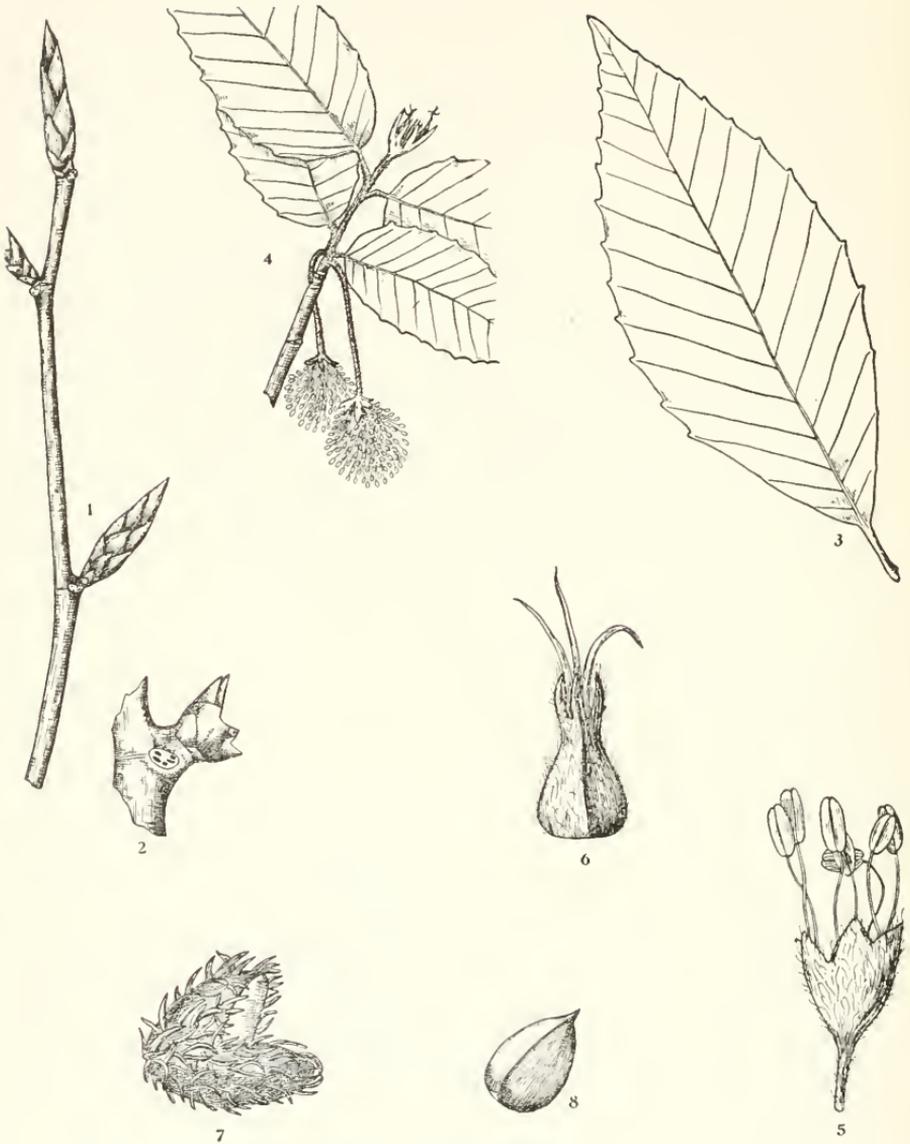
WOOD.—Light, hard, strong, tough, very close-grained, light brown tinged with red, with thick, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers rich, moist hillsides; borders of streams, lakes and swamps; mountain slopes.

NOTES.—The paper birch is often intermingled with the white birch and is confused popularly with it, although careful observation reveals many characteristics by which the two may be distinguished. The paper birch is a larger tree than the white birch and more widely distributed. The two species are similar in the chalky whiteness of the bark, but that of the white birch clings closely so that it cannot be separated in large layers, whereas the peculiar character of the paper birch is the ease with which ample sheets of the beautiful corky layers may be removed.

Beech



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{3}{4}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Bur, opened, x 1.
8. Nut, x 1.

FAGACEAE

Beech

Fagus grandifolia Ehrh. [*Fagus atropunicea* (Marsh.) Sudw.]
[*Fagus ferruginea* Ait.] [*Fagus americana* Sweet]

HABIT.—A beautiful tree, rising commonly to a height of 50-75 feet, with a trunk diameter of 2-4 feet; in the forest, tall and slender, with short branches forming a narrow crown, in the open with a short, thick trunk and numerous slender, spreading branches, forming a broad, compact, rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-5 inches long, one-half as broad; oblong-ovate, acuminate; coarsely serrate, a vein terminating in each tooth; thin; dark blue-green above, light yellow-green and very lustrous beneath; petioles short, hairy.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in globose heads 1 inch in diameter, on long, slender, hairy peduncles, yellow-green; calyx campanulate, 4-7-lobed, hairy; corolla 0; stamens 8-10; the pistillate on short, hairy peduncles in 2-flowered clusters surrounded by numerous awl-shaped, hairy bracts; calyx urn-shaped, 4-5-lobed; corolla 0; ovary 3-celled; styles 3.

FRUIT.—Ripens in autumn; a prickly bur borne on stout, hairy peduncles, persistent on the branch after the nuts have fallen; nuts usually 3, $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, sharply tetrahedral, brownish; sweet and edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Nearly 1 inch long, very slender, cylindrical, gradually taper-pointed, brownish, puberulous.

BARK.—Twigs lustrous, olive-green, finally changing through brown to ashy gray; close, smooth, steel-gray on the trunk, often mottled by darker blotches and bands. Plate IV.

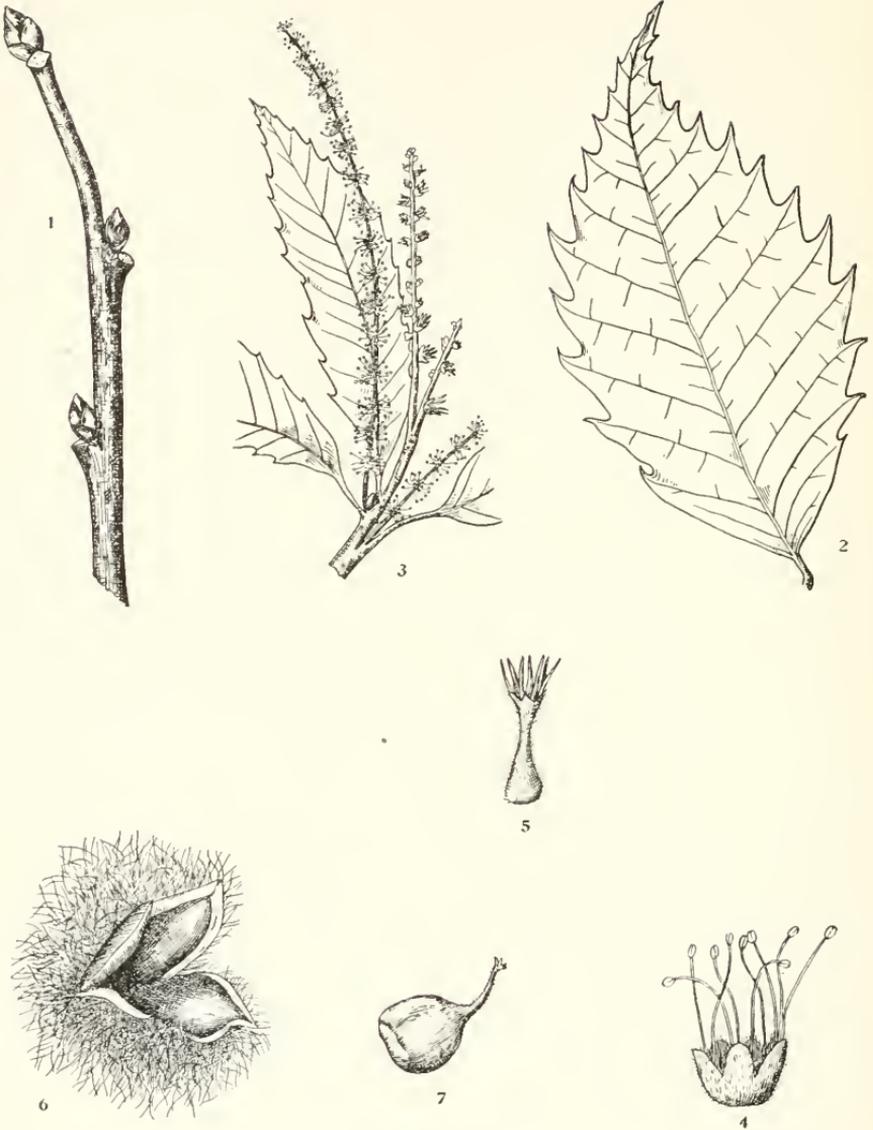
WOOD.—Hard, tough, strong, very close-grained, not durable, difficult to season, light or dark red, with thin, whitish sapwood. Page 227.

DISTRIBUTION.—Abundant throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Rich uplands; moist, rocky soil.

NOTES.—The beech, when growing in the forest, with its tall, graceful trunk, its smooth, gray bark and shiny leaves, is a handsome tree. It is not only one of the most common trees in Vermont, but also one of the most widely distributed in eastern North America. The drooping clusters of pollen-bearing flowers and the short, stout ovule-bearing heads open under the newly spreading leaves in early May. The burs open and the nuts fall with the first frosts of autumn.

Chestnut



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Prickly bur, opened, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
7. Nut, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

FAGACEAE

Chestnut

Castanea dentata (Marsh.) Borkh. [*Castanea vesca*, v. *americana* Michx.] [*Castanea sativa*, v. *americana* Sarg.]

HABIT.—A tree 60-80 feet high, forming a short, straight trunk 2-4 feet in diameter, divided not far above the ground into several stout, horizontal limbs and forming a broad, open, rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 6-8 inches long, 2-3 inches broad; oblong-lanceolate, long-pointed at the apex; coarsely serrate with stout, incurved, glandular teeth; thin; dull yellow-green above, lighter beneath, glabrous; petioles short, stout, puberulous.

FLOWERS.—July, after the leaves; monoecious; the staminate catkins 6-8 inches long, slender, puberulous, bearing 3-7-flowered cymes of yellow-green flowers; calyx 6-cleft, pubescent; stamens 10-20; the androgynous catkins 2½-5 inches long, puberulous, bearing 2-3 prickly involucre of pistillate flowers near their base; calyx campanulate, 6-lobed; styles 6.

FRUIT.—Ripens in autumn; round, thick, prickly burs, about 2 inches in diameter, containing 1-3 nuts; nuts compressed, brownish, coated with whitish down at the apex; sweet and edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds ¼ inch long, ovoid, acute, brownish.

BARK.—Twigs lustrous, yellow-green, becoming olive-green and finally dark brown; old trunks gray-brown, with shallow fissures and broad, flat ridges. Plate IV.

WOOD.—Light, soft, coarse-grained, weak, easily split, very durable in contact with the soil, red-brown, with very thin, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent in the Connecticut valley as far north as Bellows Falls and in southwestern Vermont; occasional as far north as Windsor, West Rutland, Leicester, Burlington, Colchester and Stowe. Planted as far north as Franklin.

HABITAT.—Rocky woods and hillsides.

NOTES.—The chestnut probably will grow in all parts of Vermont. It is a rapid grower and lives to a great age but is subject to a disease which threatens extermination in this country. The leaves are shiny and graceful, from six to eight inches long. When they are nearly grown, long, stiff catkins of fragrant, greenish-yellow flowers appear. These bear the pollen, the ovule-bearing flowers being smaller, enclosed in bur-like scales. The nuts, two or three in a bur, ripen in October.

THE OAKS

The oaks, abundant throughout the northern hemisphere, are remarkable for their massive trunks, their thick, rugged bark and large, strong roots. They are distinguished from all other trees by their cupped fruit, but many who have seen these fruits have not noticed the small, scaly masses of flowers which produce them. The pollen-bearing flowers are found on the same tree, but are arranged in long, slender catkins consisting of a cluster of from three to twelve stamens. Some of the oaks, including the red and black, do not mature their fruit until the second year.

Oak timber is of great commercial value, being used for a variety of purposes. For strength, toughness and durability combined, it is unsurpassed.

The oak genus is a large one. Nine species and two hybrids are included in the last flora of Vermont. They are extremely difficult to tell apart and the late Doctor Pringle remarked that after 25 years of study he did not know the oaks of Vermont. This genus varies greatly and some valuable work could be done in studying its variations.

Only the tree oaks are given in the following keys.

SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF QUERCUS

- a. Leaves deeply cut or lobed.
- b. Leaf-lobes acute, bristle-tipped; fruit maturing in the second season.
- c. Lower surface of leaves more or less pubescent; buds hoary-tomentose; bark of trunk deeply furrowed and scaly; inner bark yellow; nut $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, inclosed for about one-half of its length by a deep, turbinate cup: . . . **Q. velutina**, p. 127.
- cc. Lower surface of leaves glabrous or nearly so; buds glabrous; bark of trunk smoothish or only slightly fissured; inner bark whitish or pinkish; nut about 1 inch long, inclosed only at the base by a shallow, saucer-shaped cup. . **Q. rubra**, p. 125.
- bb. Leaf-lobes rounded, not bristle-tipped; fruit maturing in the first season.
- c. Leaves cut nearly to the midrib by a pair of deep sinuses near the middle of the leaf; branches corky-ridged; nut usually $\frac{3}{4}$ - $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, deeply seated in a large, conspicuously fringed cup **Q. macrocarpa**, p. 117.
- cc. Leaves not cut by a pair of deep sinuses; branches not corky-ridged; nut about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, about one-fourth inclosed by a thin, tomentose, warty cup. **Q. alba**, p. 115.
- aa. Leaves not deeply cut nor lobed.
- b. Bark on branches breaking into large, papery scales which curl back; acorns on stems 1-4 inches long; tree typical of swamps. **Q. bicolor**, p. 119.
- bb. Bark on branches close, not breaking into large, papery scales; acorns sessile or on stalks less than 1 inch long; trees not typical of swamps.
- c. Bark of trunk thin, not deeply fissured into inverted V-shaped ridges, flaky, silvery gray or ash colored; leaves coarsely toothed **Q. muhlenbergii**, p. 121.
- cc. Bark of trunk thick, deeply fissured into inverted V-shaped ridges, not flaky, dark red-brown to nearly black; leaves coarsely crenate **Q. prinus**, p. 123.

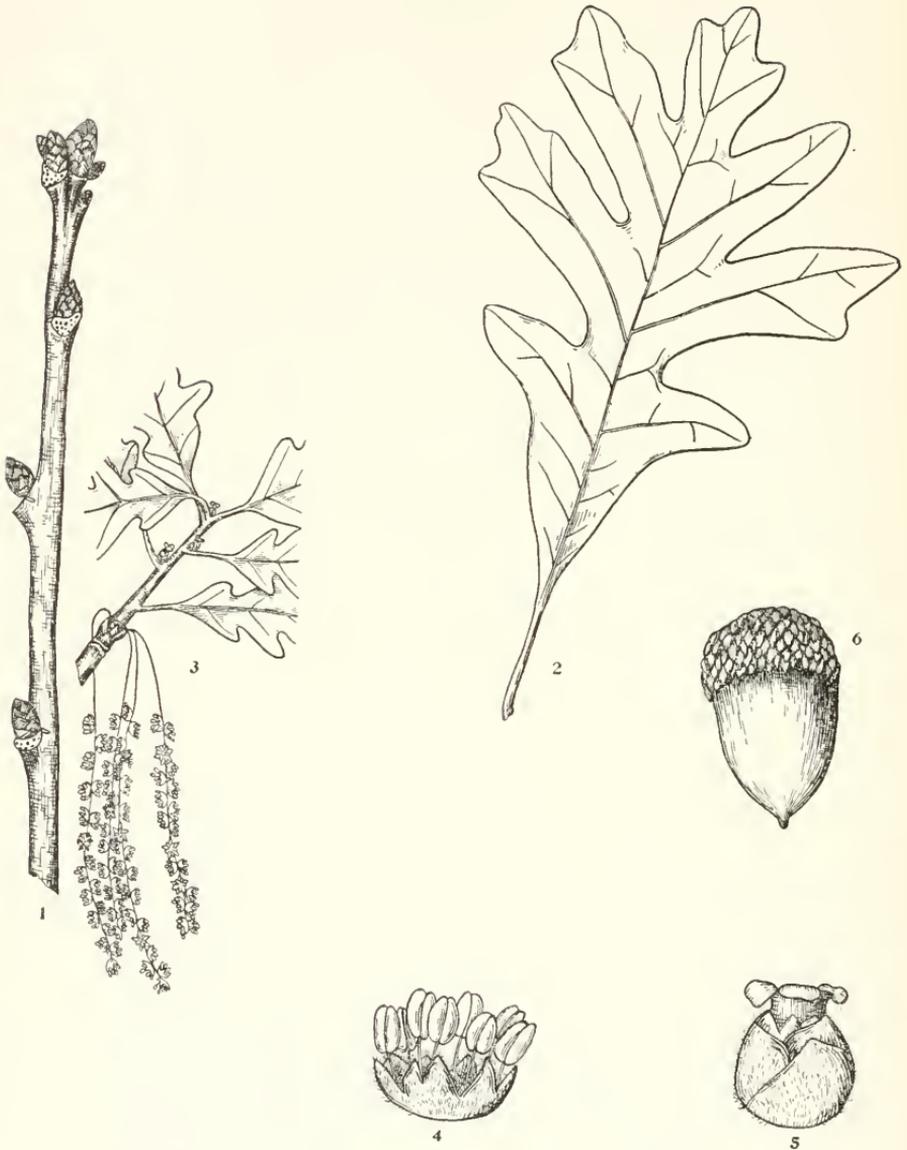
WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF QUERCUS

- a. Terminal buds usually about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long.
- b. Twigs thick-tomentose; entire bud pale-pubescent; branches corky-ridged; cup of acorn conspicuously fringed at the rim,
[1]¹ **Q. macrocarpa**, p. 117.
- bb. Twigs glabrous; buds glabrous, or only slightly or partially pubescent; branches without corky ridges; cup of acorn not conspicuously fringed at the rim.
- c. Bark on branches breaking into large, papery scales which curl back; buds pilose above the middle; acorns on stems 1-4 inches long [1] **Q. bicolor**, p. 119.
- cc. Bark on branches not breaking into large, papery scales; buds glabrous; acorns sessile or very short-stalked.
- d. Buds conical, acute; bud-scales scarious on the margins; nut white-downy at the apex.... [1] **Q. muhlenbergii**, p. 121.
- dd. Buds broadly ovoid, obtuse; bud-scales not scarious on the margins; nut not white-downy at the apex,
[1] **Q. alba**, p. 115.
- aa. Terminal buds usually about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long.
- b. Buds strictly glabrous throughout; bark of trunk smoothish or only slightly fissured, inner bark not bitter-tasting; nut inclosed only at the base by a shallow, saucer-shaped cup,
[2]² **Q. rubra**, p. 125.
- bb. Buds more or less pubescent or tomentose; bark of trunk deeply furrowed and roughish, inner bark bitter-tasting; nut inclosed for about one-half of its length by a deep, cup-shaped or turbin-ate cup.
- c. Buds hoary-tomentose, obtuse at the apex, strongly angled; inner bark of trunk yellow; acorns maturing in autumn of second season; nut $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, with bitter kernel,
[2] **Q. velutina**, p. 127.
- cc. Buds slightly hairy, sharp-pointed, not strongly angled; inner bark of trunk not yellow; acorns maturing in autumn of first season; nut 1-1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, with sweet kernel,
[1] **Q. prinus**, p. 123.

¹ [1] means that the acorns mature in the autumn of the first season, hence mature acorns will not be found on the tree, but on the ground beneath the tree.

² [2] means that the acorns mature in the autumn of the second season, hence immature acorns will be found on the last season's twigs, and mature acorns on the ground beneath the tree.

White Oak



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x $1\frac{1}{2}$.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

FAGACEAE

White Oak

Quercus alba L.

HABIT.—A large tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-4 feet; forming a short, thick trunk with stout, horizontal, far-reaching limbs, more or less gnarled and twisted in old age, and a broad, open crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 5-9 inches long, about one-half as broad; obovate to oblong; 5-9-lobed, some with broad lobes and shallow sinuses, others with narrow lobes and deep, narrow sinuses, the lobes usually entire; thin and firm; glabrous, bright green above, pale or glaucous beneath; often persistent on the tree through the winter.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in hairy catkins 2-3 inches long; the pistillate sessile or short-peduncled, reddish, tomentose; calyx campanulate, 6-8-lobed, yellow, hairy; corolla 0; stamens 6-8, with yellow anthers; stigmas red.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season; sessile or short-stalked acorns; cup with small, brown-tomentose scales, inclosing one-fourth of the nut; nut oblong-ovoid, rounded at the apex, about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, light brown; kernel sweet and edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, broadly ovoid, obtuse; scales smooth, dark red-brown.

BARK.—Twigs at first bright green, tomentose, later reddish, and finally ashy gray; thick, light gray or whitish on old trunks, shallowly fissured into broad, flat ridges. Plate IV.

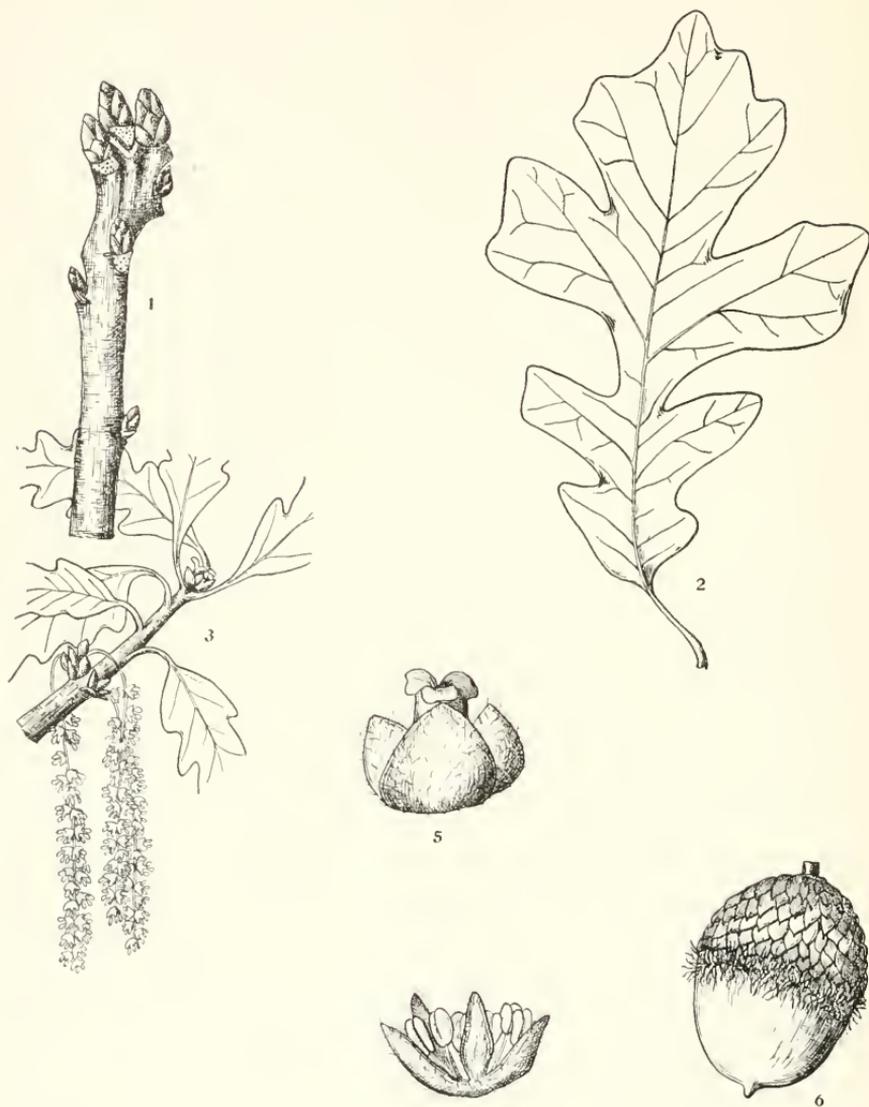
WOOD.—Very heavy, strong, hard, tough, close-grained, durable, light brown, with thin, light brown sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common west of the Green mountains; occurs sparingly in the Connecticut valley as far north as Wells River.

HABITAT.—Grows well in all but very wet soils, in all open exposures; dry woods.

NOTES.—The white oak is the most beautiful as well as the most useful of the oaks found in this part of the United States. Vermont has quite a generous supply of these trees in the Champlain valley. The tough, heavy wood of the white oak needs no recommendation. On account of the beauty of its grain and its capability of taking a high polish, it is used extensively for furniture and for interior finishing. The famous "Charter Oak" of Connecticut was of this species.

Bur Oak. Over-cup Oak. Mossy-cup Oak



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 2.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{3}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

FAGACEAE

Bur Oak. Over-cup Oak. Mossy-cup Oak

Quercus macrocarpa Michx.

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 40-60 feet high, with a trunk 2-4 feet in diameter; great, spreading branches form a broad, rugged crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 6-10 inches long and one-half as broad; obovate to oblong, wedge-shaped at the base; crenately lobed, usually cut nearly to the midrib by two opposite sinuses near the middle; thick and firm; dark green and shining above, pale pubescent beneath; petioles short, stout.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in slender, hairy catkins 4-6 inches long; the pistillate sessile or short-stalked, reddish, tomentose; calyx 4-6-lobed, yellow-green, downy; corolla 0; stamens 4-6, with yellow anthers; stigmas bright red.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season; sessile or short-stalked acorns; very variable in size and shape; cup typically deep, cup-shaped, tomentose, fringed at the rim, inclosing one-third or all of the nut; nut broad-ovoid, $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, brownish, pubescent; kernel white, sweet and edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, broadly ovoid or conical, red-brown, pale-pubescent.

BARK.—Twigs yellow-brown, thick-tomentose, becoming ash-gray or brownish; branches with corky ridges; thick and gray-brown on the trunk, deeply furrowed.

WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, tough, close-grained, very durable, brownish, with thin, pale sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Occasional in the Champlain valley, more common in Addison county.

HABITAT.—Prefers rich, moist soil; bottom-lands.

NOTES.—The bur oak is easily recognized by its mossy cups. It is occasionally planted as an ornamental tree, but on account of its large size it is suitable only for parks and large estates. Commercially its wood is not distinguished from the white oak.

Swamp White Oak



(Mich. Trees).

- 1. Winter twig, x 2.
- 2. Leaf, x 1/2.
- 3. Flowering branchlet, x 1/2.
- 4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
- 5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
- 6. Fruit, x 1.

FAGACEAE

Swamp White Oak

Quercus bicolor Willd. [*Quercus platanoides* (Lam.) Sudw.]

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 40-60 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-3 feet; forming a rather open, rugged crown of tortuous, pendulous branches and short, stiff, bushy spray.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 5-7 inches long, 3-5 inches broad; obovate to oblong-obovate; coarsely sinuate-crenate or shallow-lobed; thick and firm; dark green and shining above, whitish and more or less tomentose beneath; petioles stout, about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in hairy catkins 3-4 inches long; the pistillate tomentose, on long, tomentose peduncles, in few-flowered spikes; calyx deeply 5-9-lobed, yellow-green, hairy; corolla 0; stamens 5-8, with yellow anthers; stigmas bright red.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season; acorns on pubescent stems 1-4 inches long, usually in pairs; cup cup-shaped, with scales somewhat loose (rim often fringed), inclosing one-third of the nut; nut ovoid, light brown, pubescent at the apex, about 1 inch long; kernel white, sweet, edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, broadly ovoid to globose, obtuse; scales light brown, pilose above the middle.

BARK.—Twigs at first lustrous, green, becoming red-brown, finally dark brown and separating into large, papery scales which curl back; thick, gray-brown on the trunk, deeply fissured into broad, flat, scaly ridges. Plate IV.

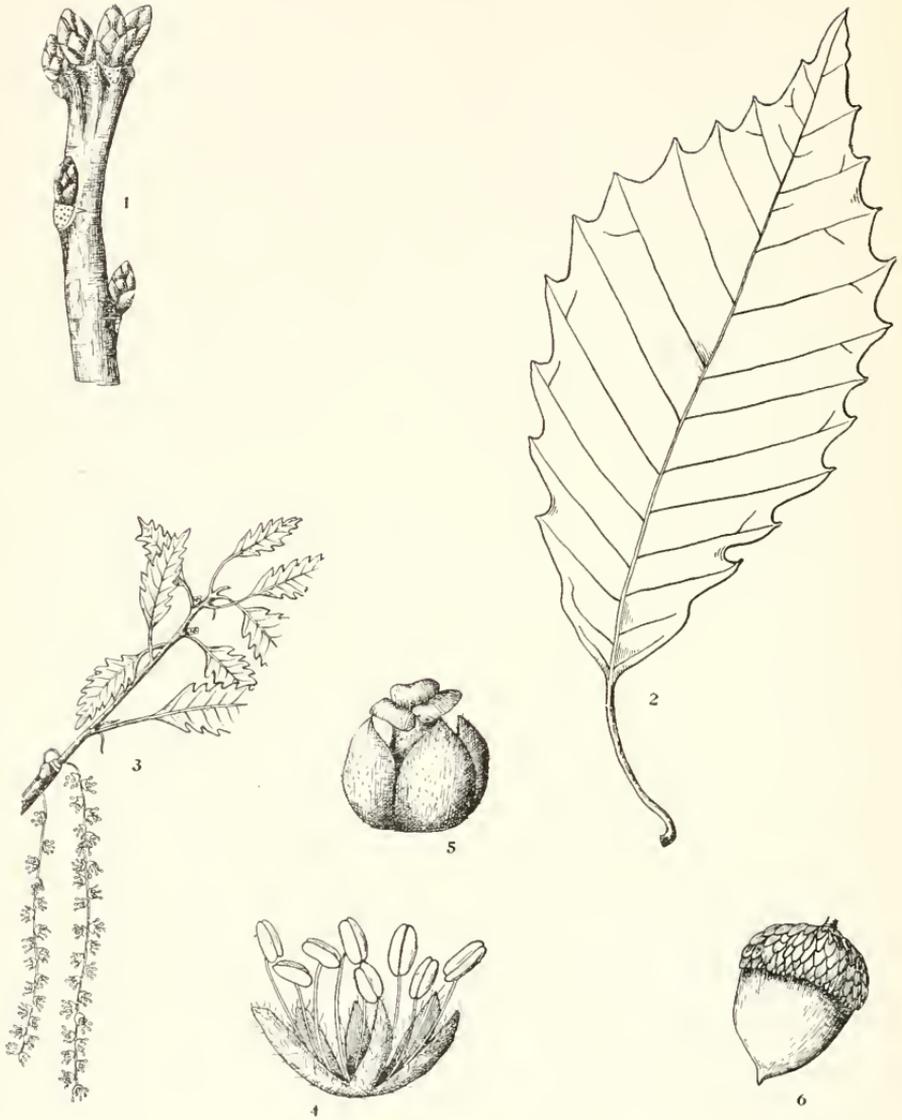
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, tough, coarse-grained, light brown, with thin, indistinguishable sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent in the Champlain valley, especially about Lake Champlain.

HABITAT.—Prefers moist, rich soil bordering swamps and along streams.

NOTES.—In beauty and variety of grain this tree nearly equals the white oak and its wood is valuable for similar purposes. As its name suggests it grows in low, moist soil. Unfortunately the swamp oak is not found in Vermont except along the intervalles of Lake Champlain and its tributaries. Here it is quite abundant and its majestic size and symmetrical, rounded top make it a conspicuous and beautiful tree. It is more easily identified than many of the oaks because of the scaly bark, the leaves downy on the lower surface and the long, downy stalks of the acorns.

Yellow Oak. Chestnut Oak



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 2.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

FAGACEAE

Yellow Oak. Chestnut Oak

Quercus muhlenbergii Engelm. [*Quercus acuminata* (Michx.) Houba]

HABIT.—A small to medium-sized tree 30-40 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2 feet; erect, somewhat short branches form a narrow, rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 4-7 inches long, 1-4 inches broad; oblong-lanceolate to obovate; coarsely toothed; thick and firm; lustrous, yellow-green above, pale-pubescent beneath; petioles slender, about 1 inch long.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in hairy catkins 3-4 inches long; the pistillate sessile or in short spikes, hoary-tomentose; calyx campanulate, 5-8-lobed, yellow, hairy; corolla 0; stamens 5-8, with yellow anthers; stigmas red.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season; sessile or short-stalked acorns; cup with small scales, hoary-tomentose, inclosing one-half of the nut; nut ovoid, about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, light brown; kernel sweet, sometimes edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, conical, acute; scales chestnut-brown, scarious on the margin.

BARK.—Twigs greenish at first, becoming gray-brown, finally gray or brown; thin, silvery gray or ash colored and flaky on the trunk.

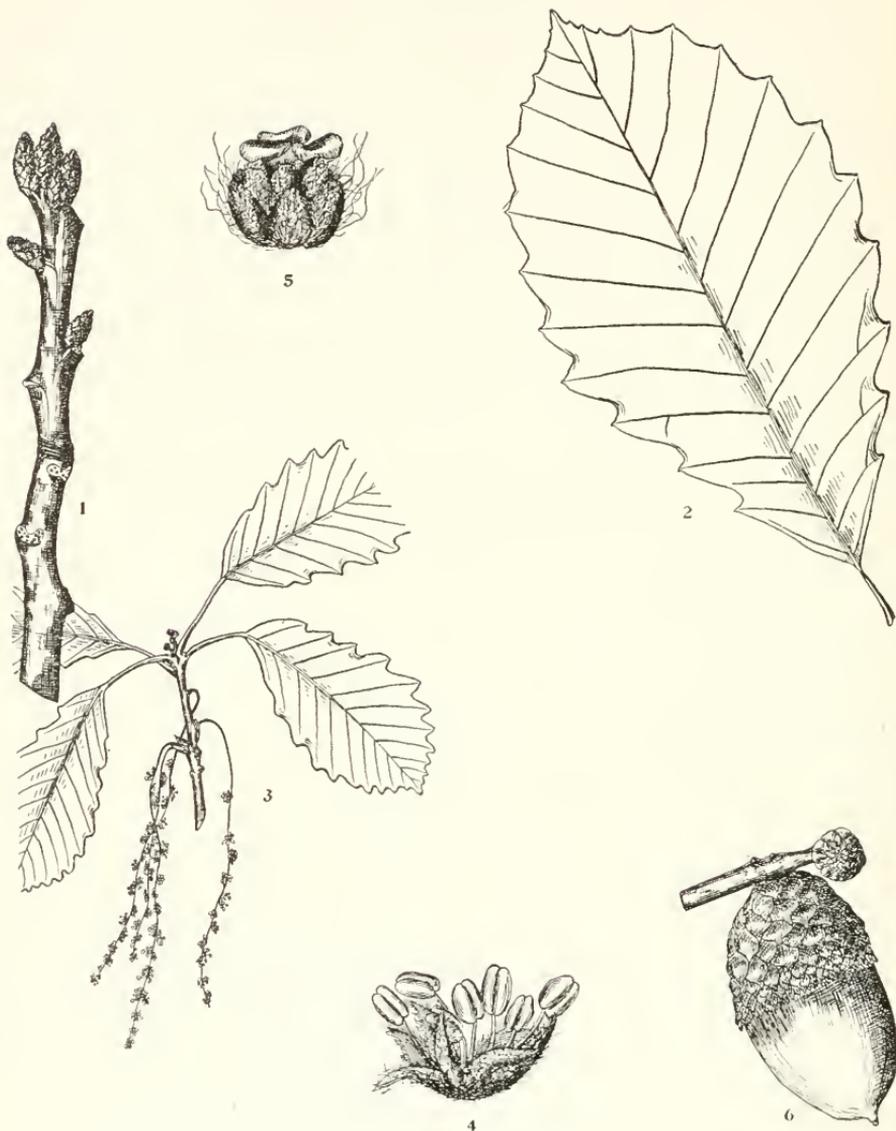
WOOD.—Heavy, very hard, strong, close-grained, durable, dark brown, with thin, pale brown sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Rare; reported from Gardiner's island in Lake Champlain, Malletts Head, Ferrisburg and Colchester.

HABITAT.—Dry limestone hillsides; rocky river-banks and lake-shores.

NOTES.—This oak is a very beautiful tree and is well adapted for use in parks and on lawns on account of its handsome foliage.

Chestnut Oak



1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

FAGACEAE**Chestnut Oak*****Quercus prinus* L.**

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 30-50 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2 feet; usually dividing near the ground into a few large branches and forming a broad, open, rather irregular crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 6-8 inches long and one-third to one-half as broad; lanceolate to obovate; coarsely crenate; thick and firm, almost leathery; glabrous, dark green above, paler and finely pubescent beneath; petioles $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 inch long.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; the staminate in hairy catkins 2-2 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long; the pistillate in short spikes on stout, pubescent peduncles; calyx deeply 7-9-lobed, pale yellow, pilose; corolla 0; stamens 7-9, with yellow anthers; stigmas dark red.

FRUIT.—Autumn of first season; short-stalked acorns; cup thin, deep, turbinate, inclosing one-half or less of the nut; scales small, thin-tipped, with thickened bases, hoary-pubescent; nut ovoid to oblong-ovoid, 1-1 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, light brown; kernel sweet, but insipid.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{3}{8}$ inch long, ovoid, sharp-pointed; scales light brown, slightly hairy toward the apex and on the margin.

BARK.—Twigs greenish, becoming orange and brown, with somewhat bitter taste; thick, dark red-brown to nearly black on old trunks, deeply fissured into thick, roughish ridges (a section through one of the ridges would resemble an inverted letter V).

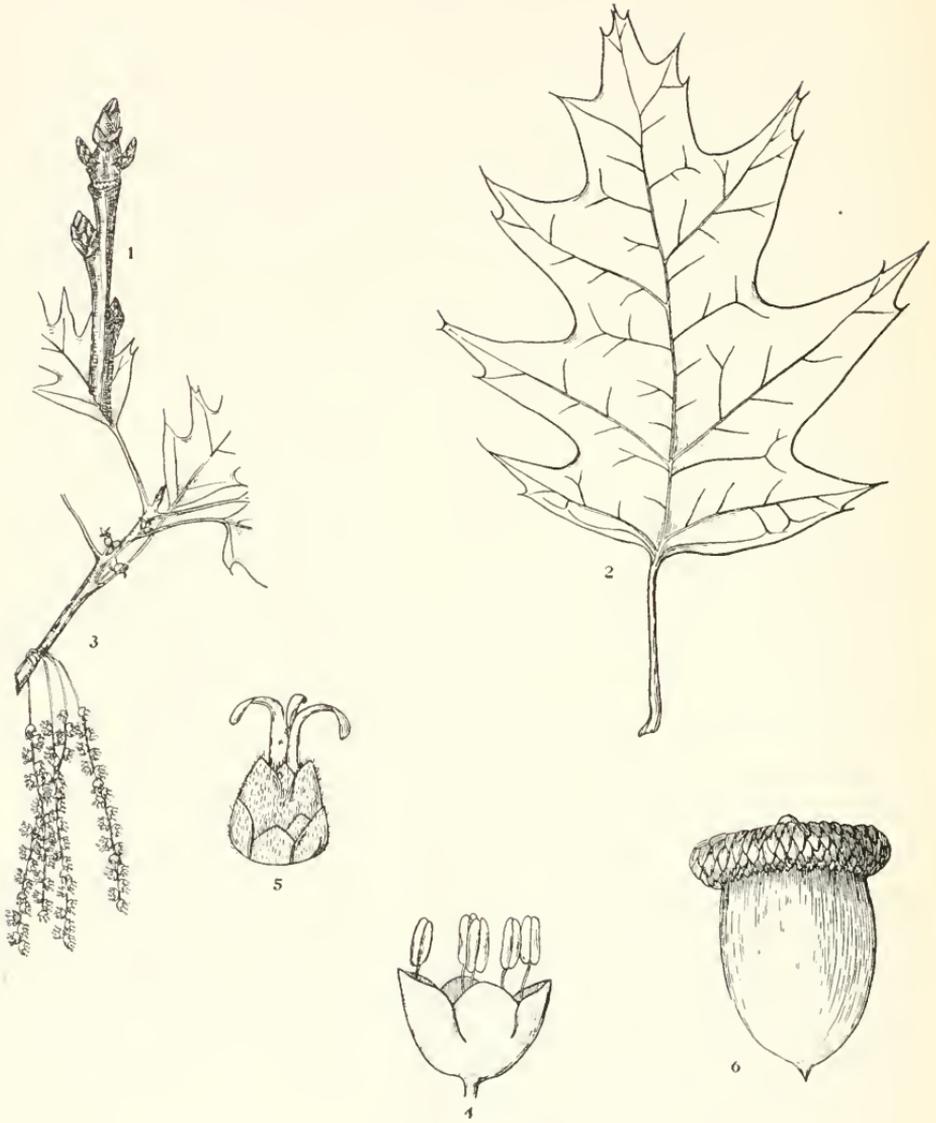
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, tough, close-grained, dark brown, with thin, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent throughout the western part of Vermont from Charlotte to Pownal; abundant on Snake mountain at an altitude of 1,300 feet and on the western slopes of the Green mountains, especially in Addison county.

HABITAT.—Dry, rocky hillsides.

NOTES.—The popular name of this oak is suggested by the marked resemblance of its leaves to those of the chestnut. It is one of the common oaks from Massachusetts and New York southward, forming a large tree on rocky hillsides, often associated with the chestnut. The line of its northern distribution passes through the Champlain valley. It occurs probably also in the southeastern part of Vermont. The acorns are large, one inch or more in length. The wood is hard and tough and is used frequently for railroad ties.

Red Oak



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

FAGACEAE**Red Oak*****Quercus rubra* L.**

HABIT.—A large tree 70-80 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-4 feet; forming a broad, rounded crown of a few large, wide-spreading branches and slender branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 5-9 inches long, 4-6 inches broad; oval to obovate; 5-11-lobed with coarse-toothed, bristle-tipped lobes tapering from broad bases and wide, oblique, rounded sinuses; thin and firm; dull dark green above, paler beneath; petioles stout, 1-2 inches long.

FLOWERS.—May, when the leaves are half grown; monoecious; the staminate in hairy catkins 4-5 inches long; the pistillate on short, glabrous peduncles; calyx 4-5-lobed, greenish; corolla 0; stamens 4-5, with yellow anthers; stigmas long, spreading, bright green.

FRUIT.—Autumn of second season; sessile or short-stalked acorns; cup shallow, saucer-shaped, inclosing only the base of the nut; scales closely appressed, more or less glossy, puberulous, bright red-brown; nut oblong-ovoid with a broad base, about 1 inch long, red-brown; kernel white, very bitter.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, ovoid, acute, light brown, smooth.

BARK.—Twigs lustrous, green, becoming reddish, finally dark brown; young trunks smooth, gray-brown; old trunks darker, shallowly fissured into thin, firm, broad ridges; inner bark light red, not bitter. Plate V.

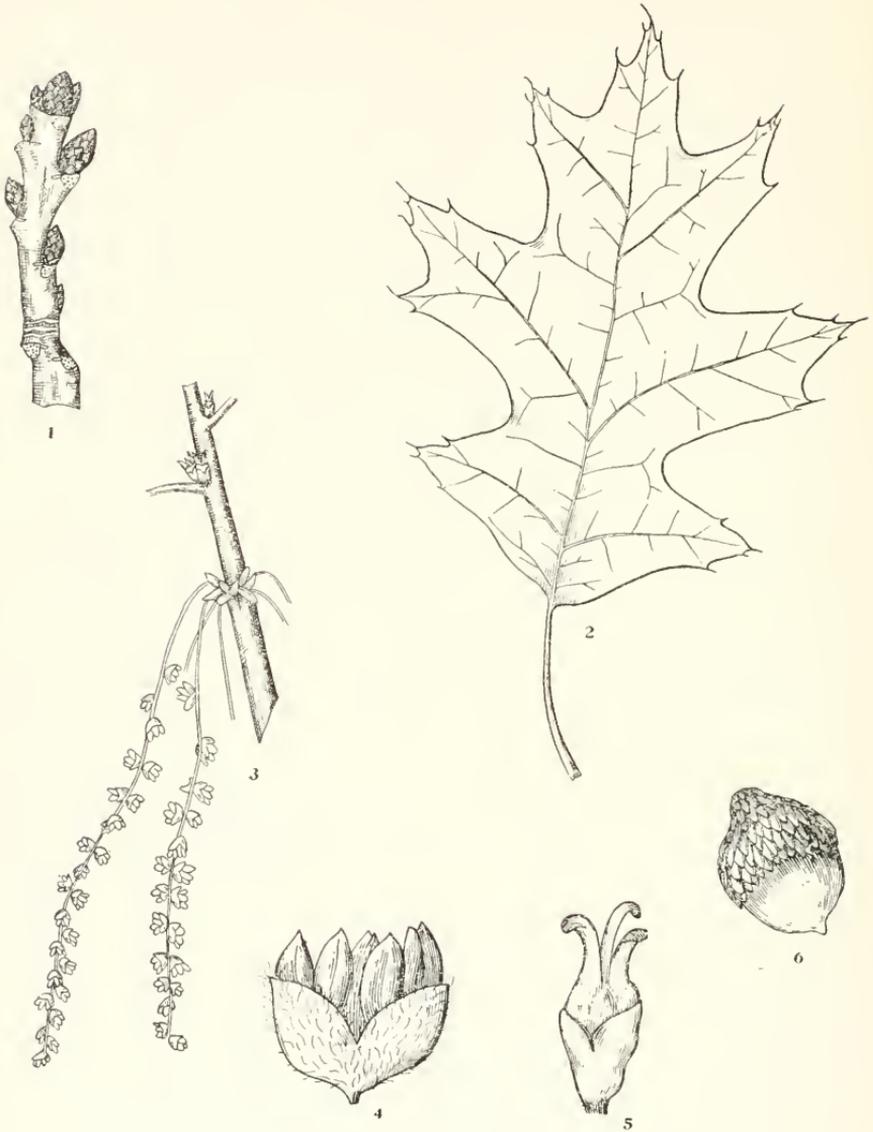
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, coarse-grained, light red-brown, with thin, darker colored sapwood. Page 230.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont at altitudes below 1,000 feet.

HABITAT.—Grows well in all well-drained soils; rich and poor soil.

NOTES.—The red oak is the most northern of all the oaks, ranging from Nova Scotia to Tennessee. It is distributed generally through the Champlain and lower Connecticut valleys where it is the most common oak. It is less common in the northern part of the Connecticut valley. The flowers appear in May but the sessile, shallow-cupped acorns do not ripen until the second autumn. The wood is lighter in weight and more brittle than that of the white oak but when quartered shows a beautiful grain and is used for furniture. It is valued also for bridge posts where there is to be exposure to water. The wood dries out slowly and is inferior as fuel.

Quercitron. Yellow-barked Oak. Black Oak



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

FAGACEAE

Quercitron. Yellow-barked Oak. Black Oak

Quercus velutina Lam.

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 50-60 feet high and 1-3 feet in trunk diameter; slender branches and stout branchlets form a wide-spreading, rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 5-10 inches long, 3-8 inches broad; ovate to oblong; usually 7-lobed, some with shallow sinuses and broad, rounded, mucronate lobes, others with wide, rounded sinuses extending half-way to the midrib or farther and narrow-oblong or triangular, bristle-tipped lobes, the lobes more or less coarse-toothed, each tooth bristle-tipped; thick and leathery; dark green and shining above, pale and more or less pubescent beneath; petioles stout, yellow, 3-6 inches long.

FLOWERS.—May, when the leaves are half grown; monoecious; the staminate in pubescent catkins 4-6 inches long; the pistillate reddish, on short, tomentose peduncles; calyx acutely 3-4-lobed, reddish, hairy; corolla 0; stamens usually 4-5, with acute, yellow anthers; stigmas 3, divergent, red.

FRUIT.—Autumn of second season; sessile or short-stalked acorns; cup cup-shaped or turbinate, inclosing about one-half of the nut; scales thin, light brown, hoary; nut ovoid, $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, red-brown, often pubescent; kernel yellow, bitter.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, ovoid to conical, obtuse, strongly angled, hoary-tomentose.

BARK.—Twigs at first scurfy-pubescent, later glabrous, red-brown, finally mottled gray; thick and nearly black on old trunks, deeply furrowed and scaly; inner bark thick, yellow, very bitter. Plate V.

WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, coarse-grained, bright red-brown, with thin, paler sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent in western Vermont and in the Connecticut valley as far north as Bellows Falls.

HABITAT.—Dry, light soil; poor soils.

NOTES.—The quercitron or yellow-barked oak is a southern species which reaches its northern limit in Vermont. It is not uncommon in light, dry soils in the Champlain valley and it occurs also in the southern part of the Connecticut valley. The two common and apparently incompatible names, yellow oak and black oak, arise from the diverse colors of the inner bark and the outer bark. The former, which is used in tanning, is yellow, while the later is very dark. The leaves are rather large, dark, shiny green with yellowish petioles.

THE ELMS

We are fortunate in having in Vermont all of the elms of the eastern United States except one small southern species. The tiny greenish flowers have no petals, but gracefully fringe the bare trees with their long slender stamens in early spring before the appearance of the leaves. The fruits are supplied with a disk-like membranous wing. The leaves of all the elms have a peculiar oblique base, full and rounded upon one side, sharply wedge-shaped on the other.

Introduced species.—The English elm occasionally has been planted as a shade tree, although for such purposes it is less stately than our common white elm. Two European varieties have been more used for ornamental plantings, though each of them is curious rather than ornamental. These are the corky variety of the English elm, and the Camperdown or weeping elm, which is a variety of the Scotch elm. The young branches of the former are covered with conspicuous corky outgrowths, similar to those of the native cork elm, but more strongly developed. The American cork elm is distinguished from the English elm by its more downy bud-scales and by the production of flowers in elongated clusters (racemes), whereas those of the English elm are in close clusters. Other differences will be detected readily by those having occasion to compare the two trees. The weeping elm usually is reverse-grafted on an upright stock, leading to a peculiar umbrella-like development.

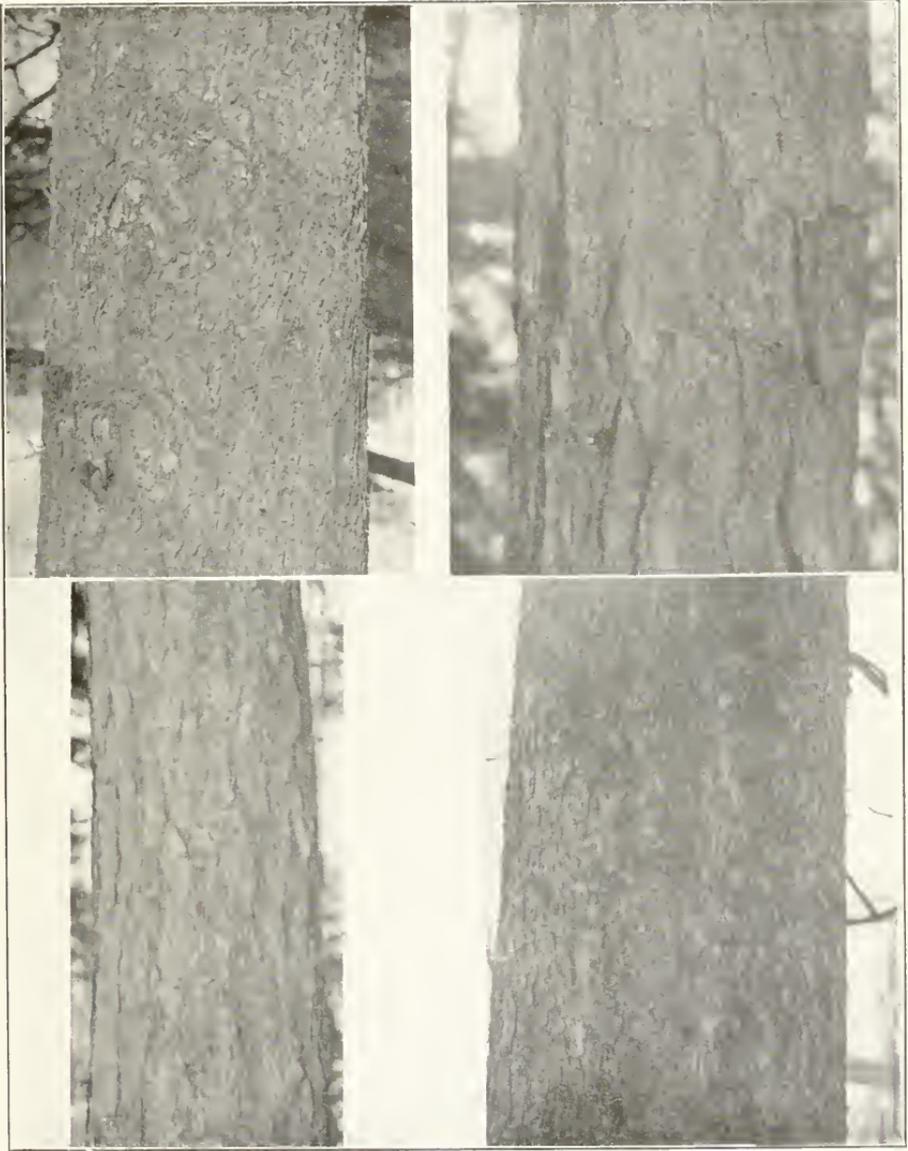


PLATE I.

White Pine

Red Pine

Pitch Pine

Tamarack

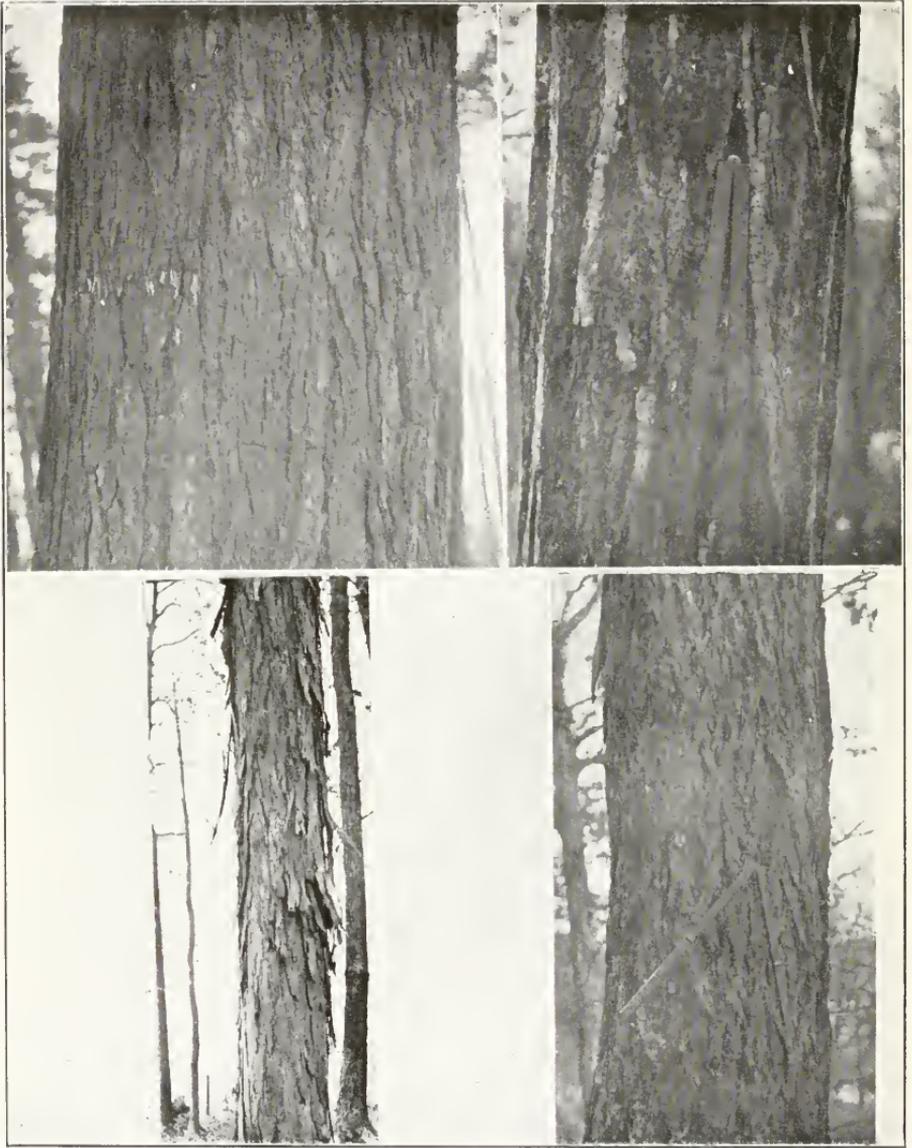


PLATE II.

Hemlock

Shellbark Hickory

Butternut

Pignut

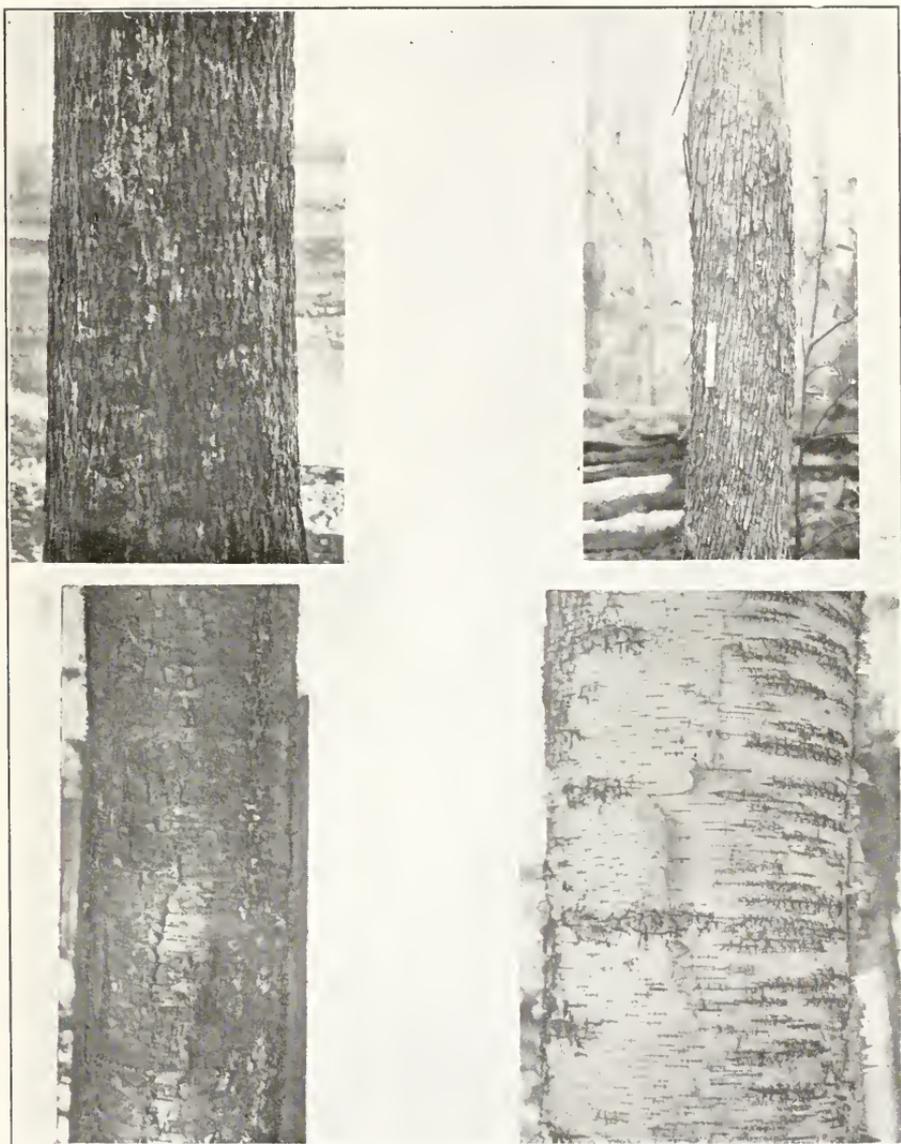


PLATE III.

Bitternut
Yellow Birch

Hornbeam
White Birch



PLATE IV.

Beech

White Oak

Chestnut

Swamp White Oak

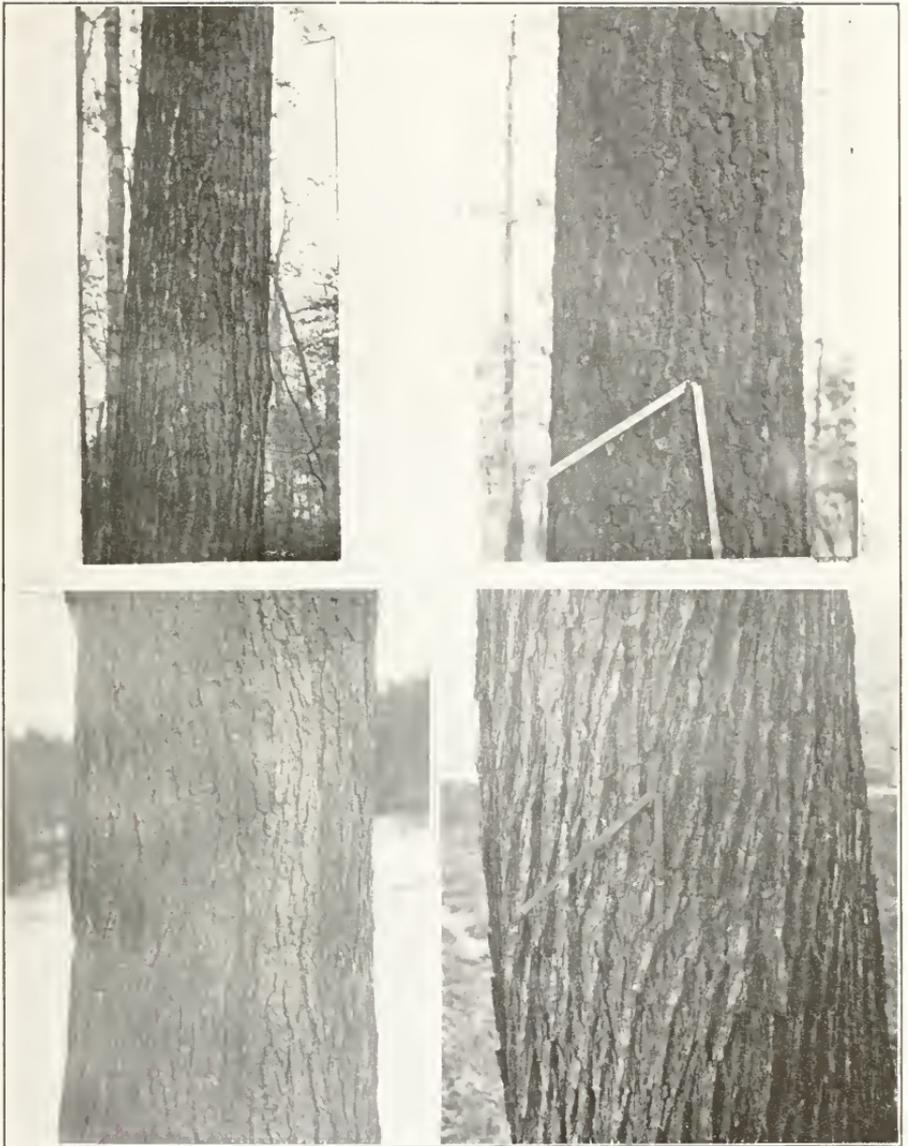


PLATE V.

Red Oak

Slippery Elm

Black Oak

American Elm

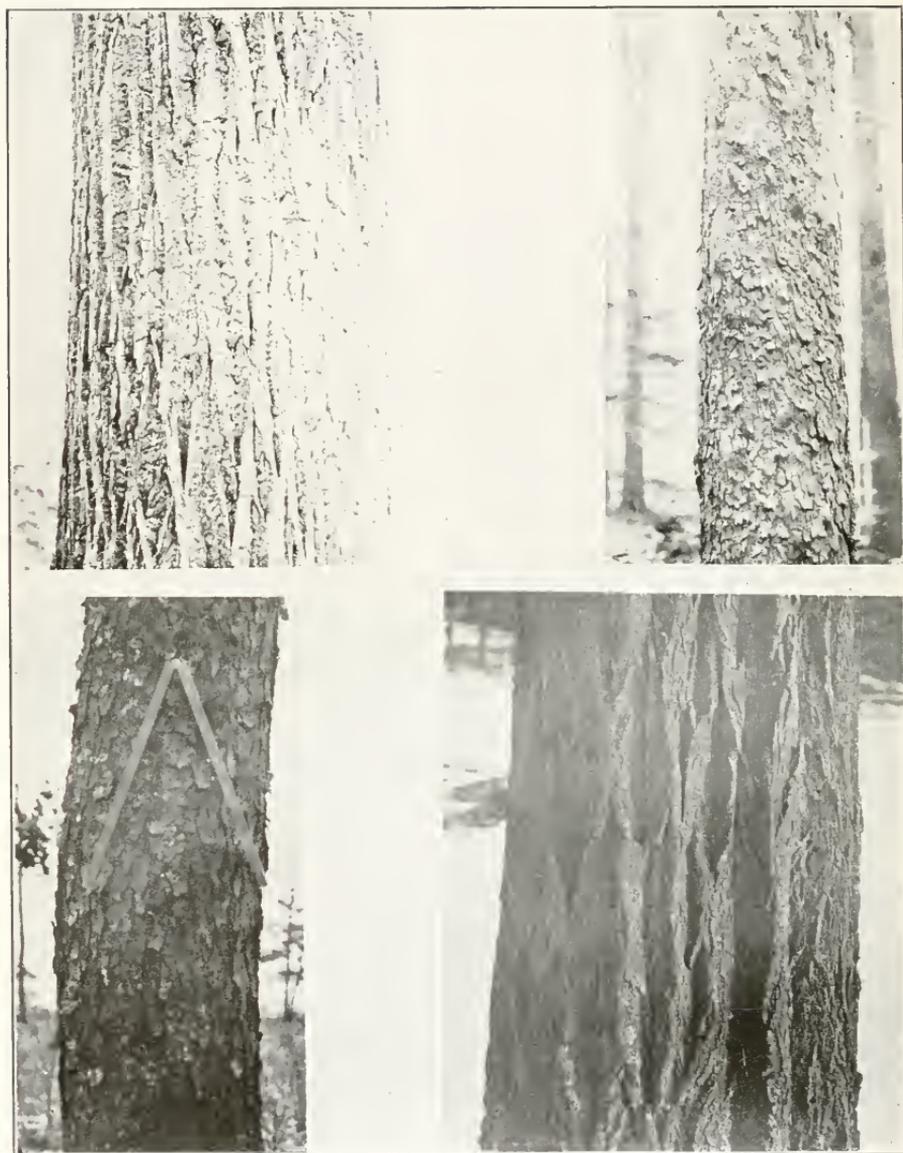


PLATE VI.

Tulip Poplar
Black Cherry

Sycamore
Black Locust

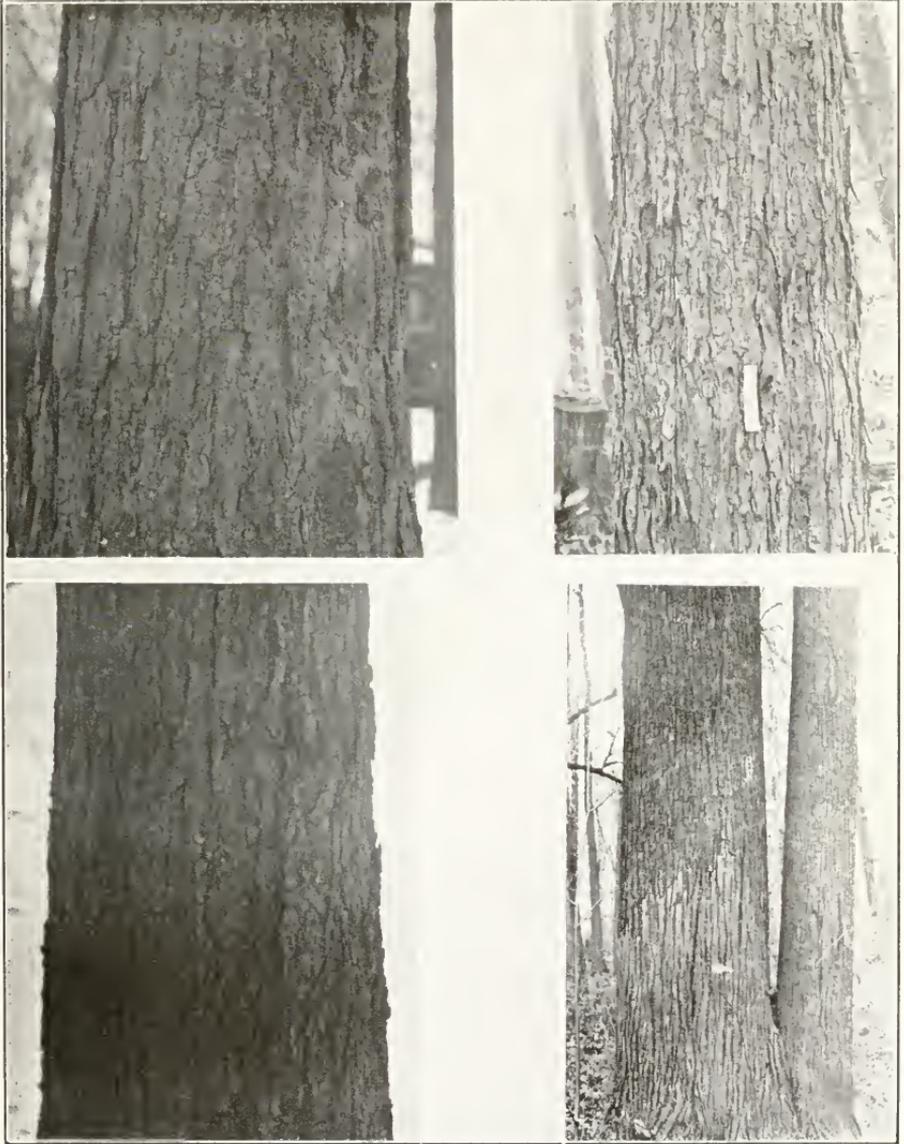


PLATE VII.

Sugar Maple
Red Maple

Silver Maple
Basswood

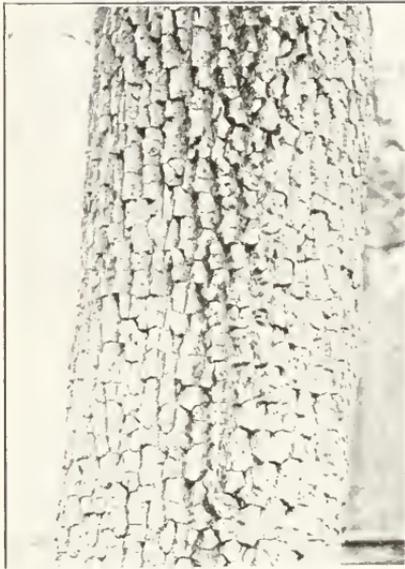


PLATE VIII,

Black Gum

Red Ash

White Ash

Black Ash

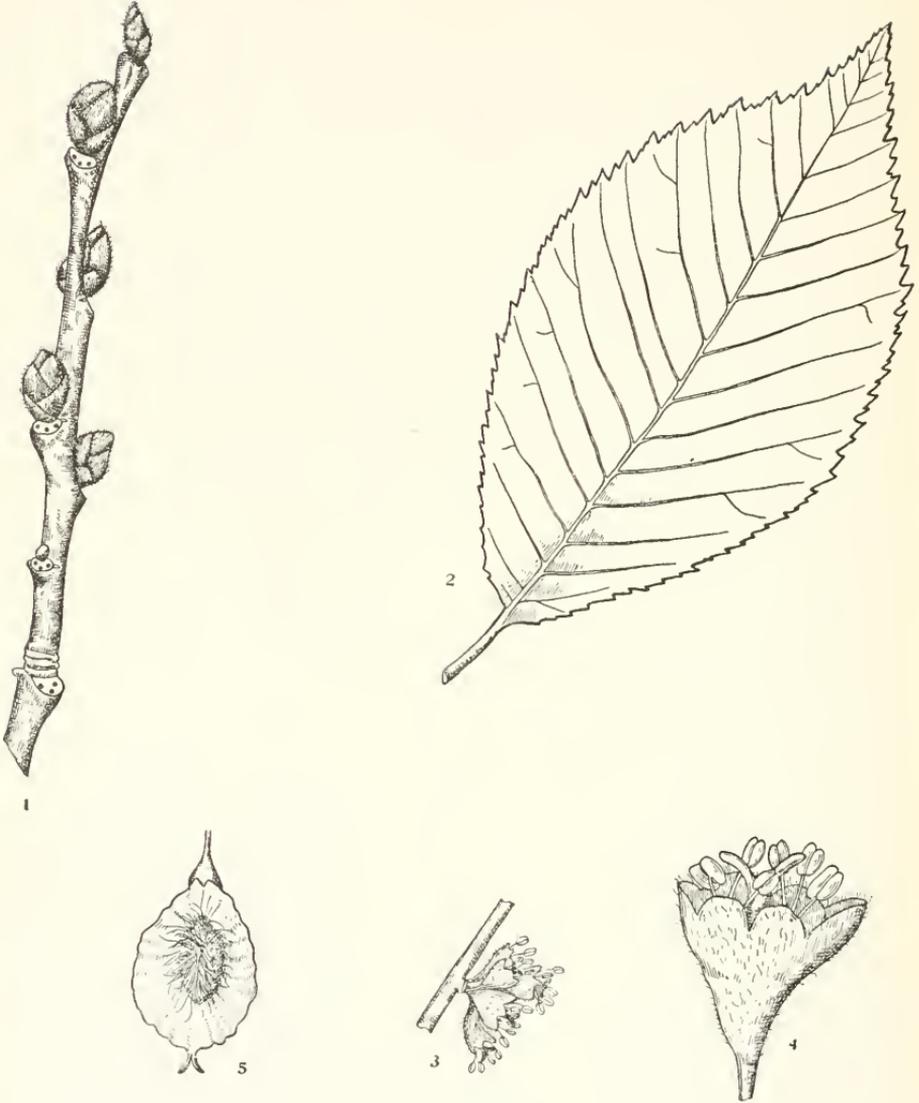
SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF ULMUS

- a.* Leaves essentially smooth on both sides; branches often with corky, wing-like ridges; lowermost branches usually short and strongly drooping; main trunk usually continuous into the crown without dividing, giving to the tree a narrow-oblong outline,
U. racemosa, p. 135.
- aa.* Leaves usually rough on one or on both sides; branches without corky ridges; lowermost branches not short, not strongly drooping; main trunk usually dividing into several large limbs, giving to the tree a more or less vase-shaped outline.
- b.* Leaves usually rough above, but smooth beneath, with petioles glabrous; bark of trunk gray, deeply fissured into broad, scaly ridges; inner bark not mucilaginous. . . . **U. americana**, p. 133.
- bb.* Leaves usually rough both sides, with petioles hairy; bark of trunk dark red-brown, shallowly fissured into large, loose plates; inner bark mucilaginous **U. fulva**, p. 131.

WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF ULMUS

- a.* Buds conspicuously rusty-tomentose; twigs more or less pubescent; inner bark very mucilaginous when chewed. . . . **U. fulva**, p. 131.
- aa.* Buds not conspicuously rusty-tomentose; twigs glabrous; inner bark not mucilaginous.
- b.* Bundle-scars usually 3; buds $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, glabrous; twigs without corky ridges; outline of tree vase-shaped,
U. americana, p. 133
- bb.* Bundle-scars usually 4-6 in a curved line; buds $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, somewhat pilose; twigs often with corky ridges; outline of tree narrow-oblong **U. racemosa**, p. 135.

Slippery Elm. Red Elm



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 2.
2. Leaf, x 1.
3. Flowering branchlet, x 1.
4. Perfect flower, enlarged.
5. Fruit, x 1.

URTICACEAE.

Slippery Elm. Red Elm

Ulmus fulva Michx. [*Ulmus pubescens* Walt.]

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 40-60 feet high, with a short trunk 1-2 feet in diameter; spreading branches form a broad, open, flat-topped crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 4-7 inches long, about one-half as broad; ovate-oblong; coarsely doubly serrate; thick and firm; dark green and rough above, paler and somewhat rough beneath; petioles short, stout, hairy.

FLOWERS.—April, before the leaves; mostly perfect; borne on short pedicels in crowded fascicles; calyx campanulate, 5-9-lobed, green, hairy; corolla 0; stamens 5-9, with dark red anthers; stigmas 2, reddish purple.

FRUIT.—May; semi-orbicular, 1-seeded samaras, short-stalked in dense clusters; seed cavity brown-tomentose; wings smooth, nearly $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds ovoid, obtuse, dark brown, rusty-tomentose, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs at first bright green and pubescent, becoming light to dark brown or grayish; thick on old trunks, dark red-brown, shallowly fissured into large, loose plates; inner bark mucilaginous. Plate V.

WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, very close-grained, durable, easy to split while green, dark red-brown, with thin, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Occasional throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Rich, rocky woods.

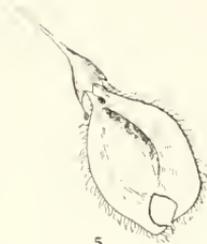
NOTES.—The slippery elm is not uncommon in Vermont. The scattering trees of this species, however, usually are passed unnoticed because it resembles the American elm so closely that it is not easy to distinguish the two by general appearance. The stringy mucilaginous bark of the slippery elm always is a sure means of recognition.

Other means of distinguishing it are found in its circular fruits, which appear in May; these have smooth margins, whereas those of both the other species are fringed with delicate hairs. The leaves are large, rough above and soft-downy beneath. But the surest and simplest test is the "slippery" bark. This has well-known medicinal properties which give it a recognized value in the drug trade. The slippery elm is usually found on rocky ridges and hillsides.

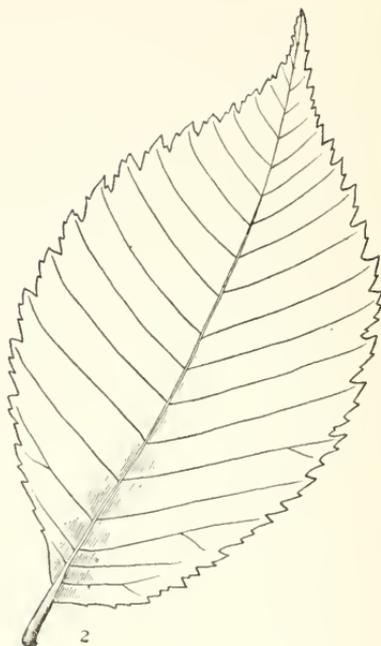
American Elm. White Elm



1



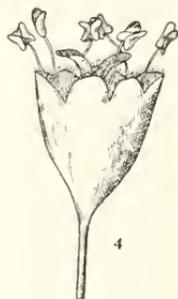
5



2



3



4

(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 2.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flower, enlarged.
5. Fruit, x 2.

URTICACEAE

American Elm. White Elm

Ulmus americana L.

HABIT.—A tree 75-100 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-6 feet; commonly dividing 20-30 feet above the ground into a few large branches which rise upward and outward to form a vase-shaped outline.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 4-6 inches long, one-half as broad; obovate-oblong to oval; coarsely doubly serrate; thick and firm; dark green and rough above, pale and pubescent or glabrous beneath; petioles short and stout.

FLOWERS.—April, before the leaves; mostly perfect; small, brown to red; borne on slender pedicels in loose fascicles; calyx campanulate, 5-9-lobed; corolla 0; stamens 4-9, with bright red anthers; ovary 2-celled; styles 2, green.

FRUIT.—May; ovate, 1-seeded samaras, smooth both sides, hairy on the margin, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, long-stemmed in crowded clusters.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds ovoid, acute, flattened, glabrous, brown, $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs at first light green and downy, becoming glabrous, red-brown, finally ash-gray; on old trunks thick, ash-gray, deeply fissured into broad, scaly ridges. Plate V.

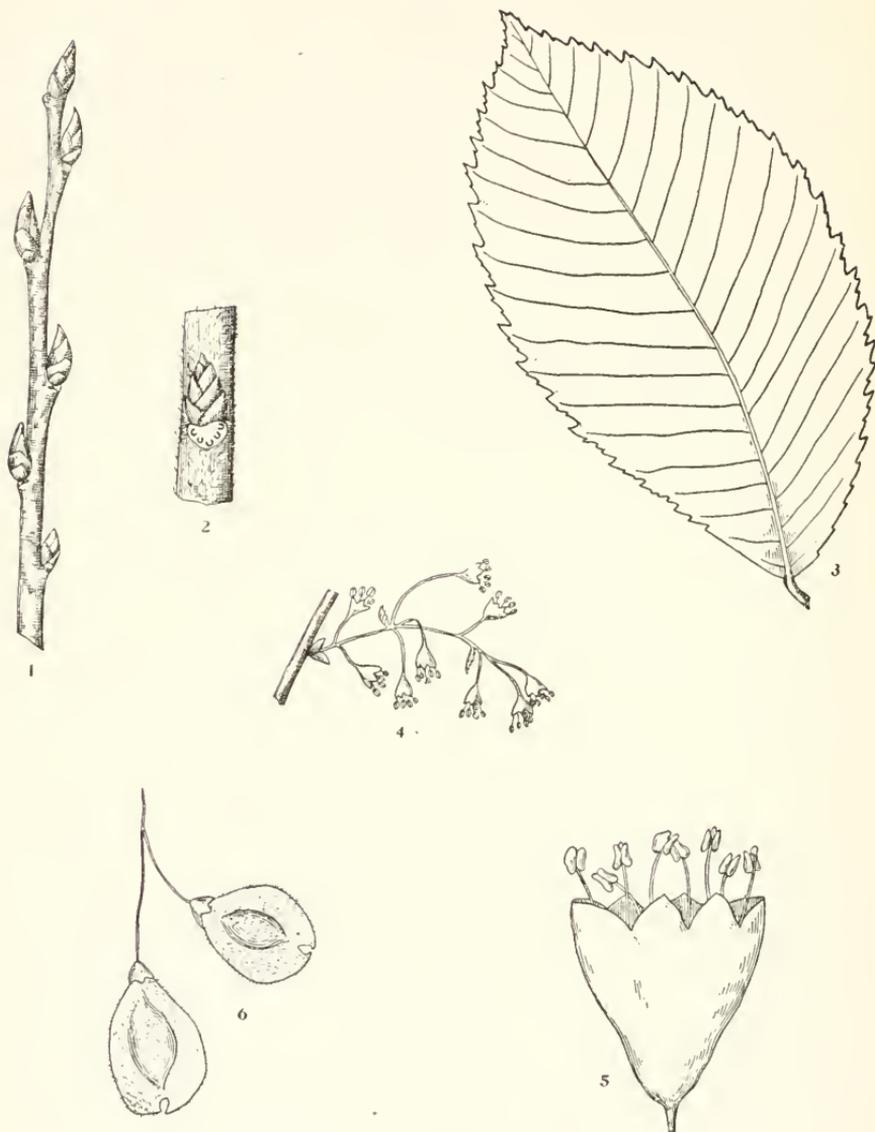
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, tough, difficult to split, coarse-grained, light brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood. Page 225.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers deep, rich, moist loam; bottom-lands; stream-banks.

NOTES.—Of all the native trees none has done more than the white elm to beautify the streets of our cities and villages or to grace our country hillsides and meadows. The spreading vase-shaped head is its typical form, but perfect trees are found only where there has been a free development of the branches from the sapling age. Even when developing freely, however, the trees vary markedly in form. Some may be found which are very strict and upright others which are straggling and strongly weeping. The bark characters also vary much in different trees. Numerous clusters of slender, drooping flowers open before the leaves in early May, giving the tree a delicate feathery appearance. The seeds mature and fall before the leaves are grown fully. The wood is very tough and fibrous, making it useful for ox yokes, wagon bolsters, hubs of wheels and similar purposes where there is special cross-strain.

Cork Elm



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Flowering branchlet, x 1.
5. Flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

URTICACEAE

Cork Elm

Ulmus racemosa Thomas [Ulmus Thomasi Sarg.]

HABIT.—A large tree reaching a height of 50-75 feet and a trunk diameter of 2-3 feet; strongly drooping lateral and lower branches form a narrow, oblong crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-6 inches long, one-half as broad; obovate to oblong-oval, more or less dished; coarsely doubly serrate; thick and firm; lustrous, dark green above, pale-pubescent beneath; petioles pubescent, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; mostly perfect; greenish; borne on slender, drooping pedicels in loose racemes; calyx campanulate, 7-8-lobed; corolla 0; stamens 7-8, with purple anthers; ovary hairy, 2-styled.

FRUIT.—May-June; ovate, 1-seeded samaras, pubescent all over, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds ovoid, acute, brown, pilose, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs at first light brown and pubescent, becoming lustrous, red-brown, finally gray-brown with corky, wing-like ridges; thick and grayish on the trunk, with wide fissures separating broad, flat, scaly ridges.

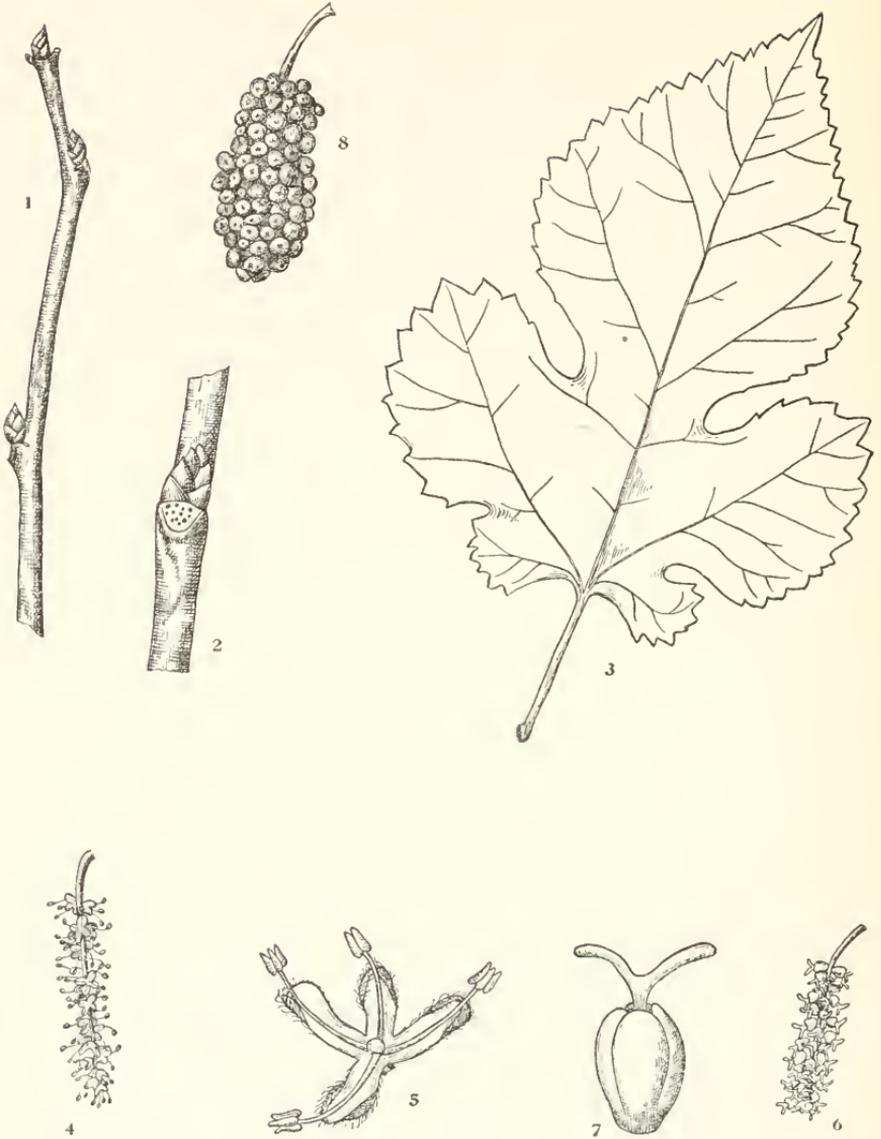
WOOD.—Heavy, very strong and tough, close-grained, light red-brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Western Vermont, west of the Green mountains, becoming relatively more abundant in the Champlain valley; rare.

HABITAT.—River-banks and limestone soils.

NOTES.—The cork elm is a more valuable timber tree but it is found only in the limestone soils of western Vermont, and there but rarely. Its peculiarity is a growth of corky ridges which sometimes project for half an inch or more from all sides of the younger branches. The leaves resemble those of the white elm but are more conspicuously downy upon the under side along the midribs. The bud-scales are also downy and the young branchlets somewhat so, whereas those of the white elm are smooth. The flowers are borne in open branching clusters, or racemes, and this characteristic gives the Latin name to the species. The fruit matures when the leaves are half grown.

Red Mulberry



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Spike of staminate flowers, x 1.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Spike of pistillate flowers, x 1.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruit, x 1.

URTICACEAE**Red Mulberry*****Morus rubra* L.**

HABIT.—A small tree 15-20 feet high, with a short trunk 10-15 inches in diameter; forming a dense, rough-topped crown of stout, spreading branches and more or less zigzag, slender branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-5 inches long, nearly as broad; outline variable, ovate to semiorbicular, often 3-5-lobed; coarsely serrate; thin; dark blue-green and smooth or rough above, pale and more or less downy beneath; petioles 1-2 inches long, smooth, exuding a milky juice when cut.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious or dioecious; the staminate in dense spikes 1-2 inches long, on short, hairy peduncles; the pistillate in dense spikes about 1 inch long, on short, hairy peduncles; calyx 4-lobed, hairy; corolla 0; stamens 4, with green anthers; stigmas 2, spreading.

FRUIT.—July; 1 inch long; consisting of drupes about $\frac{1}{32}$ inch long, each inclosed in a thickened, fleshy calyx; berry-like; bright red at first, finally blackish; sweet, juicy, edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds ovoid, abruptly pointed, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, lustrous, light brown.

BARK.—Twigs greenish and more or less downy, becoming smooth and brownish; trunk dark brown tinged with red and more or less furrowed.

WOOD.—Light, soft, weak, rather tough, coarse-grained, very durable, pale orange, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Rare; reported from Pownal and North Pownal in the Hoosic valley.

HABITAT.—Prefers rich soil in river-bottoms; rich woods.

NOTES.—The name mulberry is applied very commonly in Vermont to one of the wild raspberries, which has a conspicuous rose-like blossom followed by a reddish raspberry fruit. This shrub should be called the purple flowering raspberry since the true mulberries are trees. Two species of mulberry occur in Vermont; of these, the red is native, and the white is introduced, and occasionally is an escape. The fruit of both is edible, somewhat resembling that of the blackberry in size and appearance. The leaves are heart-shaped or ovate, often cut into curiously irregular lobes so that no two leaves on a branch will be exactly alike. This irregularity in leaf-form, together with the peculiar fruit, makes the recognition of the mulberry easy. Often it is difficult to distinguish the two species.

Tulip Tree. Yellow Poplar. Whitewood



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Fruit (opened and partly disseminated), x $\frac{1}{2}$.

MAGNOLIACEAE**Tulip Tree. Yellow Poplar. Whitewood*****Liriodendron tulipifera* L.**

HABIT.—A large tree 50-70 feet high, with a columnar trunk 2-3 feet in diameter; forming a rather open, conical crown of slender branches.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 5-6 inches long and broad; 4-lobed; entire; lustrous, dark green above, pale or glaucous beneath, turning clear yellow in autumn; petioles slender, angled, 5-6 inches long.

FLOWERS.—June, after the leaves; perfect; terminal; solitary on stout peduncles; tulip-shaped, greenish yellow, 1½-2 inches long; sepals 3, greenish, early deciduous; petals 6, in 2 rows, greenish yellow with an orange spot at the base, early deciduous; stamens numerous, somewhat shorter than the petals; pistils numerous, clinging together about a central axis; ovary 1-celled.

FRUIT.—September-October; a narrow, light brown cone 2½-3 inches long, composed of numerous carpels; carpels long, flat, with a 1-2-seeded nutlet at the base, separating from the slender spindle at maturity.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud ½-1 inch long, obtuse, flattish, dark red, covered with a glaucous bloom.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, lustrous, reddish, becoming brownish, and at length gray; ashy gray, thin and scaly on young trunks, becoming thick, brownish, and deeply furrowed with age. Plate VI.

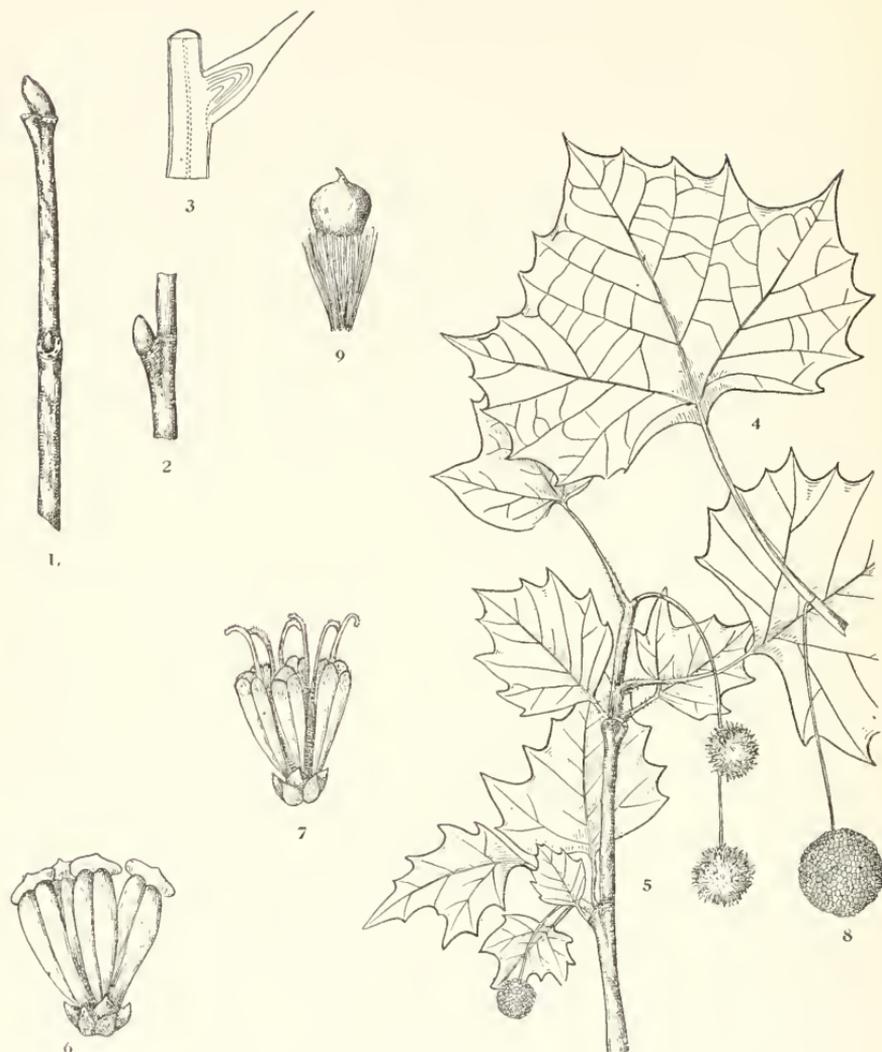
WOOD.—Light, soft, brittle, weak, easily worked, light yellow or brown, with thin, cream-white sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Hoosic valley in southwestern Vermont; rare.

HABITAT.—Prefers deep, rich, rather moist soil, but adapts itself readily to any good, light soil.

NOTES.—The tulip tree is included in this list of native Vermont trees, although few native trees can be pointed out. The tree was reported authentically in the Appendix to Thompson's "Vermont" in 1853. It then occurred occasionally in Bennington county along the Hoosic valley. A single native specimen of this species is reported from North Pownal by Eggleston, showing that it is not yet extinct. It is to be hoped that tree lovers located in that portion of Vermont will learn and more fully report upon its present distribution, as this region marks its northern limit as a native tree. It thrives, however, as a shade tree planted in Rutland and Burlington. An attractive feature of this tree is its display of tulip-like flowers which open in June.

Sycamore. Buttonwood



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, side view, x 1.
3. Vertical section of twig, summer bud and leaf petiole, enlarged.
4. Leaf, x $\frac{3}{8}$.
5. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Staminate flower, enlarged.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruit, x $\frac{3}{8}$.
9. Achene, enlarged.

PLATANACEAE

Sycamore. Buttonwood

***Platanus occidentalis* L.**

HABIT.—A large tree 50-80 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 3-5 feet; commonly dividing near the ground into several large secondary trunks, forming a broad, open, irregular crown of massive, spreading branches.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 5-10 inches long and broad; broadly ovate in outline; more or less 3-5-lobed by broad, shallow sinuses, the lobes sinuate-toothed; thin and firm; bright green above, paler beneath, glabrous both sides; petioles stout, puberulous, 1-2 inches long.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; borne in dense heads; the staminate dark red, on short, axillary peduncles; the pistillate greenish, on long, slender, terminal peduncles; sepals 3-6, minute; petals 3-6, minute; stamens 3-6, usually 4; styles long, incurved, red.

FRUIT.—October, persistent on the limbs through the winter; brown heads about 1 inch in diameter, on slender, glabrous stems 3-6 inches long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{3}{8}$ inch long, conical, blunt, lustrous, pale brown; forming in summer within the petiole of the leaf.

BARK.—Twigs pale green and tomentose, becoming smooth, dark green, finally grayish; thick, red-brown on the trunk and broken into oblong, plate-like scales, separating higher up into thin plates which peel off, exposing the greenish or yellowish inner bark. Plate VI.

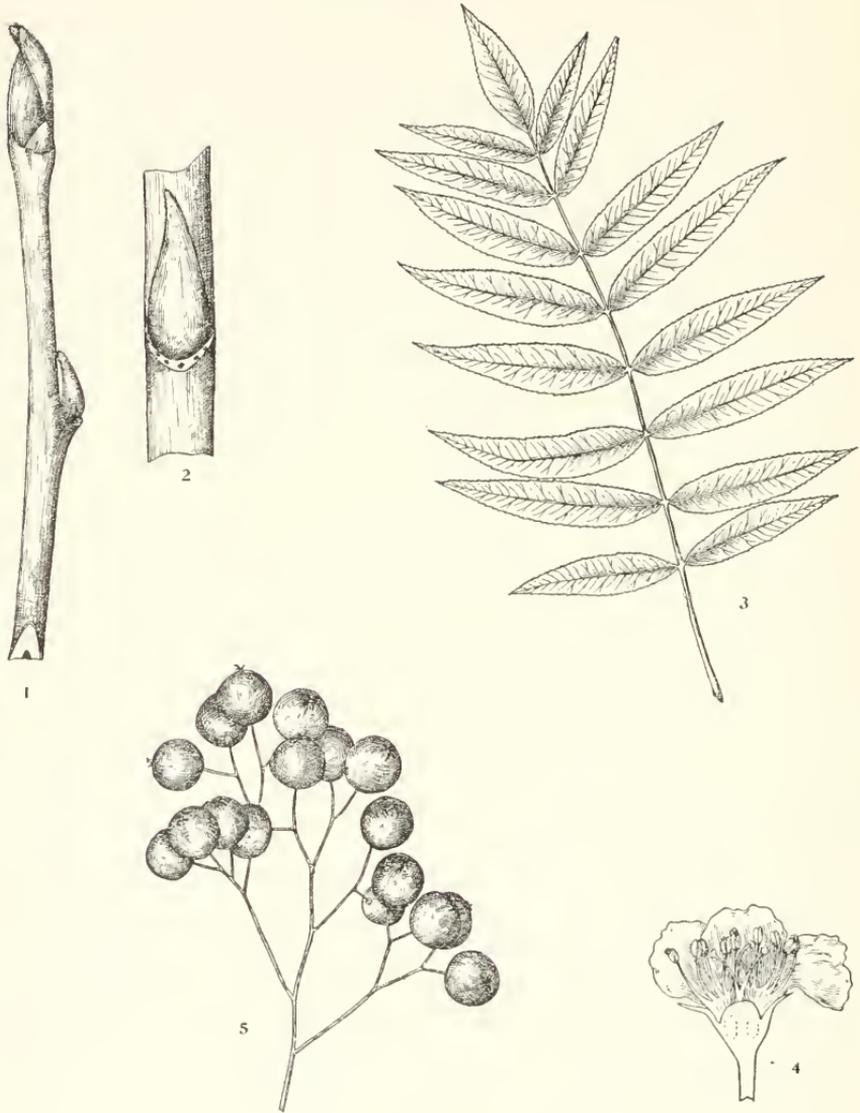
WOOD.—Heavy, tough, hard, rather weak, coarse-grained, difficult to split, light red-brown, with thick, darker colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Occasional to frequent in the Champlain valley and along the tributary rivers, becoming abundant in the Hoosic valley in southwestern Vermont; Connecticut valley as far north as Hartford.

HABITAT.—Rich bottom-lands along the borders of rivers and lakes.

NOTES.—The bark unmistakably characterizes this species. On old trees this is brown and rough on the lower parts of the trunks, but above and on the branches it is smoother, with great, irregular, whitish or pale yellowish patches where the outer layers have scaled off, leaving the inner bark exposed. This gives the tree a whitewashed appearance when seen from a short distance.

American Mountain Ash



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{3}$.
4. Vertical section of flower, enlarged.
5. Portion of a fruiting cyme, x 1.

ROSACEAE

American Mountain Ash

Pyrus americana (Marsh.) DC. [*Sorbus americana* Marsh.]

HABIT.—A small tree 20-30 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 12-15 inches; branches slender, spreading, forming a narrow, rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, compound, 6-9 inches long. Leaflets 9-17, 2-3 inches long and $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ inch broad; sessile or nearly so, except the terminal; lanceolate to oblong-lanceolate, taper-pointed; finely and sharply serrate above the entire base; membranaceous; glabrous, dark yellow-green above, paler beneath, turning clear yellow in autumn. Petioles slender, grooved, enlarged at the base.

FLOWERS.—May-June, after the leaves; perfect; $\frac{1}{8}$ inch across; borne on short, stout pedicels in many-flowered, flat cymes 3-5 inches across; calyx urn-shaped, 5-lobed, puberulous; petals 5, white; stamens numerous; styles 2-3.

FRUIT.—October, but persistent on the tree throughout the winter; a berry-like pome, subglobose, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in diameter, bright red, with thin, acid flesh; eaten by birds in the absence of other food.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, ovoid, acute, with curved apex; lateral buds smaller, appressed; scales rounded on the back, purplish red, more or less pilose above, gummy.

BARK.—Twigs at first red-brown and hairy, becoming glabrous, dark brown; thin, light gray-brown on the trunk, smooth, or slightly roughened on old trees; inner bark fragrant.

WOOD.—Light, soft, close-grained, weak, pale brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent throughout Vermont, becoming common in the mountainous sections.

HABITAT.—Rich, moist soil on river-banks and on the borders of cold swamps; rocky hillsides and mountains.

NOTES.—This is one of the most beautiful trees of our northern forests. It is conspicuous among our trees for broad, flat-topped clusters of creamy white flowers followed by the persistent scarlet fruits. The common name is suggested by the general resemblance of the compound leaf to that of the ashes. In reality these trees are very closely related to the cultivated apples and pears, a fact which will become evident if one examines the structure of either the flower or the apple-like fruit. The European mountain ash, *Pyrus aucuparia* (L.) Ehrh. is planted commonly in Vermont for ornamental purposes and plants of this species are abundantly spontaneous in several localities.

Shadbush. Juneberry. Service Berry



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Vertical section of flower, enlarged.
6. Fruiting branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

ROSACEAE

Shadbush. Juneberry. Service Berry

Amelanchier canadensis (L.) Medic.

HABIT.—A shrub or small tree 15-30 feet in height, with a tall trunk 6-12 inches in diameter; forming a narrow, rounded crown of many small limbs and slender branchlets.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-4 inches long and about one-half as broad; ovate to obovate; finely and sharply serrate; glabrous, dark green above, paler beneath; petioles slender, about 1 inch long.

FLOWERS.—April-May, when the leaves are about one-third grown; perfect; large, white, borne in drooping racemes 3-5 inches long; calyx 5-cleft, campanulate, villous on the inner surface; petals 5, strap-shaped, white, about 1 inch in length; stamens numerous; styles 5, united below.

FRUIT.—June-August; globular, berry-like pome, $\frac{1}{3}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long; turning from bright red to dark purple with slight bloom; sweet and edible when ripe.

WINTER-BUDS.—Yellow-brown, narrow-ovoid to conical, sharp-pointed, $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long; bud-scales apiculate, slightly pubescent.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, light green, becoming red-brown; thin, pale red-brown on the trunk, smoothish or divided by shallow fissures into narrow, longitudinal, scaly ridges.

WOOD.—Heavy, very hard, strong, close-grained, dark red-brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont, especially in the Champlain valley.

HABITAT.—Dry, upland woods and hillsides; light soils.

NOTES.—Several other species occur in Vermont, most of which are shrubs below tree height. One is a small tree, however, becoming shrubby in the north. It differs but slightly from *Amelanchier canadensis* and until recently has not been distinguished from it. This new species has been named *Amelanchier laevis* Wiegand. It is said to be more northerly in its distribution than *Amelanchier canadensis*. The shadbush is easily recognized by its graceful white flowers which appear in the most lavish profusion in May before those of any other native fruit tree. The fruits which ripen in June are nearly one-half an inch long, purple, sweet and edible, but the birds make way with them so quickly that they are not often to be found. The shadbush is common in light soils and dry woodlands throughout Vermont, and especially so in parts of the Champlain valley. It ranges in size and habit from a bush to a small tree twenty to thirty feet in height.

Dotted Haw



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x 1.
3. Flowering branchlet, x 1/2.
4. Vertical Section of flower, enlarged.
5. Fruit, x 1.

ROSACEAE**Hawthorns or Thorn-apples*****Crataegus* L.**

Owing to the complexity of the various forms in this group, the present state of uncertainty as to the value of certain characters, and the questionable validity of many of the assigned names, it is thought to be beyond the scope of this bulletin to give more than a general description of the group as a whole, recommending the more ambitious student to the various manuals and botanical journals and papers for more detailed information.

The *Crataegi* are generally low, wide-spreading trees or shrubs, with strong, tortuous branches and more or less zigzag branchlets usually armed with stiff, sharp thorns. The bark varies from dark red to gray and is shallowly fissured or scaly. The leaves are alternate, simple, generally serrate, often lobed, with short or long petioles. The flowers appear in May or June, with or after the leaves, in simple or compound corymbs, whitish or pinkish, perfect. The fruit is a red to yellow, sometimes blue or black pome, subglobose to pear-shaped, with usually dry and mealy flesh and 1-5 seeds. The winter-buds are small, nearly globose, lustrous brown. *Crataegus* produces wood which is heavy, hard, tough, close-grained, red-brown, with thick, pale sapwood. The hawthorns are trees of the pasture-lands, the roadside, the open woods and the stream-banks, and are more common in the southern part of Vermont and in the lower altitudes, although some few species extend northward into Canada and some are found at considerable altitudes. Some of the species are desirable as ornaments in parks and gardens on account of their beautiful and abundant flowers and showy fruits.

THE PLUMS AND CHERRIES

The plums and cherries, particularly when in blossom, are among the most attractive trees in New England. They are all of small or medium size with conspicuous pink or white flowers. They are distinguished by their stone fruit and by their astringent bark and leaves. Seven species are found in Vermont. Only four of these are described in this bulletin. One of these, the choke cherry, seldom attains to the size or habit of a tree, but it is deemed best to include it here since it occurs so commonly along with the tree species that the omission might lead to some confusion.

SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF PRUNUS

- a. Leaves oblong-ovate to obovate, abruptly acuminate at the apex; marginal teeth not incurved.
- b. Margin of leaves sharp-serrate with spreading teeth; leaves not rugose, the veins not prominent; fruit $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, bright red, racemose, July-August; bark of trunk brown, smooth or only slightly fissured; usually a large shrub,
P. virginiana, p. 153.
- bb. Margin of leaves crenate-serrate; leaves more or less rugose, the veins prominent; fruit about 1 inch long, orange-red, clustered, August-September; bark of trunk gray-brown, early splitting off in large, thick plates; a small tree. **P. nigra**, p. 157.
- aa. Leaves oval to oblong-lanceolate, taper-pointed at the apex; marginal teeth incurved.
- b. Fruit light red, clustered, July-August; twigs usually less than $\frac{1}{16}$ inch thick; pith of twigs brown. . . **P. pennsylvanica**, p. 155.
- bb. Fruit black, racemose, August-September; twigs usually more than $\frac{1}{16}$ inch thick; pith of twigs white. . . **P. serotina**, p. 151.

WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF PRUNUS

- a. Terminal bud present; bark of young trunks rather smooth.
- b. Buds clustered at the tips of all shoots; twigs usually less than $\frac{1}{16}$ inch thick; pith of twigs brown. . **P. pennsylvanica**, p. 155.
- bb. Buds not clustered, or clustered only on short, spur-like branchlets; twigs usually more than $\frac{1}{16}$ inch thick; pith of twigs white.
- c. Buds usually $\frac{1}{4}$ inch or less in length; bud-scales uniform in color, apiculate at the apex; bark on old trunks blackish, rough-scaly; small to large tree. **P. serotina**, p. 151.
- cc. Buds usually $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long; bud-scales grayish on the margins, rounded at the apex; bark on old trunks brown, smooth or only slightly fissured; usually a large shrub,
P. virginiana, p. 153.
- aa. Terminal bud absent; bark of young trunks early splitting off in large, thick plates **P. nigra**, p. 157.

Black Cherry



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{3}{4}$.
4. Margin of leaf, enlarged.
5. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Vertical section of flower, enlarged.
7. Fruiting branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

ROSACEAE**Black Cherry**

Prunus serotina Ehrh. [*Padus serotina* (Ehrh.) Agardh.]

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 30-50 feet high and 8-24 inches in trunk diameter; branches few, large, tortuous, forming a rather spreading, oblong or rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 2-5 inches long, about one-half as broad; oval or oblong to oblong-lanceolate; finely serrate, with teeth incurved; subcoriaceous; dark green and very lustrous above, paler beneath, glabrous both sides; petioles short, slender, usually bearing 2 red glands near the blade.

FLOWERS.—May-June, when the leaves are half grown; perfect; $\frac{1}{4}$ inch across; borne on slender pedicels in many-flowered, loose racemes 4-5 inches long; calyx cup-shaped, 5-lobed; petals 5, white; stamens 15-20; stigma thick, club-shaped.

FRUIT.—August-September; a globular drupe, $\frac{1}{3}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in diameter, nearly black, with dark purple, juicy flesh; slightly bitter, edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, ovoid, blunt to acute; scales keeled on the back, apiculate, light brown.

BARK.—Twigs and branches red to red-brown; young trunks dark red-brown, smooth; blackish on old trunks and rough, broken into thick, irregular plates; bitter, aromatic. Plate VI.

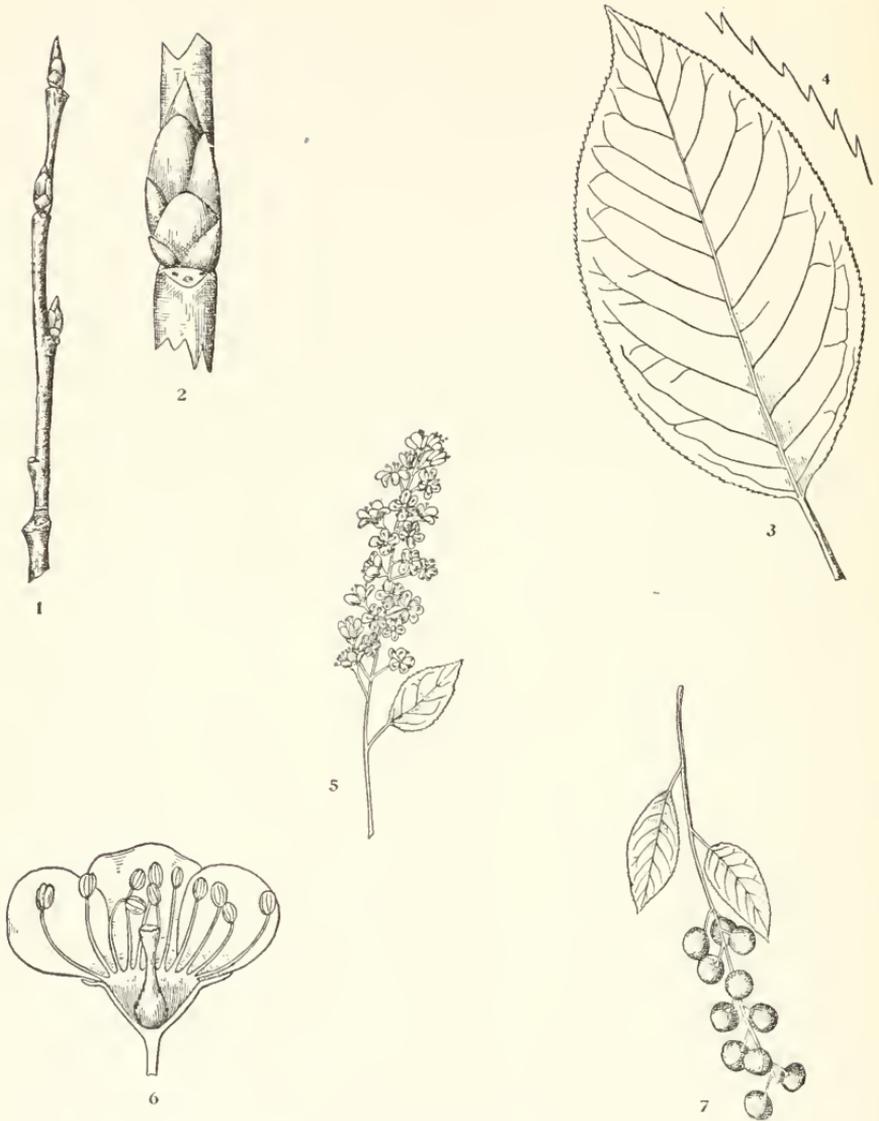
WOOD.—Light, rather hard, strong, close- and straight-grained, light brown or red, with thin, yellow sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Woodlands; in all sorts of soils and exposures.

NOTES.—This is the only native Vermont cherry which reaches a sufficient size to make it a valuable timber tree. It has been exported in considerable quantities from the southern part of Vermont, but now large trees are seldom found. The wood is of very superior quality for cabinet making, and commands the highest price of any native American timber. It has a beautiful grain and takes a very fine polish. The flowers resemble other cherry blossoms and are borne in racemes. The fruit at first is dark red, then becomes almost black, with a thick skin and dark juicy flesh, which generally is rather bitter but sometimes sweet and pleasant.

Choke Cherry



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Margin of leaf, enlarged.
5. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Vertical section of flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

ROSACEAE

Choke Cherry

Prunus virginiana L. [*Padus virginiana* (L.) Roemer]

HABIT.—Usually a large shrub, but sometimes a small tree 15-25 feet high, with a crooked, often leaning trunk 5-6 inches in diameter; forming a spreading, somewhat rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 2-4 inches long, one-half as broad; obovate to oblong-obovate or oval, abruptly acuminate at the apex; finely and sharply serrate; dull dark green above, paler beneath, glabrous both sides; petioles short, slender, glandular at the apex.

FLOWERS.—May-June, when the leaves are half grown; perfect; about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch across; borne on short, slender pedicels in many-flowered racemes 3-6 inches long; calyx cup-shaped, 5-lobed; petals 5, white; stamens 15-20; stigma broad, on a short style.

FRUIT.—July-August; a globular drupe, $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in diameter, usually bright red, often yellow to almost black, with dark red flesh; astringent, but edible.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, conical, acute; scales rounded at the apex, light brown, smooth.

BARK.—Twigs at first light brown or greenish, becoming red-brown, finally dark brown; thin, dark brown on the trunk, slightly fissured.

WOOD.—Heavy, hard, close-grained, weak, light brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont, even on the higher mountains.

HABITAT.—Fence-rows, woods and banks.

NOTES.—The choke cherry is the most widely distributed tree of North America, extending from the Arctic circle to Mexico, from the Rocky mountains to the Atlantic ocean. *Prunus virginiana leucocarpa*, a variety with short, dense racemes of flowers and sweet, yellowish fruit, has been reported from Lunenburg and Franklin. The choke cherry usually is a shrub in Vermont. It is included, however, in this list of trees because of its close relationship to the other cherries. In May, when the leaves are half grown, it is covered with creamy white flowers in long nodding clusters. The peculiarly astringent fruit, varying greatly in quality, however, ripens abundantly in August. It makes a good quality of jelly.

Wild Red Cherry. Bird Cherry. Pin Cherry



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Margin of leaf, enlarged.
5. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x 1.

ROSACEAE

Wild Red Cherry. Bird Cherry. Pin Cherry

Prunus pennsylvanica L. f.

HABIT.—A slender tree, seldom over 30 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 8-10 inches; crown rather open, narrow, rounded, with slender, regular branches.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-5 inches long, $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 $\frac{1}{4}$ inches broad; oblong-lanceolate; finely and sharply serrate; bright green and shining above, paler beneath; petioles slender, $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 inch long, glandular near the blade.

FLOWERS.—April-May, with the leaves; perfect; about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch across, borne on slender pedicels in 4-5-flowered umbels, generally clustered, 2-3 together; calyx 5-cleft, campanulate; petals 5, white, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long; stamens 15-20.

FRUIT.—July-August; a globular drupe, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in diameter, light red, with thick skin and sour flesh.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, broadly ovoid, rather blunt, brownish, smooth.

BARK.—Twigs at first lustrous, red, marked by orange colored lenticels, becoming brownish; red-brown and thin on the trunk, peeling off horizontally into broad, papery plates; bitter, aromatic.

WOOD.—Light, soft, close-grained, light brown, with thin, yellow sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont, even on the higher mountains.

HABITAT.—Roadsides; burned-over lands; clearings; hillsides.

NOTES.—The wild red cherry, a small, slender tree, is distributed quite generally from the rocky woods of Newfoundland to North Carolina. It is common in all parts of Vermont where often it is only a roadside shrub. The flowers appear in May on long pedicels in beautiful white clusters. The fruit, which ripens in midsummer, is small and globular, becoming bright red when mature. This tree is distinguished from the other cherries by its slender and more graceful form, by its lighter colored, close-growing bark, often covered with transverse scars (lenticels), by its small flowers in spreading clusters and by its very small globular fruit similarly clustered.

Wild Plum. Canada Plum



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1/2.
4. Flowering branchlet, x 1/2.
5. Vertical section of flower, enlarged.
6. Fruiting branchlet, x 1/2.

ROSACEAE

Wild Plum. Canada Plum

Prunus nigra Ait. [*Prunus americana*, v. *nigra* Waugh]

HABIT.—A small tree 20-25 feet high and 5-8 inches in trunk diameter; usually divides 5-6 feet from the ground into a number of stout, upright branches, forming a narrow, rigid crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 3-5 inches long and one-half as broad; oblong-ovate to obovate, abruptly acuminate at the apex; doubly crenate-serrate; thick and firm; glabrous, light green above, paler beneath; petioles short, stout, bearing 2 large red glands near the blade.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; perfect; slightly fragrant; about 1 inch across; borne on slender, glabrous, red pedicels in 2-3-flowered umbels; calyx 5-lobed, dark red; petals 5, white; stamens 15-20, with purple anthers; ovary 1-celled; style 1; stigma 1.

FRUIT.—August-September; a fleshy drupe, about 1 inch long, oblong-ovoid, with a tough, thick, orange-red skin nearly free from bloom, and yellow flesh adherent to the flat stone. Eaten raw or cooked.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, ovate, acute, chestnut-brown.

BARK.—Twigs green, marked by numerous pale excrescences, later dark brown; thin, gray-brown and smooth on young trunks, but soon splitting off in large, thick plates, exposing the darker inner bark.

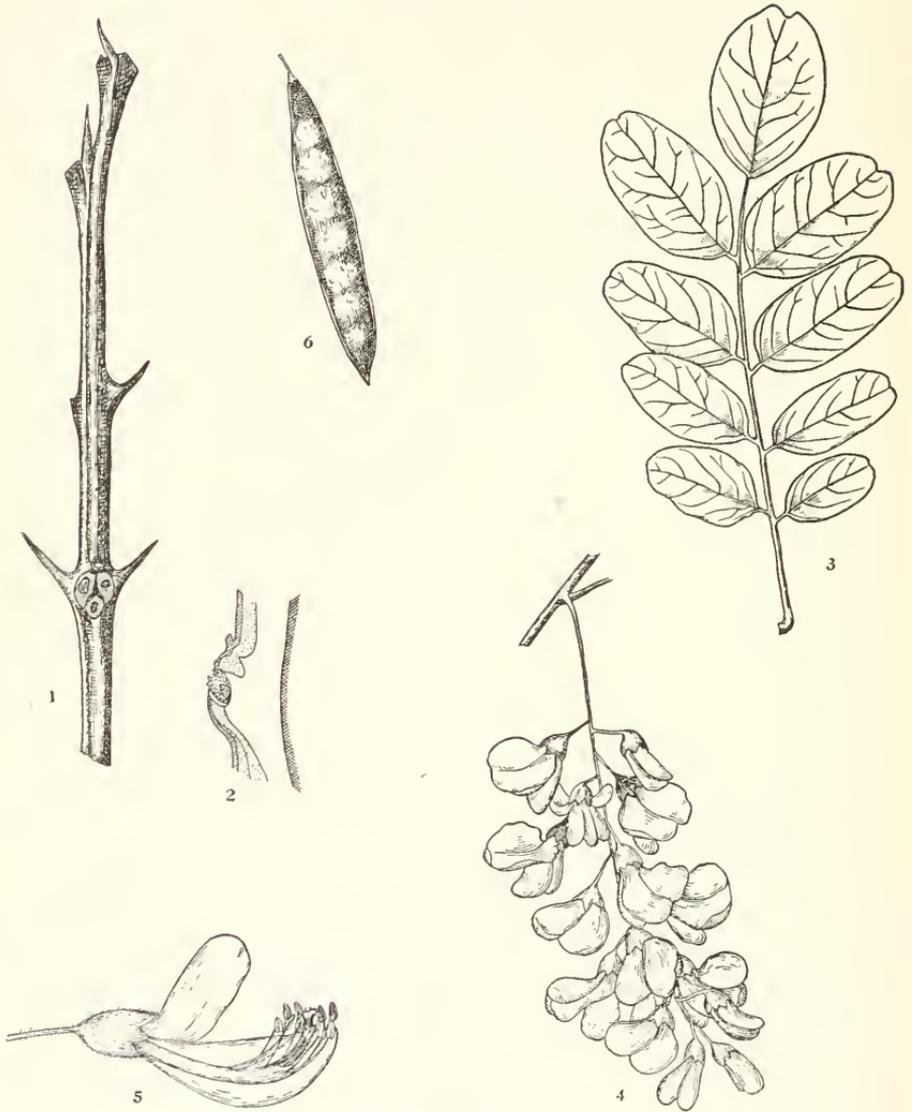
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, close-grained, light red-brown, with thin, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent, especially in the northern portion of the state; never native in eastern Vermont.

HABITAT.—Woods; fence-rows.

NOTES.—The Canada plum, found frequently in Vermont, is a small tree or shrub, with gray-brown bark and short, spiny branchlets. It may be recognized by its broad, coarse leaves, sometimes four inches long and two or three inches wide. The flowers are abundant, large and strong, of a fine pinkish color, and appear about the first week in May. The fruit, often an inch in diameter, ripens in August. It is sometimes rather bitter, but occasional trees bear good eatable fruit.

Common Locust. False Acacia



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Vertical section through lateral bud, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Raceme of flowers, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Flower, with part of corolla removed, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

LEGUMINOSAE

Common Locust. False Acacia

Robinia pseudo-acacia L.

HABIT.—A tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-3 feet; usually smaller; forming a narrow, oblong crown of irregular, more or less contorted branches.

LEAVES.—Alternate, compound, 8-14 inches long. Leaflets 7-21, short-petiolate, 1-2 inches long, about one-half as broad; ovate to oblong-oval; entire; very thin; dull dark green above, paler beneath, glabrous both sides. Petioles slender, pubescent.

FLOWERS.—June, after the leaves; perfect; showy and abundant; very fragrant; borne on slender pedicels in loose, drooping racemes 4-5 inches long; about 1 inch long; calyx short, bell-shaped, 5-lobed, hairy; corolla papilionaceous, white, 5-petaled; stamens 10.

FRUIT.—Late autumn, but persistent on the tree through the winter; a smooth, dark brown, flat pod 3-4 inches long, containing 4-8 small, flattish, brown seeds.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds minute, 3-4 superposed, partially sunken within the leaf-scar, rusty-hairy.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, green, more or less rough-dotted at first, becoming red-brown and armed with prickles; dark red-brown and thick on old trunk, deeply furrowed into firm, sinuous ridges. Plate VI.

WOOD.—Heavy, very strong and hard, close-grained, very durable in contact with the soil, brown, with very thin, pale yellow sapwood.

NOTES.—The common locust is a native of Pennsylvania and the more southern states. It has been widely planted in Vermont and frequently has run wild along fence-rows and about yards. The profusion of the fragrant, white, pea-like blossoms, the delicacy of the foliage and the picturesque form of the tree combine to make it very attractive. This locust is a large, rapidly growing tree, but it is attacked by borers and probably cannot be successfully grown in Vermont.

THE MAPLES

The maple family is a large one including nearly seventy species. Ten of these occur in the United States, and seven are found in Vermont. In many respects they form the most characteristic feature of our forest flora, and were Vermonters to select a state tree, popular choice certainly would be unanimous for the sugar maple.

The maples are distinguished easily from all other trees by their peculiar winged or "key" fruit. The leaves of all except the ash-leaved maple also are so similar as to form a good family character.

Two of the seven native species are as frequently shrubby as they are tree-like both in size and habit of growth, but all are included in this bulletin. By appealing to the size of the tree and characters of the leaves it is possible to distinguish the species.

Introduced species.—The Norway maple is a European species frequently used as a street shade tree farther south, and occasionally planted in Vermont. It most closely resembles the sugar maple among our native species but is easily distinguished by its broader and lower crown, larger leaves and larger, more divergent key-fruits.

Numerous horticultural varieties of the silver maple have been introduced in recent years, especially from Japan. These include very deeply cut-leaved forms, and also one with drooping branches. Their relationship to the native species is usually recognizable however.

The horse-chestnuts and buckeyes are closely related to the maples, although some authorities place them in a separate family. Of these the common horse-chestnut (*Aesculus hippocastanum*) is very commonly cultivated. It forms a large, clean, symmetrical tree, with rich foliage and showy blossoms. The buckeyes of the south and west are occasionally planted.

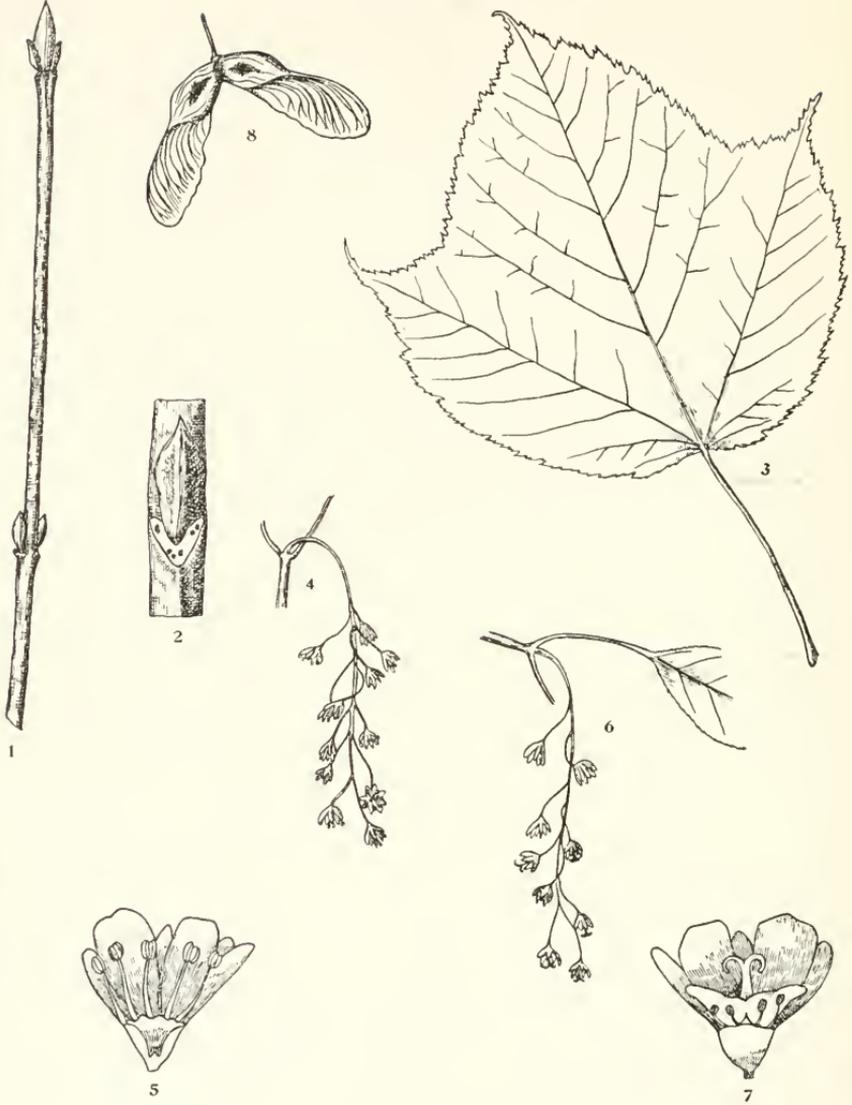
SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF ACER

- a. Leaves simple; twigs usually without whitish bloom.
 - b. Leaf-sinuses acute at the base.
 - c. Leaf-lobes long and narrow, the sides of the terminal lobe diverging; leaves silvery white beneath; twigs rank-smelling when broken **A. saccharinum**, p. 173.
 - cc. Leaf-lobes short and broad, the sides of the terminal lobe converging; leaves not conspicuously white beneath; twigs not rank-smelling when broken.
 - d. Leaves distinctly white-downy beneath; twigs appressed-hairy, at least near the tip; fruit hanging in pendulous racemes, persistent on the tree until autumn; seed portion with pit-like depression on one side; usually a shrub or bushy tree **A. spicatum**, p. 167.
 - dd. Leaves glabrous or nearly so beneath; twigs glabrous; fruit hanging in clusters, falling in early summer; seed portion without pit-like depression on one side; medium-sized tree **A. rubrum**, p. 175.
 - bb. Leaf-sinuses rounded at the base.
 - c. Lower sides of leaves and petioles distinctly downy, the lobes undulate or entire; leaves very thick, drooping at the sides, **A. saccharum nigrum**, p. 171.
 - cc. Lower sides of leaves and petioles essentially glabrous, the lobes serrate; leaves not thick, not drooping at the sides.
 - d. Leaves coarsely and sparsely toothed or notched; bark not longitudinally white-striped; fruit not in racemose clusters; large tree **A. saccharum**, p. 169.
 - dd. Leaves finely and abundantly toothed; bark longitudinally white-striped; fruit in racemose clusters; a bushy tree or shrub **A. pennsylvanicum**, p. 165.
- aa. Leaves compound; twigs usually with whitish bloom, **A. negundo**, p. 177.

WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF ACER

- a.* Terminal buds usually under $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in length, not conspicuously stalked; bark not longitudinally white-striped.
- b.* Buds white-woolly; twigs usually with a whitish bloom; opposite leaf-scars meeting; fruit often persistent on the tree until spring **A. negundo**, p. 177.
- bb.* Buds not white-woolly; twigs without whitish bloom; opposite leaf-scars not meeting; fruit not persistent on the tree in winter.
- c.* Buds reddish or greenish; twigs bright red.
- d.* Twigs strictly glabrous; buds glabrous; spherical flower buds clustered on the sides of the shoot; pith pink; large trees.
- e.* Twigs rank-smelling when broken; tip of outer bud-scales often apiculate; tips of branches curving upwards; bark separating into long, thin flakes loose at the ends,
A. saccharinum, p. 173.
- cc.* Twigs not rank-smelling when broken; tip of outer bud-scales rounded; tips of branches not conspicuously curving upwards; bark rough-ridged, but seldom forming loose flakes **A. rubrum**, p. 175.
- dd.* Twigs appressed-hairy, at least near the tip; buds somewhat tomentose; spherical flower buds absent; pith brown; shrub or bushy tree..... **A. spicatum**, p. 167.
- cc.* Buds brownish; twigs brownish or grayish.
- d.* Buds glabrous, or somewhat pubescent at the apex only; bark dark gray on the trunk..... **A. saccharum**, p. 169.
- dd.* Buds hoary-pubescent; bark sometimes almost black on the trunk **A. saccharum nigrum**, p. 171.
- aa.* Terminal buds usually $\frac{1}{4}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in length, conspicuously stalked; bark longitudinally white-striped... **A. pennsylvanicum**, p. 165.

Striped Maple. Moosewood



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Vertical section of staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
7. Vertical section of pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruit, x $\frac{3}{4}$.

ACERACEAE

Striped Maple. Moosewood

Acer pennsylvanicum L.

HABIT.—A small tree at best, more often a large shrub, seldom attaining a height of more than 20 feet, with a short trunk 5-8 inches through. The striped, upright branches form a rather compact crown.

LEAVES.—Opposite, simple, 5-6 inches long and nearly as broad; 3-lobed above the middle with short, tapering lobes; palmately 3-nerved; sharply doubly serrate; rounded or heart-shaped at the base; glabrous, yellow-green above, paler beneath, turning pale yellow in autumn; petioles stout, grooved.

FLOWERS.—May-June, when the leaves are nearly full grown; usually monoecious; large bright yellow, bell-shaped, in slender, drooping racemes 4-6 inches long; calyx 5-parted; petals 5; stamens 7-8; ovary downy.

FRUIT.—Ripens in autumn; glabrous, paired samaras in long, drooping, racemose clusters, the wings $\frac{3}{4}$ inch long, widely divergent, and marked on one side of each nutlet by a small cavity.

WINTER-BUDS.—Bright red; terminal bud nearly $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, short-stalked, with bud-scales keeled; lateral buds smaller, appressed.

BARK.—Twigs light green, mottled with black, smooth; trunk and branches red-brown, marked longitudinally by broad, pale stripes.

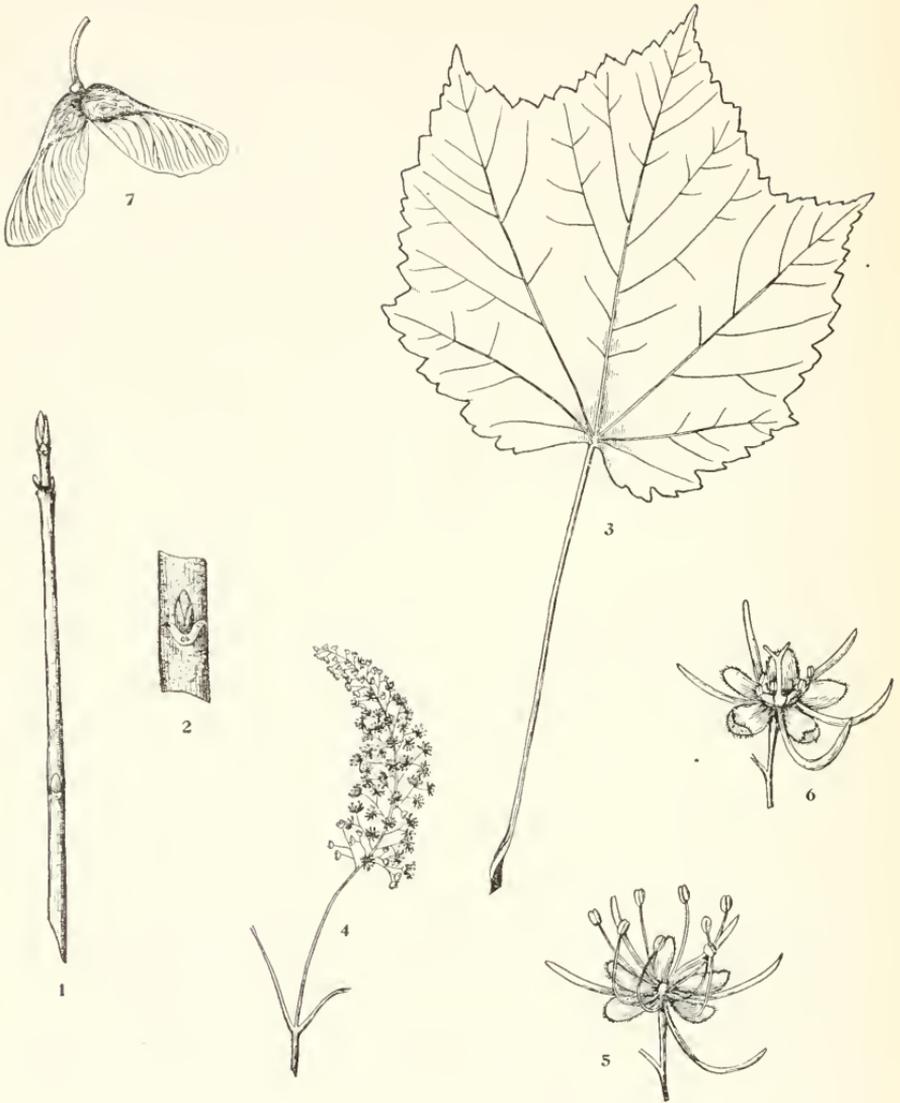
WOOD.—Light, soft, close-grained, pinkish brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Cool, rocky or sandy woods, in rich soil, usually in the shade of other trees.

NOTES.—The striped maple is a small tree or shrub which forms a familiar part of the undergrowth of our forests, and is a common roadside bush in all parts of Vermont. It is easily distinguished by its greenish bark striped longitudinally with darker lines. The leaves, the largest of the maples, are usually from five to seven inches long and four or five inches wide. Its drooping clusters of greenish flowers unfold by the middle of June when the leaves are nearly grown. The fruits are abundant and turn a beautiful scarlet towards autumn. This maple rarely exceeds a height of twenty feet. It also has a distinct value for ornamental planting, especially in groups or borders.

Mountain Maple



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x 1.

ACERACEAE**Mountain Maple*****Acer spicatum* Lam.**

HABIT.—A bushy tree sometimes 20 feet high, with a short trunk 4-6 inches in diameter; small, upright branches form a small, rounded crown. More often a straggling shrub.

LEAVES.—Opposite, simple, 4-5 inches long and two-thirds as broad; 3-lobed above the middle, the lobes coarsely crenate-serrate with pointed teeth, the sinuses usually wide-angled and acute at the base; thin; glabrous, dark green above, covered with a whitish down beneath, turning scarlet and orange in autumn; veining prominent; petioles long, slender, with enlarged base.

FLOWERS.—May-June, after the leaves are full grown; polygamonoecious; small, yellow-green, in erect, slightly compound, many-flowered, long-stemmed, terminal racemes; calyx downy, 5-lobed; petals 5; stamens 7-8; ovary tomentose.

FRUIT.—July-August; bright red, turning brown in late autumn; small, glabrous, paired samaras, in pendulous, racemose clusters.

WINTER-BUDS.—Small, flattish, acute, bright red, more or less tomentose; the terminal $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, containing the flowers.

BARK.—Twigs reddish, slightly hairy; very thin, red-brown, smooth or slightly furrowed on the trunk.

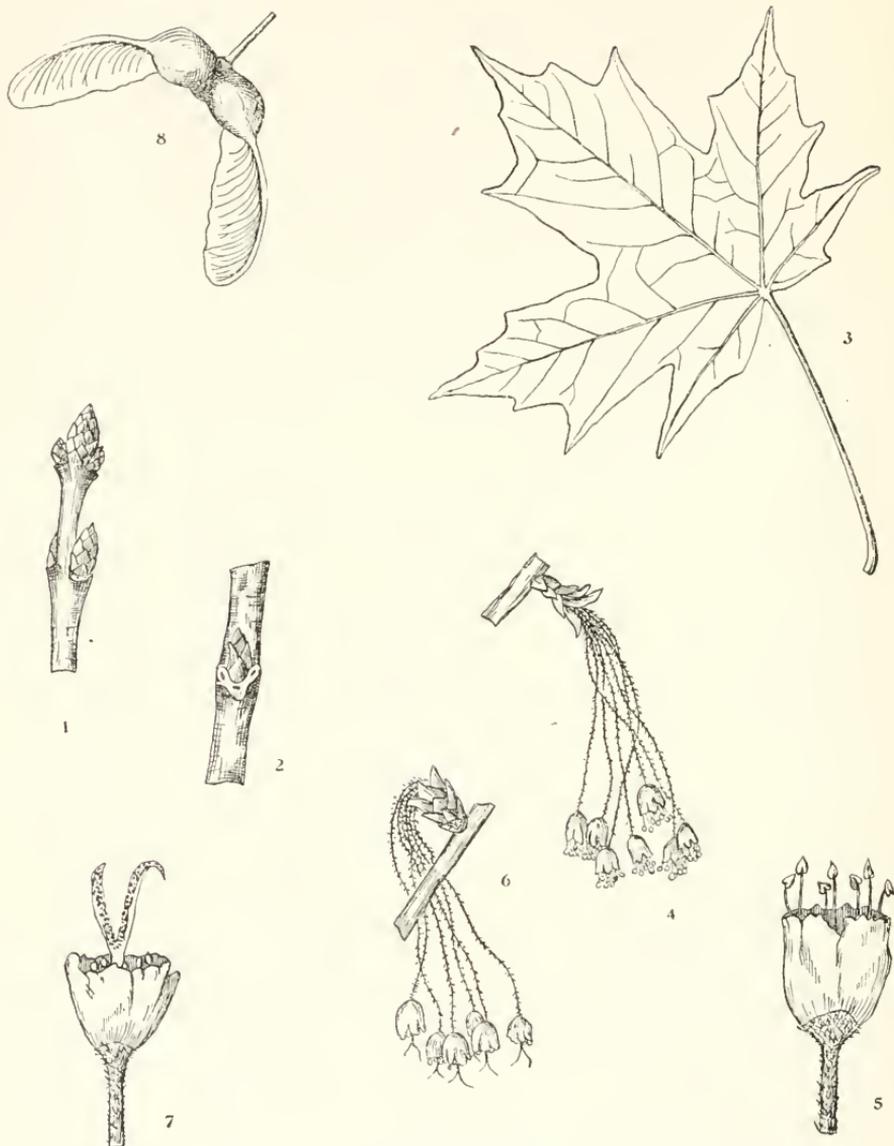
WOOD.—Light, soft, close-grained, light brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Of common occurrence throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Damp mountain forests; rocky woods; along streams and roadsides; cool ravines; always in the shade of other trees.

NOTES.—The mountain maple rarely becomes more than a shrub in Vermont. It occurs commonly in moist, rocky, mountain forests in all parts of the state. Like the striped maple it is partial to roadsides, and borders all our mountain driveways. The leaves are thin and downy on the under side. The yellowish green flowers are borne in erect pubescent clusters which appear in the latter part of June. It is the spike-like arrangement of these flowers which suggested the Latin name of the species. The fruits are very divergent, smaller than those of any other maple and become bright red in July and August. The heavy clusters then hang down and turn dark brown before being scattered by the winds. This maple is one of the most highly ornamental of the smaller trees, and worthy of more general cultivation.

Sugar Maple



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 2.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruit, x 1.

ACERACEAE

Sugar Maple. Rock Maple

Acer saccharum Marsh. [*Acer saccharinum* Wang.]

HABIT.—A stately tree 60-100 feet in height, with a trunk diameter of 3-4 feet; in the open forming stout, upright branches near the ground, in forests making remarkably clean trunks to a good height; the crown is a broad, round-topped dome.

LEAVES.—Opposite, simple, 3-5 inches long and broad; usually 5-lobed (sometimes 3-lobed), the lobes sparingly wavy-toothed, the sinuses broad and rounded at the base; thin and firm; opaque, dark green above, lighter and glabrous beneath, turning yellow and red in autumn; petioles long, slender.

FLOWERS.—April-May, with the leaves; polygamo-monoecious or dioecious; on thread-like, hairy pedicels in nearly sessile corymbs; greenish yellow; calyx campanulate, 5-lobed; corolla 0; stamens 7-8; ovary hairy.

FRUIT.—September-October, germinating the following spring; paired samaras, glabrous, with wings about 1 inch long, diverging slightly.

WINTER-BUDS.—Small, acute, red-brown, glabrous or somewhat pubescent toward the apex, the terminal $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, the lateral smaller, appressed.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, pale brown, becoming gray and smooth on the branches; old trunks dark gray, deeply furrowed, often cleaving up at one edge in long, thick plates. Plate VII.

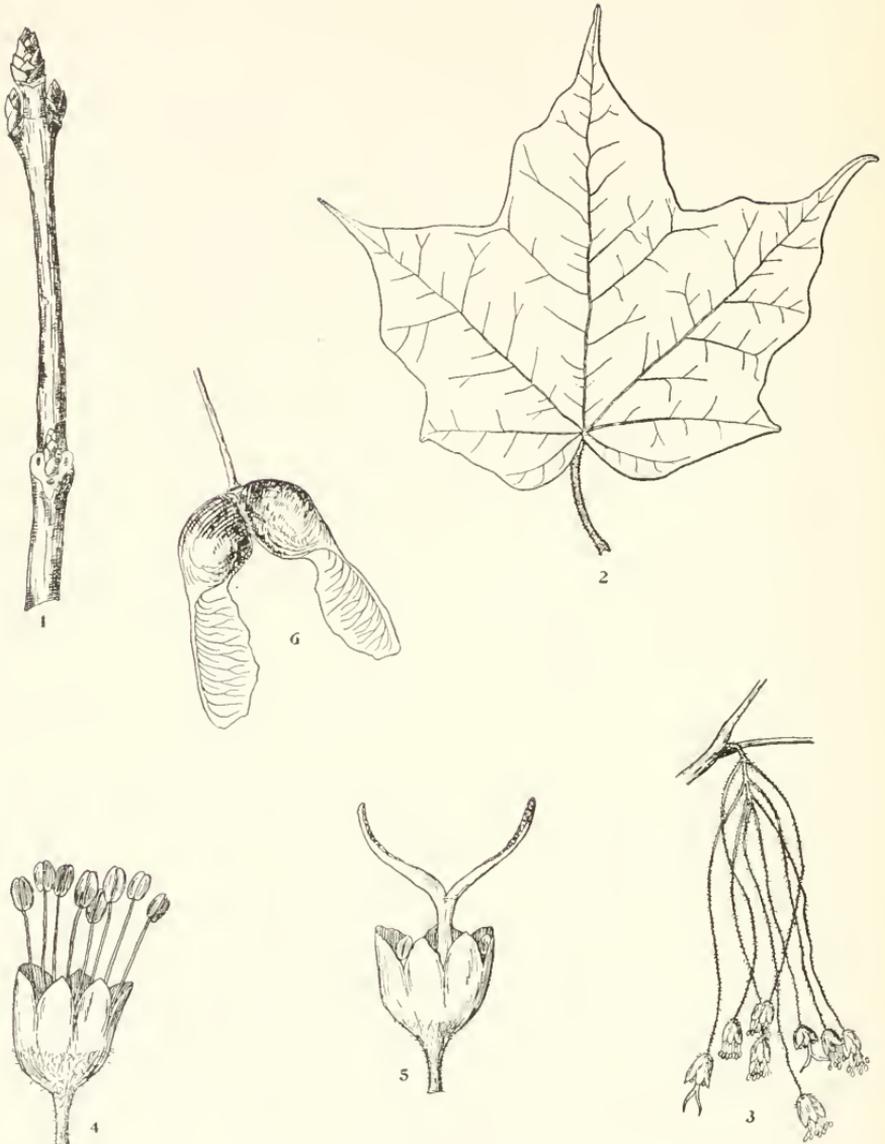
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, close-grained, tough, durable, light brown, with thin, lighter colored sapwood. Page 223.

DISTRIBUTION.—Found throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers moist, rich soil in valleys and uplands and moist, rocky slopes.

NOTES.—The sugar maple is everywhere in Vermont, but it thrives best on the cool and rocky uplands. It can be distinguished by its light gray bark which has large, white patches on the younger branches or by its broad, five-lobed leaves which have shallow, rounded, sinuses. In the sugar-bushes of Vermont, trees three and four centuries old not infrequently are found. Besides its value as a sugar tree, its timber is hard and durable. The "curled" and "bird's-eye" maple are unusual forms of this species, produced by a peculiar curling of the fibers.

Black Sugar Maple



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 2.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x 1.

ACERACEAE

Black Sugar Maple

Acer saccharum nigrum (Michx. f.) Britt. [*Acer nigrum* Michx.]

HABIT.—A stately tree, sometimes reaching a height of 80 feet, with a trunk diameter of 2-3 feet; branches stout, forming a broad, rounded, symmetrical crown.

LEAVES.—Opposite, simple, concave, 5-7 inches across, the breadth usually exceeding the length; usually 5-lobed at maturity, the two lower lobes being small, often reduced to a mere curve in the outline, the pointed lobes undulate or entire and narrowed from the broad, shallow sinuses; thick and firm; glabrous above, downy beneath; petioles stout, usually pendent, tomentose. The sides of the larger leaves often droop giving to the tree an air of depression.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; monoecious; in nearly sessile, umbel-like corymbs; about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, yellow, on slender, hairy pedicels 2-3 inches long; calyx campanulate, pilose, 5-lobed; corolla 0; stamens 7-8; ovary hairy.

FRUIT.—Ripens in autumn; glabrous, paired samaras, clustered on drooping pedicels; wings set wide apart, but only slightly diverging.

WINTER-BUDS.—Small, ovoid, acute, with dark red-brown, acute scales, hoary-pubescent on the outer surface.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, pale gray; becoming thick, deeply furrowed and sometimes almost black on the trunk.

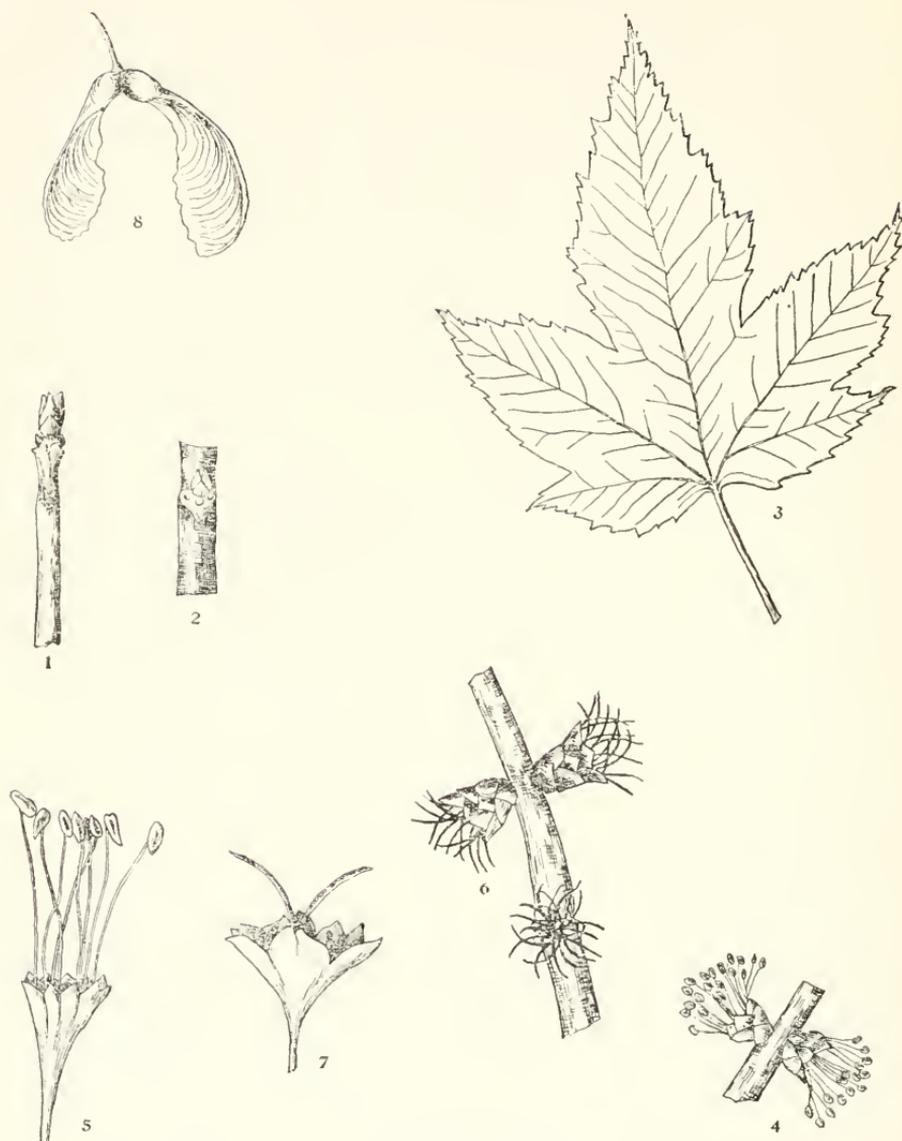
WOOD.—Hard, heavy, strong, close-grained, creamy white, with thin, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Lake Champlain valley. Occasional.

HABITAT.—Low, moist, rich soil of river-bottoms.

NOTES.—This tree has long been a puzzle to botanists. In leaf characters it differs considerably from the sugar maple, but resembles it in fruit characters, general habit and in sugar production. As indicated in the key, the leaf is less deeply lobed, and is minutely hairy on the lower face; it may be hairy also along the leaf stalk. It is thicker and more leathery in texture and usually is heart-shape at the base, the rounded basal lobes sometimes overlapping. This black sugar maple should not be confused with specimens of the ordinary sugar maple having darker bark. Sugar-makers often term such trees "black maples." The bark of this black sugar maple generally is dark, but the leaf characters must be appealed to in its recognition.

White Maple. Silver Maple



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flowering branchlet, x 1.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x 1.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

ACERACEAE

White Maple. Silver Maple

Acer saccharinum L. [*Acer dasycarpum* Ehrh.]

HABIT.—A beautiful tree, growing to a height of 60-80 feet, with a trunk diameter of 2-4 feet, usually separating near the ground into 3-4 upright stems which are destitute of branches for a considerable distance. Usually the long, slender branches bend downwards, but with their tips ascending in a graceful curve. Crown broad, especially in its upper portion.

LEAVES.—Opposite, simple, 3-6 inches long and nearly as broad; usually 5-lobed by narrow, acute sinuses which extend nearly to the midrib, the lobes often sublobed, sharply toothed; light green above, silvery white beneath, turning pale yellow in autumn; petioles long, slender, drooping.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; polygamo-monoecious or dioecious; small, yellow-green, in crowded, sessile umbels; calyx 5-lobed (sometimes each lobe again divided); corolla 0; stamens 3-7; ovary hairy.

FRUIT.—May, germinating as soon as it reaches the ground; paired samaras, large, glabrous, curving inwards, one samara often aborted.

WINTER-BUDS.—Dark red, blunt; the terminal about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, with bud-scales often apiculate; flower-buds clustered on side spurs.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, red-gray, lustrous; young trunks gray, smooth; old trunks dark gray, more or less furrowed, separating into thin, loose scales. Plate VII.

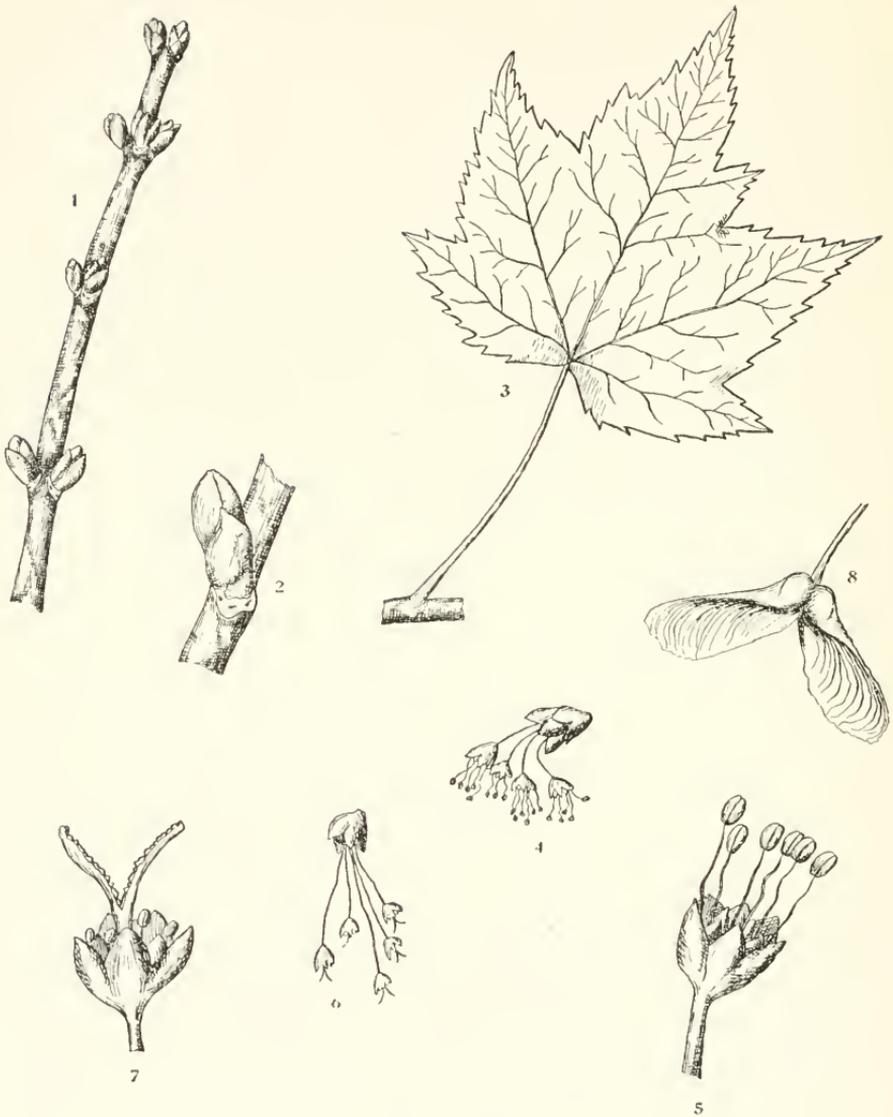
WOOD.—Hard, strong, close-grained, rather brittle, perishable, pale brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Frequent throughout Vermont, especially near the shores of Lake Champlain and tributary streams.

HABITAT.—Prefers low, rich bottom-lands, subject to occasional inundation, but not in swamps; banks of rivers and lakes at low altitudes.

NOTES.—The silver maple is a large, graceful tree, generally distributed along our water courses, especially near the shores of Lake Champlain and the streams emptying into it. It resembles the red maple but is distinguished from it by its longer, more deeply cut, lighter green leaves which are silvery white on the lower side. Although the silver maple flourishes best in moist soil, it will make vigorous growth and become a beautiful shade tree in dry locations.

Red Maple. Swamp Maple



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x 1.
4. Fascicle of staminate flowers, x 1.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Fascicle of pistillate flowers, x 1.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruit, x $\frac{3}{4}$.

ACERACEAE**Red Maple. Swamp Maple*****Acer rubrum* L.**

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 40-50 feet high, occasionally in swamps 60-75 feet; trunks 1-3 feet in diameter; upright branches, which form a low, rather narrow, rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Opposite, simple, 3-4 inches long and nearly as broad; 3-5-lobed by broad, acute sinuses, the lobes irregularly doubly serrate or toothed; glabrous, green above, whitish and generally glabrous beneath, turning bright scarlet in autumn; petioles long, slender.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before the leaves; polygamo-monoecious or dioecious; in few-flowered fascicles on shoots of the previous year, the pistillate red, the staminate orange; sepals 4-5; petals 4-5; stamens 5-8; ovary smooth.

FRUIT.—May-June, germinating immediately after reaching the ground; samaras small, on drooping pedicels 2-4 inches long; wings about 1 inch long, diverging at about a right angle.

WINTER-BUDS.—Dark red, blunt; terminal bud about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch long, with bud-scales rounded at the apex; flower-buds clustered on side spurs.

BARK.—Twigs bright red, lustrous, becoming smooth and light gray on the branches; old trunks dark gray, ridged, separating into plate-like scales. Plate VII.

WOOD.—Heavy, close-grained, not strong, light brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers swamp-lands or banks of streams; moist woods.

NOTES.—The scarlet flowers of this maple give us the brightest spring welcome from the trees. When the red maple is a blaze of color and the other trees are still bare and brown, it is conspicuous and unmistakable, and in autumn the rich coloring of its leaves makes it conspicuous again. The leaves of the silver maple turn yellow and those of the sugar maple yellow or red, but not the crimson or deep red of the red maple. It is distinguished from the sugar maple by its smoother, dark gray bark and by the deeper acute incisions of the leaves although they are subject to much variation. The fruit is about one inch long and like that of silver maple falls in early summer. This tree, common throughout the eastern United States, is very generally distributed in Vermont.

Box Elder



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x 1.

ACERACEAE

Box Elder

Acer negundo L. [Negundo aceroides Moench.]

HABIT.—A sturdy little tree 30-40 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2 feet. Trunk often divides near the ground into several stout, wide-spreading branches, forming a broad, unsymmetrical, open crown.

LEAVES.—Opposite, pinnately compound. Leaflets 3-5 in number, 2-4 inches long, $1\frac{1}{2}$ - $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches broad; ovate or oval; nearly entire, irregularly and remotely coarse-toothed above the middle, or sometimes 3-lobed (often giving the leaflet a jagged outline); apex acute, base variable; glabrous or somewhat pubescent at maturity, with prominent veins. Petioles slender, 2-3 inches long, the enlarged base leaving prominent crescent-shaped scars partly surrounding the winter-buds.

FLOWERS.—April-May, before or with the leaves; dioecious; small, yellow-green; the staminate in clusters on long, thread-like, hairy pedicels; the pistillate in narrow, drooping racemes; calyx hairy, 5-lobed; corolla 0; stamens 4-6; ovary pubescent.

FRUIT.—Early summer, but hanging until late autumn or early spring; narrow, flat, winged samaras, in pairs, clustered in drooping, racemose clusters.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, acute, inclosed in two dull red scales, often hoary or minutely pubescent; lateral buds obtuse, appressed.

BARK.—Twigs greenish to purple, glaucous; trunk pale gray or light brown, deeply cleft into broad ridges.

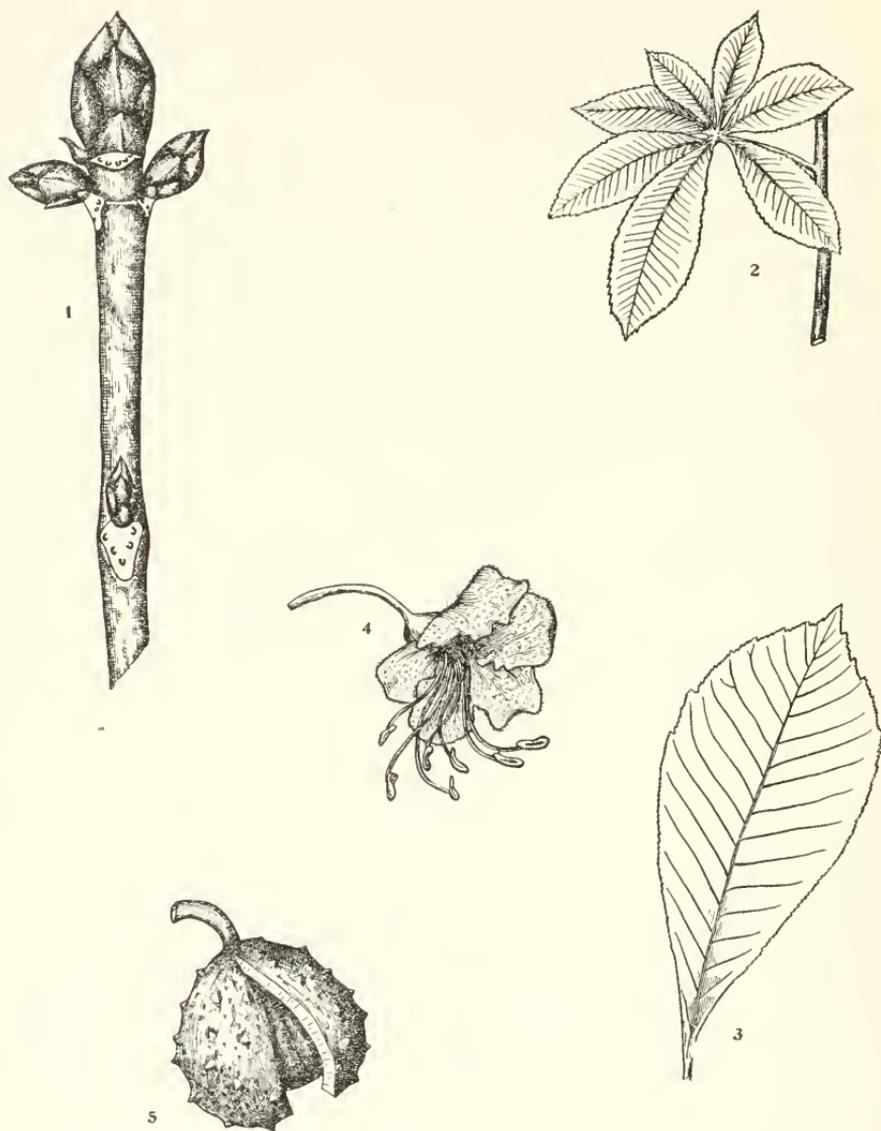
WOOD.—Light, soft, close-grained, weak, creamy white, with thick, hardly distinguishable sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—From the Winooski river southward, in some places locally abundant; occurs sparingly along streams in the Champlain valley.

HABITAT.—Banks of streams and borders of swamps. Prefers deep, moist soil.

NOTES.—The box elder accommodates itself to almost any situation. It is easily transplanted and grows rapidly. For these reasons it is sometimes planted for shade and ornament, but it is not a desirable tree for this purpose.

Common Horse-chestnut



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x $\frac{3}{4}$.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{6}$.
3. Leaflet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flower, x 1.
5. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

SAPINDACEAE**Common Horse-chestnut*****Aesculus hippocastanum* L.**

HABIT.—A handsome tree, with a height of 40-60 feet and a trunk diameter of 1-2 feet, forming a broad, conical crown. The regularly occurring branches ascend from the trunk at first, gradually bend downwards as they lengthen, and end in a thick, upturning spray.

LEAVES.—Opposite, digitately compound. Leaflets usually 7, rarely 5, 5-7 inches long, $1\frac{1}{2}$ - $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches broad; obovate, wedge-shaped at the base; irregularly and bluntly serrate; thick; rough, dark green above, paler beneath, turning a rusty yellow in autumn. Petioles long, grooved, swollen at the base.

FLOWERS.—May-June, after the leaves; polygamo-monoecious; large, whitish, in showy, upright, terminal thyrses 8-12 inches long; pedicels jointed, 4-6-flowered; calyx campanulate, 5-lobed; petals 5, white, spotted with yellow and red, clawed; stamens 7, thread-like, longer than the petals.

FRUIT.—October; a leathery, globular capsule about 2 inches in diameter, roughened with short spines; containing 1-3 large, smooth, lustrous, brown nuts, marked by large, pale scars.

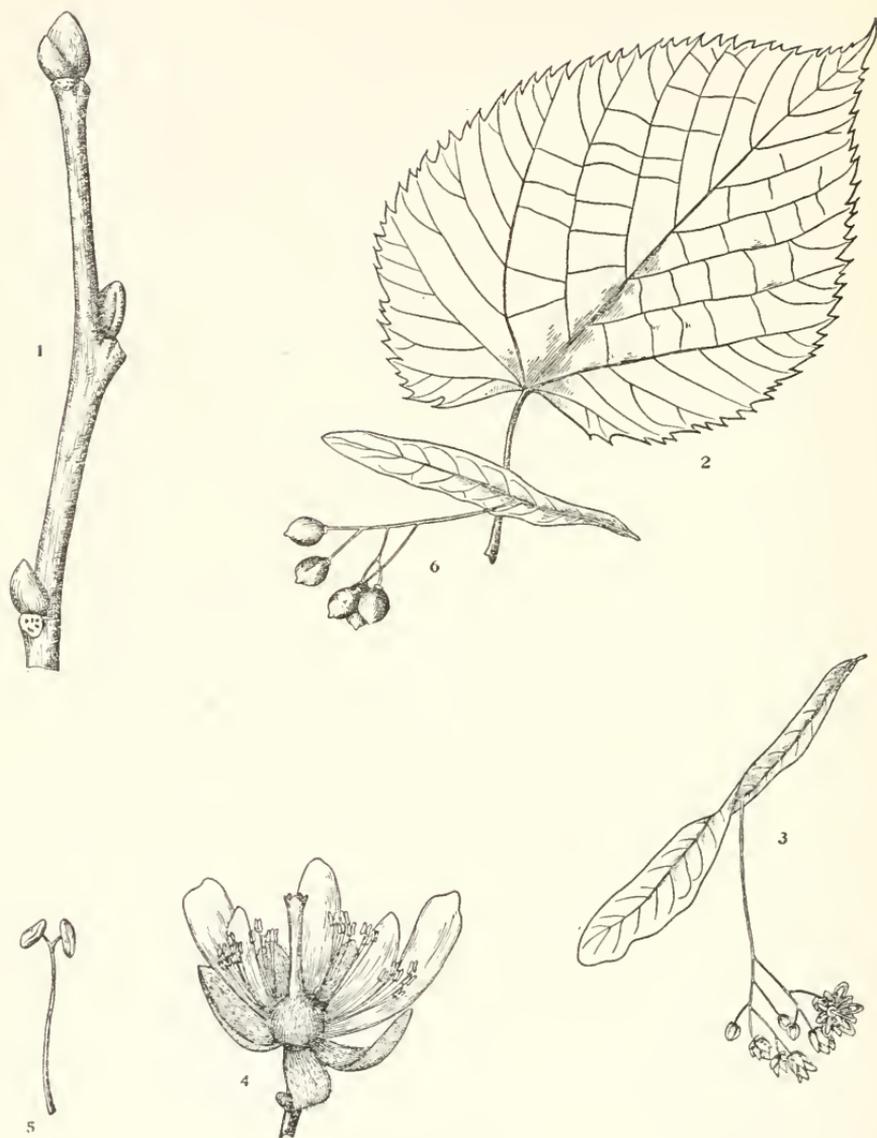
WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal buds $1-1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, acute, brownish, covered with glistening, resinous gum; inner scales yellowish, becoming $1\frac{1}{2}$ -2 inches long in spring, remaining until the leaves are nearly half grown.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, red-brown; trunk dark brown and broken into thin plates by shallow fissures; rich in tannin, bitter.

WOOD.—Light, soft, close-grained, weak, whitish, with thin, light brown sapwood.

NOTES.—The horse-chestnut is a native of Greece, but it is extensively cultivated throughout Europe and America, where it is favorite shade tree. A double-flowered variety, *Aesculus hippocastanum*, *v. flore pleno*, which bears no fruit is a common garden form.

Basswood



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
3. Cyme of flowers, with its bract, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Flower, with two petals, petaloid scales and stamens removed, enlarged.
5. Stamen, enlarged.
6. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

TILIACEAE**Basswood*****Tilia americana* L.**

HABIT.—A tree usually 60-70 feet high, with a tall, straight trunk 2-4 feet in diameter; numerous slender branches form a dense, ovoid or rounded crown.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 5-6 inches long, 3-4 inches broad; obliquely heart-shaped; coarsely serrate; thick and firm; glabrous, dull dark green above, paler beneath; petioles slender, 1-2 inches long.

FLOWERS.—June-July, after the leaves; perfect, regular; yellowish white, downy, fragrant; borne on slender pedicels in loose, drooping cymes, the peduncle attached for half its length to a narrow, oblong, yellowish bract; sepals 5, downy; petals 5, creamy white; stamens numerous, in 5 clusters; ovary 5-celled; stigma 5-lobed.

FRUIT.—October; globose, nut-like, woody, gray, tomentose, about the size of peas.

WINTER-BUDS.—Terminal bud absent; lateral buds ovoid, acute, often lopsided, smooth, dark red, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long.

BARK.—Twigs smooth, reddish gray, becoming dark gray or brown; dark gray and smooth on young stems, on old trunks thick, deeply furrowed into broad, scaly ridges. Plate VII.

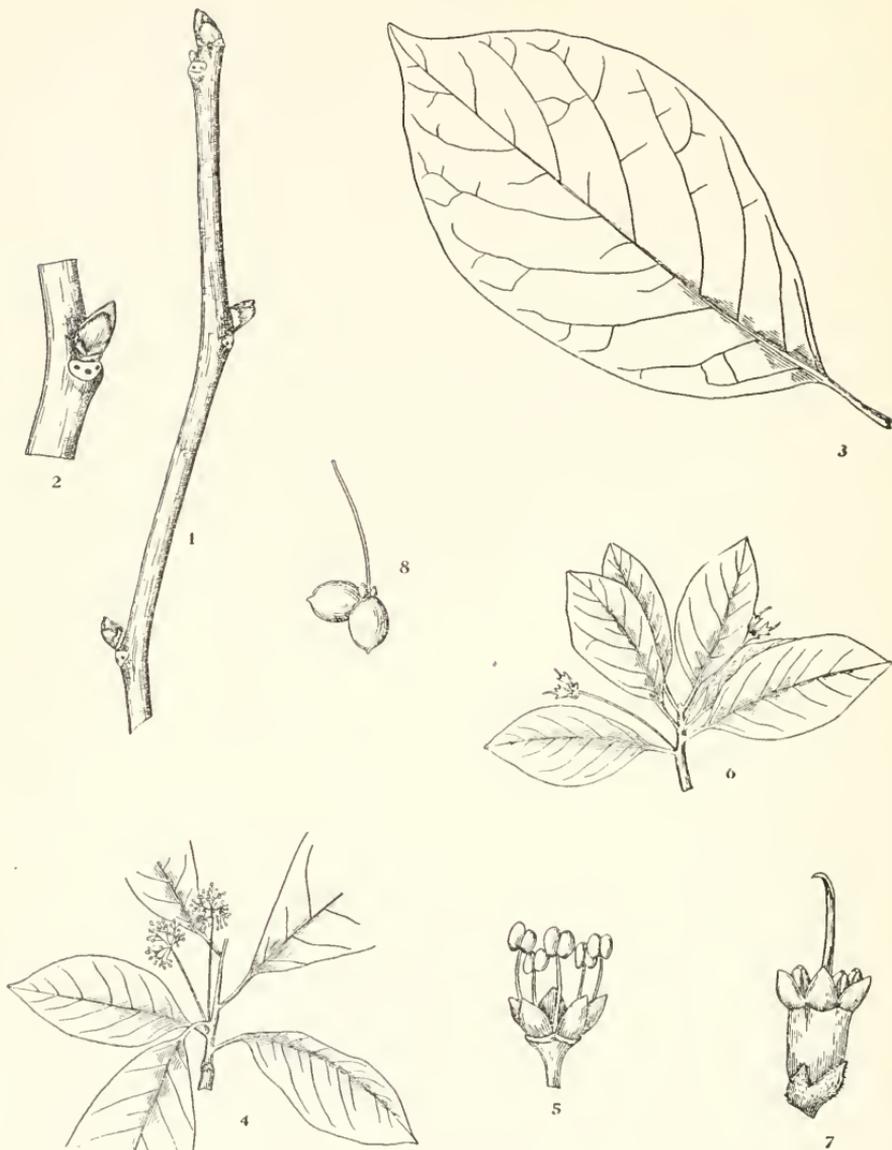
WOOD.—Light, soft, close-grained, tough, light red-brown, with thick sapwood of nearly the same color. Page 231.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout Vermont at altitudes less than 1,000 feet, rare from 1,000-2,000 feet.

HABITAT.—Prefers rich, well-drained, loamy soils.

NOTES.—The basswood is a widely scattered tree in Vermont, growing with the maples, oaks and elms. Its leaves are five or six inches long and nearly as wide, with a base more deeply cordate on one side than the other. The flowers, which open in July, are creamy-white, borne in clusters suspended from a tongue-like leaf or bract. They are very fragrant and so full of nectar that the basswood often is called the bee-tree. The fruit ripens in autumn, forming hard brown balls or nutlets the size of peas. Basswood lumber is brownish or nearly white, light but rather tough, and is extensively used for drawers and similar cabinet work, panels, inside wood-work and for toys. Owing to the fact that it is bent readily, it is used for the bodies and dash boards of carriages and sleighs. The European linden (*T. europea*) occasionally is cultivated. It closely resembles the American species.

Black Gum. Tupelo



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Portion of twig, enlarged.
3. Leaf, x $\frac{3}{4}$.
4. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
5. Staminate flower, enlarged.
6. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
7. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
8. Fruit, x $\frac{1}{2}$.

CORNACEAE**Black Gum. Tupelo**

Nyssa sylvatica Marsh. [*Nyssa multiflora* Wang.]

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 20-40 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2 feet, forming a rounded to cylindrical crown of slender, spreading, pendulous branches and a stiff, flat spray.

LEAVES.—Alternate, simple, 2-5 inches long, one-half as broad; oblong-obovate to oval; entire, or sometimes wavy-margined; thick and firm; very lustrous and dark green above, pale and often hairy beneath, turning bright scarlet, on the upper surface only, in autumn; petioles short.

FLOWERS.—May-June, with the leaves; polygamo-dioecious; greenish; borne on slender, downy peduncles; the staminate slender-pedicelled, in many-flowered heads; the pistillate sessile, in several-flowered clusters; calyx cup-shaped, 5-toothed; petals 5; stamens 5-10; stigma stout, terete, recurved.

FRUIT.—October; fleshy drupes, ovoid, blue-black, about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long, sour, in clusters of 1-3.

WINTER-BUDS.— $\frac{1}{8}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ inch long, ovoid, obtuse, dark red.

BARK.—Twigs greenish or light brown, smooth or often downy, becoming smooth, dark red-brown; thick, red-brown on old trunks, deeply furrowed. Plate VIII.

WOOD.—Heavy, soft, strong, very tough, difficult to split, not durable in contact with the soil, pale yellow, with thick, whitish sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Occasional along the shores of Lake Champlain and in the adjacent river-bottoms; also in southwestern Vermont; has been found in central Vermont as far north as Craftsbury.

HABITAT.—Prefers the borders of swamps and low, wet lands. Rarely flourishes in exposed situations.

NOTES.—The sour gum has a peculiar appearance with horizontal branches and smooth or glossy leaves, borne in beech-like sprays. Its greenish flowers appear in June and are followed by the dark-blue, egg-shaped fruits, one-half of an inch long, with thin, acid flesh, ripening in October. It is of great ornamental value when planted within its range.

THE ASHES

The olive family takes its name from the olive tree of Asia. The only representatives among our native trees are the ashes; but several of the commonly planted ornamental shrubs, the lilacs and other syringas and the beautiful forsythia, belong to this family.

The individual flowers of the ashes are small; but coming as they do before the leaves and appearing in crowded clusters, they are quite conspicuous. The flowers are of two kinds, the pollen producing and the seed bearing being on separate trees. The ashes, like the maples, have prominently winged fruit, but those of the ash hang singly whereas the maple "keys" are always in pairs.

The ashes are among the most useful of the hardwood forest trees of America, yielding to the oaks alone in value. Two species, the black ash and the white ash, occur commonly throughout Vermont, the red ash and the green ash are restricted or local in their distribution. The latter two are very similar and intermediate forms connect them so closely that some authorities rate the green ash as but a variety of the red ash. In using the following key it is to be observed that the ash leaf is compound, that is, each leaf is divided into from seven to eleven smaller leaflets, as will be seen by examining any of the figures.

SUMMER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF FRAXINUS

- a. Lateral leaflets sessile **F. nigra**, p. 193.
- aa. Lateral leaflets petioled.
 - b. Twigs, petioles and lower sides of leaves pubescent,
 - F. pennsylvanica**, p. 189.
 - bb. Twigs, petioles and lower sides of leaves essentially glabrous.
 - c. Lower sides of leaves essentially of the same color as the upper; leaflet-margins rather finely sharp-serrate,
 - F. pennsylvanica lanceolata**, p. 191.
 - cc. Lower sides of leaves paler than the upper; leaflet-margins entire or obscurely serrate **F. americana**, p. 187.

WINTER KEY TO THE SPECIES OF FRAXINUS

- a. Buds rusty-tomentose; twigs more or less downy,
 - F. pennsylvanica**, p. 189
- aa. Buds not tomentose; twigs not downy.
 - b. Terminal bud black or nearly so, showing 3 pairs of scales in cross-section; bud-scales apiculate at the apex; samaras with broad wings, the seed portion flattish; bark flaky, rubbing off on the hand **F. nigra**, p. 193.
 - bb. Terminal bud brownish, showing 4 pairs of scales in cross-section; bud-scales rounded at the apex; samaras with narrow wings, the seed portion terete; bark ridged, not flaky and rubbing off on the hand.
 - c. Upper margin of leaf-scars deeply concave,
 - F. americana**, p. 187.
 - cc. Upper margin of leaf-scars not concave, but straight across or projecting upward. **F. pennsylvanica lanceolata**, p. 191.

White Ash



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{4}$.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x 1.

OLEACEAE**White Ash*****Fraxinus americana* L.**

HABIT.—A large tree 50-75 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 2-3 feet; forming an open, pyramidal crown of long, slender, lateral branches and a stout, rather sparse spray.

LEAVES.—Opposite, pinnately compound, 8-12 inches long. Leaflets usually 7-9, 3-5 inches long, 1-2 inches broad; short-stalked; ovate to oblong-lanceolate; entire or obscurely serrate; thick and firm; glabrous, dark green above, paler beneath. Petioles glabrous, stout, grooved.

FLOWERS.—May, before the leaves; dioecious; borne in loose panicles on shoots of the previous season; calyx campanulate, 4-lobed; corolla 0; stamens 2, rarely 3; ovary 2-celled.

FRUIT.—August-September, persistent on the branches until mid-winter or the following spring; samaras 1-2 inches long, in crowded, drooping, paniculate clusters 6-8 inches long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Short, rather obtuse; bud-scales apiculate, keeled, 4 pairs, rusty-brown.

BARK.—Twigs at first dark green, becoming gray or light brown, often covered with a glaucous bloom; gray, deeply furrowed into firm, narrow, flattened ridges on the trunk. Plate VIII.

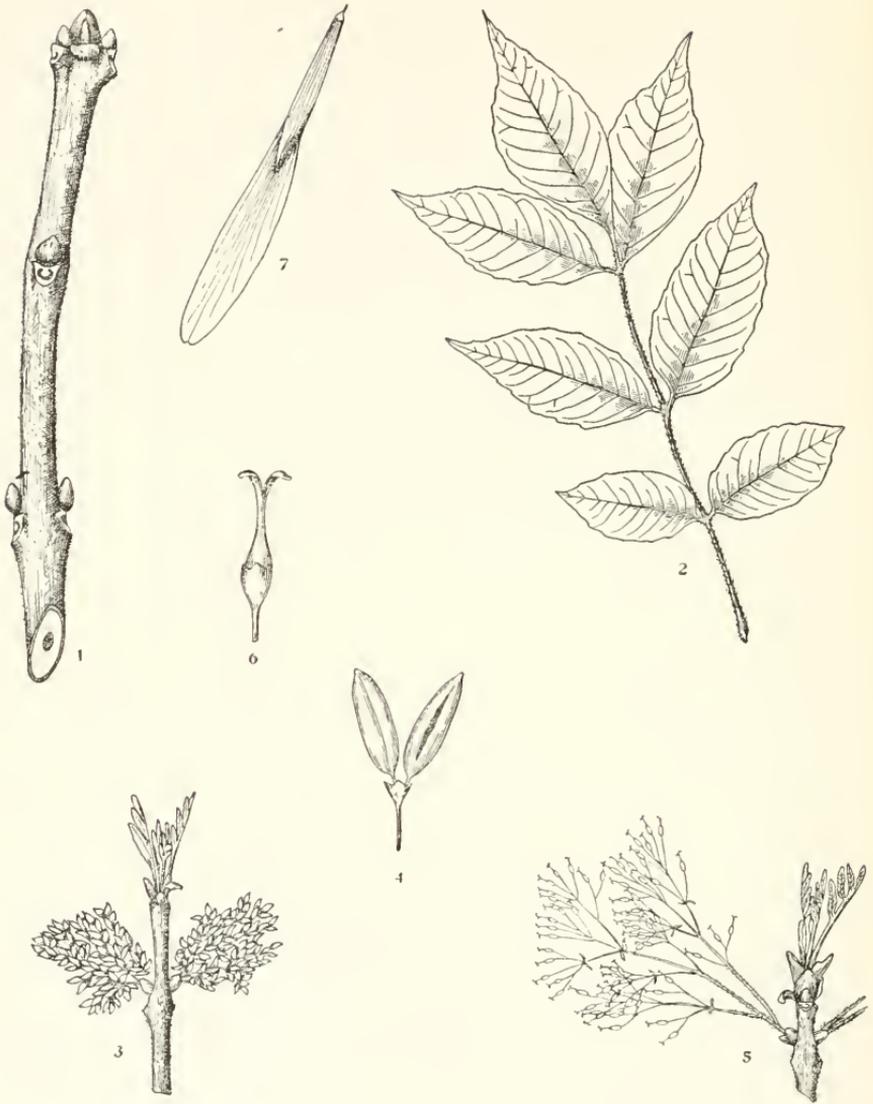
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, close-grained, tough, brown, with thick, lighter colored sapwood. Page 225.

DISTRIBUTION.—Of common occurrence throughout Vermont.

HABITAT.—Prefers a rich, moist, loamy soil, but grows in any well-drained situation; common along stream-beds.

NOTES.—The white ash occurs in all parts of Vermont and upon all kinds of soil, but it prefers a rich, moist location. It is an open spreading tree in the field but in the forest it sends up a clean, straight shaft with a very small head. This character helps to make the white ash one of the valuable timber trees of our forests. The wood is strong, tough, elastic, durable and easily worked. It is manufactured into casings, every kind of furniture, agricultural implements and parts of carriages. It is said that in strength and elasticity the white ash timber from Vermont is superior to that from most other sources. The white oak and the hickories are the only native trees which have a higher value for fuel. This ash is recognized by its compound leaves, nearly twelve inches long, with from seven to nine smooth, petioled leaflets.

Red Ash



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{3}$.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x 1.

OLEACEAE

Red Ash

Fraxinus pennsylvanica Marsh. [*Fraxinus pubescens* Lam.]

HABIT.—A medium-sized tree 30-50 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2 feet; stout, upright branches and slender branchlets form a compact, broad, irregular crown.

LEAVES.—Opposite, pinnately compound, 10-12 inches long. Leaflets 7-9, 3-5 inches long, 1-1½ inches broad; short-stalked; oblong-lanceolate to ovate; slightly serrate or entire; thin and firm; glabrous, yellow-green above, pale and silky-downy beneath. Petioles stout, pubescent.

FLOWERS.—May, with the leaves; dioecious; borne in compact, downy panicles on shoots of the previous season; calyx cup-shaped, 4-toothed; corolla 0; stamens 2, rarely 3; ovary 2-celled.

FRUIT.—Early autumn, persistent on the branches throughout the winter; samaras 1-2 inches long, in open, paniculate clusters.

WINTER-BUDS.—Small, rounded; bud-scales rounded on the back, 3 pairs, rusty brown, tomentose.

BARK.—Twigs pale pubescent at first, lasting 2-3 years or often disappearing during the first summer, finally ashy gray or brownish and often covered with a glaucous bloom; brown or dark gray on the trunk, with many longitudinal, shallow furrows; somewhat scaly.

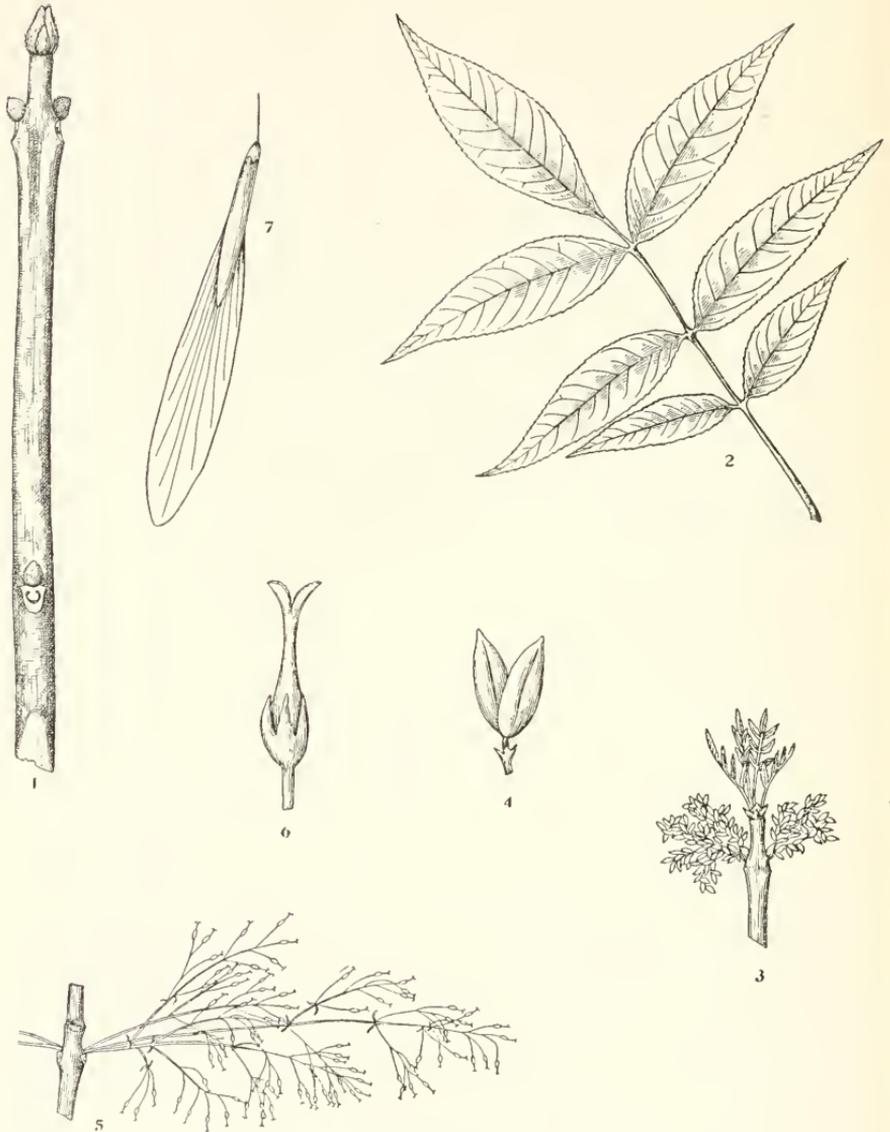
WOOD.—Heavy, hard, strong, brittle, coarse-grained, light brown, with thick, yellow-streaked sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common along Lake Champlain and its tributaries; occasional in other sections.

HABITAT.—Wet or moist, rich loam; river-banks; swampy lowlands.

NOTES.—The red ash closely resembles the white ash in general appearance. It may be recognized always, however, by looking closely at the buds in winter or at the young shoots or petioles in summer. These parts are velvety with delicate hairs, and it is this characteristic pubescence which suggested the Latin name of the species. The flowers and fruits bear a general resemblance to those of the white ash. The red ash is used considerably in manufactures but is inferior to the preceding species for most purposes. It is distributed generally along the shores of Lake Champlain and its adjacent waters but has not been reported from other parts of Vermont.

Green Ash



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{3}$.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flower, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x 1.

OLEACEAE

Green Ash

Fraxinus pennsylvanica lanceolata (Borkh.) Sarg. [Fraxinus lanceolata Borkh.] [Fraxinus viridis Michx. f.]

Considered by some authors to be a distinct species, and by others a variety of *F. pennsylvanica* Marsh., which it resembles. The main points of difference are:

The usual absence of pubescence from the branchlets, the under side of the leaflets, and the petioles.

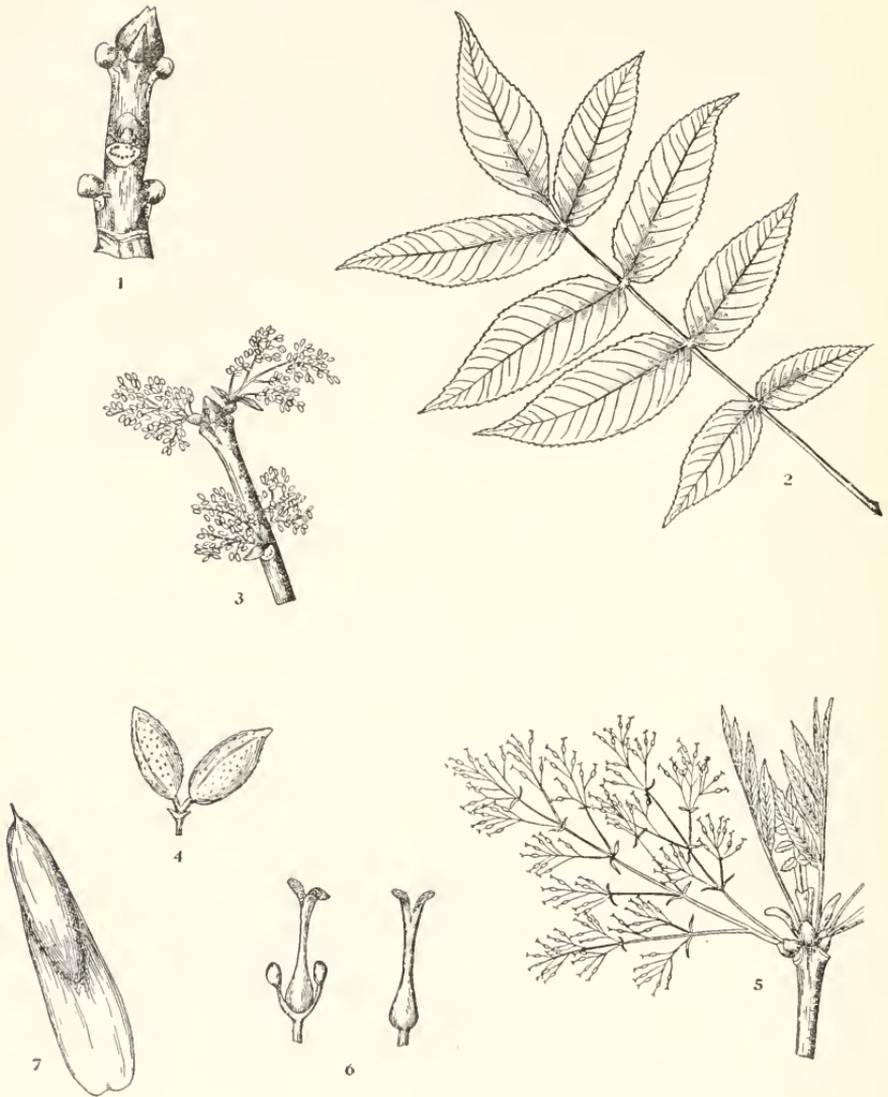
The rather narrower, shorter, and more sharply serrate leaflets.

The color of the leaves, which is bright green on both sides.

A very hardy tree, of rapid growth and desirable habit, making it useful for ornamental and street planting. Easily transplanted.

The green ash occurs occasionally along the shores of Lake Champlain.

Black Ash



(Mich. Trees).

1. Winter twig, x 1.
2. Leaf, x $\frac{1}{3}$.
3. Staminate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
4. Staminate flower, enlarged.
5. Pistillate flowering branchlet, x $\frac{1}{2}$.
6. Pistillate flowers, enlarged.
7. Fruit, x 1.

OLEACEAE

Black Ash

Fraxinus nigra Marsh. [Fraxinus sambucifolia Lam.]

HABIT.—A tall tree 60-80 feet high, with a trunk diameter of 1-2 feet; slender, upright branches form in the forest a narrow crown, in the open a rounded, ovoid crown.

LEAVES.—Opposite, pinnately compound, 12-16 inches long. Leaflets 7-11, 3-5 inches long, 1-2 inches broad; sessile, except the terminal; oblong to oblong-lanceolate, long-pointed; remotely, but sharply serrate; thin and firm; dark green above, paler beneath, glabrous. Petioles stout, grooved, glabrous.

FLOWERS.—May, before the leaves; polygamo-dioecious; borne in loose panicles on shoots of the preceding season; calyx 0; corolla 0; stamens 2; ovary 2-celled.

FRUIT.—August-September, falling early, or sometimes hanging on the tree until the following spring; samaras 1-1½ inches long, in open, paniculate clusters 8-10 inches long.

WINTER-BUDS.—Ovoid, pointed; bud-scales rounded on the back, 3 pairs, almost black.

BARK.—Twigs at first dark green, becoming ashy gray or orange, finally dark gray and warted; thin, soft ash-gray and scaly on the trunk. Bark flakes off on rubbing with the hand. Plate VIII.

WOOD.—Heavy, tough, coarse-grained, weak, rather soft, dark brown, with thin, lighter colored sapwood.

DISTRIBUTION.—Common throughout the lower altitudes.

HABITAT.—Deep, cold swamps and low river-banks; wet woods.

NOTES.—The black ash is found in lowlands and swamps. Often it is called the brown ash but this name is confusing as it is applied also to the red ash. This and the white ash are the commoner species of Vermont. They are distinguished easily by the fact that the leaflets of the white ash always are distinctly stalked while the black ash has sessile leaflets. These are seven to eleven in number, often forming a leaf twelve to sixteen inches long which is smooth and green on both sides. Black ash timber is coarser-grained than is that of white ash. It is used for furniture and interior finishings and in the manufacture of baskets.

THE STRUCTURE AND IDENTIFICATION OF OUR COMMON LUMBER WOODS

By C. H. OTIS

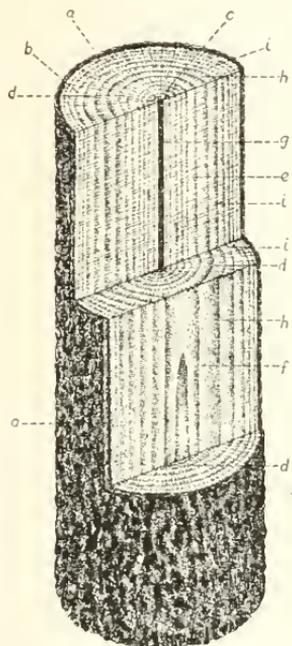
Common as wood is in its varied forms and uses, comparatively few people are able to distinguish our familiar trees when sawed into lumber and fashioned into houses, furniture and other manufactured products. Yet each wood has characteristics of color, odor, graining, weight, hardness, strength and minute structure peculiar to itself which distinguish it from other woods.

The value of each kind of wood for building purposes and every other use is determined to a large extent by its characteristics. These, taken in connection with the available supply of any particular timber in the country, govern the value or cost of that timber in the lumber market. So certain trees, like oak and cedar, because of their durability in contact with the soil, make admirable fence posts; spruce and the broad-leaved white birch and cottonwood possess structural qualities adapting them to the manufacture of paper pulp; hickory, very strong, tough and straight-grained, has long been valued for carriage and wagon stock and tool handles. Many examples might here be cited to show how various woods are peculiarly adapted to certain uses to a greater extent than are others. Again, some species, on account of our wasteful methods of lumbering, failure to provide means of reproduction and lack of restriction as to particular uses, have become so scarce that substitutes are offered in the markets to take their places. To such an extent has this become true that methods are in use to imitate the grain and color of some of the more depleted but valuable woods. Thus birch enters very largely into the composition of a great deal of so-called modern mahogany furniture, and cheap woods are often grained to imitate quarter-sawed white oak.

With the great variety of useful woods to be found in any lumber yard, it is important that consumers of wood in any form should be able to identify the different kinds offered so that they may choose those woods best suited to their particular needs and that they may obtain them and not lumber similar in appearance but otherwise of inferior qualifications.

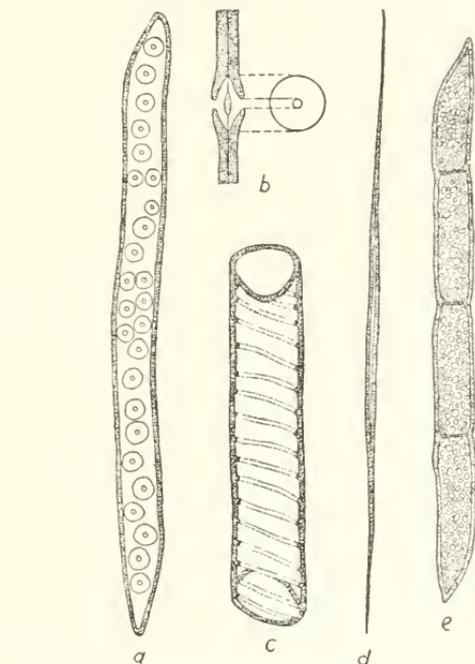
Wood structure and the arrangement of the elements making up the woody tissues constitute the basis of the identification and use of timber. By structure is meant the relative size, shape and form of the

wood elements peculiar to each tree. It is by reason of their structure that some woods are heavier, stronger and stiffer than others, that some are straight- and others are cross-grained, that some are hard and some soft and that some season rapidly and without injury while others have a tendency to check and split. The wide medullary rays of the oak explain the pleasing effect of the wood when quarter-sawed and polished to bring out the grain. The peculiar undulations of the growth



VIII. LOG CUT TO SHOW FEATURES.

- a. Bark.
- b. Sapwood.
- c. Heartwood.
- d. Cross-section.
- e. Radial-section.
- f. Tangential-section.
- g. Pith.
- h. Growth ring.
- i. Medullary ray.



IX. TYPICAL WOOD ELEMENTS, DIAGRAMMATIC. GREATLY ENLARGED.

- a. Tracheid, showing bordered pits.
- b. Scheme of bordered pit in section and surface views.
- c. Segment or single cells of a vessel, showing spiral thickenings.
- d. Wood or bast fiber.
- e. Group of wood-parenchyma cells.

rings sometimes found in the maple produce the "bird's-eye" markings which make the lumber so prized in the manufacture of furniture. It is our purpose to consider briefly the structure of a tree trunk and the various elements of the woody tissues.

If we should go into a forest where felling operations are in progress or into a sawmill where there are unsawed logs, we would have an opportunity to examine the smooth-cut end of a mature log. We would note that it exhibits several well-defined areas or layers.

The first layer on the outside is probably rough externally and dark-colored. This is the bark, (a, fig. VIII), a protective covering to the inner woody tissues. The outer portion of the bark of a forest tree is dead tissue which is stretched and fissured as the tree grows in diameter, while the inner portion is live tissue, serving to conduct food materials up and down the trunk. In some kinds of trees the bark is quite thick, in others very thin. This factor, together with those of color and external appearance, makes the bark, when present, of considerable value in the determination of woods. At the center of the log is a small cylinder of loose tissue less than one-fourth of an inch in diameter, the pith (g, fig. VIII). Lying between the bark and the pith is the wood. In some kinds of trees, like the balsam fir and the hemlock, the wood is all of one color. In others, it consists of two parts distinct from each other in color. The outer portion is called sapwood (b, fig. VIII). It is living tissue and serves chiefly in the living tree to conduct the sap, or water which is taken up by the roots, to the leaves. The width of the sapwood varies with different species and with different individuals of the same species. In very young trees all the wood is sapwood. As the sapwood grows older, the tissue composing it becomes choked so as to prevent the further passage of sap. This tissue then dies and serves only as a support to the rest of the tree, holding up its great weight and making it rigid enough to resist strong winds. It usually becomes darker colored than the sapwood, and is called heartwood (c, fig. VIII). The sapwood and heartwood differ not only in color, but also in durability. In some species only the heartwood is suitable for sawing into lumber, being, as a rule, harder, heavier and drier than sapwood. In other cases where pliability or elasticity is required, as, for example, in hickory and ash which are used in making baskets or for handles of rakes, hoes and golf clubs, the sapwood is more valuable than the heartwood.

Separating the wood from the bark is a very thin layer, the cambium. From this layer is added new wood on the outside of that already formed and new bark on the inside of the old bark. It is by this process that the trunk grows in diameter. Each year the cambium adds a new layer of wood to the circumference of the tree. These layers appear on the end of the log as concentric rings. They are called annual, yearly or growth rings (h, fig. VIII). In maple, birch, white pine and many other woods there is no sharp distinction between the wood formed in the spring and that formed in summer. In other cases the wood which is formed in the spring, when growth is most

rapid, differs in nature from the harder and denser wood formed later in the season. The oaks, elms and hickories present clearly defined layers. The two layers are called early or spring wood and late or summer wood. The presence or absence of well-defined spring and summer wood is an important factor in distinguishing and naming the different woods; in fact, the grain or figure of some kinds of lumber depends entirely upon the difference between spring and summer wood.

Radiating from the center of the trunk toward the bark, like the spokes of a wheel, are slender but more or less distinct lines. These are the medullary rays (i, fig. VIII). Medullary rays serve two functions; they are paths for the conduction of food materials between bark and wood or wood and bark, and they bind the trunk together from pith to bark. Woods differ in the size and number of medullary rays present, the rays being inconspicuous in some and very prominent in others. If an oak log be cut along any of its many radii, i. e., parallel to one of the lines of the medullary rays, the beautiful "flakes" of the quarter-sawed oak are exposed to view. In other trees, like the maples, the medullary rays may be so small as to escape notice. But whether prominent or inconspicuous, the medullary rays help largely to make up the pattern which often readily and surely distinguishes one wood from another.

We have learned from our superficial inspection that a tree is not a simple structure but a complex organism composed of several kinds of tissues, each having its particular function in the life of the tree. In order to continue our study further, it is necessary that we use a hand lens or a compound microscope. If we examine the smoothly cut end of a piece of wood, or, better, a very thin shaving, we find that it is seemingly made up of a network of holes or pores held together by chains of solid tissue, in appearance resembling the chambers of a honeycomb. All trees, all tissues composing trees, are made up of millions of these units, just as a wall is built of bricks and mortar. These units making up the bodies of trees are called cells (fig. IX). A cell may be considered in the nature of a box, but so small is it that it is usually indistinguishable to the naked eye. The walls of the box or cell are composed for the most part of a woody substance called cellulose; we call them cell-walls. In young cells, such as we find in the actively growing parts of trees, the whole cavity of the cell is filled with a slimy substance called protoplasm. The protoplasm is the living substance of the tree; where there is protoplasm, there is life and growth. As the cells grow older and larger, the protoplasm

does not continue to fill the whole cavity within the cell-walls, but forms only a thin lining around the walls. Finally it disappears altogether, leaving the dead cell-walls intact, making the substance called wood. The cells composing wood are not all the same shape or size, but vary greatly according to the function which they serve in the life of the tree. Because of the great variety of the cells composing it, wood takes on various characters of structure, graining and coloring, which are distinctive for each kind of wood and which greatly aid in distinguishing the various kinds from one another.

The wood of conifers is very regular and simple, consisting mainly of cells of one sort. It is this uniformity of structure which makes the wood of conifers valuable for so many purposes. These cells are called tracheids (a, fig. IX). They are vertical, elongated, tapering tubes, one-twentieth to one-fifth of an inch in length, with closed ends and a relatively large cavity. The pointed ends of the tracheids overlap one another in a dovetailed fashion, breaking the joints and making the wood much stronger than it would be otherwise. They are further identified by the presence of pits or pores in their walls which serve as waterways between the tubes. These pits (b, fig. IX) appear as if made up of two circles, and they are for this reason called bordered pits. The other cells making up the wood of conifers are the ray cells. These extend horizontally, and in a radial-section appear as tiers of regular, brick-shaped cells. The cells communicate with one another by numerous pits in the walls. In certain genera the medullary rays are bordered by tracheids similar to the ordinary wood tracheids, but designated as ray tracheids. In one of the pines the ray tracheids have teeth-like projections from the walls, which are useful in identifying this species. Scattered here and there on the cross-section of some coniferous woods are to be seen irregular grayish or brownish dots. These are resin ducts and are especially well-represented in the pines. Resin ducts are openings between cells containing resin, which is manufactured by certain trees. If you cut a limb from a pine tree, the cut surface will very quickly become sticky with the resin which oozes from these ducts. On a warm day in the pine woods the resin is quite apparent by its fragrant odor. Some woods have present also certain cells or groups of cells which produce resin, which gives them a distinctive appearance, and therefore they are called resin cells. Their presence or absence aids in the determination of certain woods.

The wood of broad-leaved trees is much more complex in structure than the wood of conifers. Instead of being made up essentially of

one kind of cells, tracheids, as is the case in the coniferous woods just mentioned, the wood of broad-leaved trees is composed of several kinds of cells. If we examine the cut end of a red oak branch we notice that the spring wood contains many comparatively large openings which are visible even to the naked eye. These openings are called pores; they are cross-sections of open tubes or vessels or tracheae which run up and down the trunk of the tree and out into the branches and twigs. In the beginning they resembled the tracheids of conifers, i. e., they were made up of separate and distinct cells. Later, the end walls of the cells which met endwise were absorbed, leaving a continuous series of connected cells or a tube (c, fig. IX). These tubes or vessels serve in the living tree as water-carriers. For the sidewise conduction of fluids, the vessels are usually abundantly pitted with bordered pits, but the pits are somewhat smaller than those commonly found in the tracheids of coniferous woods. Furthermore, it is very common for vessels, especially the smaller ones, to be marked with spiral thickenings on their interior walls. The scalariform perforations present in the end partitions of the vessels of a few woods, as seen on the radial-section, are sometimes confused with the true spiral thickenings just mentioned. This point may be definitely determined by an inspection of tangential- as well as radial-sections. Tyloses also occur in the vessels of many of the broad-leaved woods, sometimes being visible to the naked eye. Tyloses are usually rather thin-walled cells which protrude into the cavities of the vessels, where they divide rapidly and grow, sometimes filling the entire cavity and plugging the vessels so as to prevent further conduction of fluids. The value of white oak for cooperage is increased by tyloses, which are especially abundant in the vessels of this wood. They are also well-represented in the locust, in this instance being rather thick-walled.

It is convenient to divide broad-leaved woods into two groups, which are characterized by the size and arrangement of the vessels. In some species of wood the vessels which are formed later in the season are much smaller than those formed earlier. A wood of this kind, with its large pores collected into a row or band in each growth ring, is spoken of as ring-porous. In other woods, the pores are more nearly uniform in size in both spring and summer wood. They are designated as diffuse-porous woods. The wood of the maple is of this character. In many of the diffuse-porous woods the pores are too small to be seen with the naked eye, and in some cases they may even be indistinct when viewed with a lens. They should not, however,

because of this, be confused with the non-porous coniferous woods, which they may resemble.

Tracheids in the wood of broad-leaved trees are subordinate elements. They are much smaller and less uniform in size and shape than in conifers and are more abundant in the vicinity of the tubes or vessels. As in conifers, the tracheids bear numerous bordered pits on their walls. In some cases, as in the wood of the ash, tracheids are absent.

Strength, hardness and toughness are given to broad-leaved woods principally by the wood fibers. These are slender, spindle-shaped, sharp-pointed cells with thick walls and narrow cavities (d, fig. IX). Usually they are provided with oblique, slit-like, simple pits. The wood fibers for the most part lie vertically side by side and parallel to one another, but in some woods, like the sycamore, they are more or less interwoven. This makes the wood cross-grained, difficult to work and hard to split.

While the medullary rays of coniferous woods are uniformly small and inconspicuous, they are often broad and prominent in broad-leaved woods. They are largest in the oak, where they may become twenty-five to seventy-five cells wide and several hundred cells high; between these broad rays are numerous smaller ones, mostly uniseriate and from one to twenty cells high. In the sycamore all the rays are broad, while in the beech only a portion of the rays are broad. Ray cells are usually elongated in the radial or horizontal direction and are then termed procumbent. Not infrequently, however, the marginal cells, as in the willow, are elongated vertically; cells of this kind are said to be upright. These differences in the character of the medullary rays are important means of identification.

Another kind of tissue which is more or less prominent in broad-leaved woods is wood parenchyma. Parenchyma consists of vertical groups of short cells, the end ones of each group tapering to a point (e, fig. IX). The cells of parenchyma resemble the cells of the medullary rays; the walls are invariably pitted with rounded, simple pits. The function of the parenchyma is the distribution and storage of the food products manufactured by the leaves. The distribution of parenchyma on the cross-sections of different species is subject to more or less variation, making this feature of considerable importance in classifying woods. Commonly wood parenchyma is grouped around the pores or vessels. In the basswood it occurs in somewhat broken, tangential lines, forming, with the wood fibers, a tier-like arrangement

of the wood elements. In the hickory it forms numerous, fine, concentric lines which are as distinct as the rays. In other woods it may be confined to several rows of cells at the outer limit of the growth ring.

As a final feature having some value in the identification of certain of the woods, is to be mentioned the so-called "pith flecks". They are common in many of our native woods, appearing as crescent-shaped, discolored patches on the cross-section and as brownish streaks running up and down the stem in longitudinal-section. Pith flecks are not a special kind of tissue, but are tunnels made by the larvae of a two-winged insect which lives in the cambium during the growing season. These pith flecks have been found to occur in only five families of trees in the United States, namely, the willow, birch, rose, maple and linden families. They are by no means constant in their occurrence; some stems have numerous pith flecks, while other stems of the same species from the same vicinity do not have them. Taken in conjunction with other characters, however, the presence of pith flecks in considerable numbers may aid in the identification of woods.

The subject of wood structure is one of absorbing interest to one who will but take a little trouble to go beneath the surface. Facts will be revealed which have hitherto lain hidden because of our usual cursory method of handling wood. Some practise may be necessary at first, a little patience may be needed at times, but success will be the reward of honest effort. In all identification work a very sharp knife is necessary. Surfaces must be cut cleanly and smoothly, keeping always in mind that a bruised and broken surface reveals but little of the structure of the wood. Large pieces are not essential, even small cuts along the edge will often suffice. Twigs cut easier than seasoned boards and are frequently as instructive as the more mature wood. Wetting the cut surface will usually make the structural features more prominent. Instructive sections may be made with a very sharp knife or razor, or even with a plane, by cutting very thin pieces and mounting them in water or glycerin between two thin pieces of glass. The sections may even be colored to advantage by soaking them for a time in a dye, thus making certain features more evident. Transparent water colors such as are used in coloring photographs and prints are generally available and will be found to serve as well as the usual laboratory stains. The mounts may be examined with a hand lens by holding them between the eye and the light, or they may be viewed with a compound microscope. If the latter is

employed, the sections of wood must be cut very thin and the customary thin cover-glass must be used between the wood-section and the microscope lens.

In the key to the woods which follows, it will be noticed that two large divisions have been made, one the porous woods, being the great mass of broad leaved woods, the other the non-porous or coniferous woods. Porous woods have again been divided into two groups, the ring-porous woods and the diffuse-porous woods. The key is constructed on the same principles which have been employed throughout in other keys in this bulletin. For an explanation and illustration of the manner of using a key, the reader is referred to the chapter on "Artificial Keys, How Made and Used" (pages 13 to 15). Attention is called to the fact that both naked-eye and microscopic characters have been introduced into the key to the woods. Naked-eye characters are printed in Roman type, the microscopic in italics. While keys based solely upon naked-eye or macroscopic characters have been published, their use often leads the beginner to wrong conclusions or utter confusion. The insertion of microscopic characters may be considered, then, as a necessary affliction which has been imposed to make accurate determinations easy, rather than to complicate the key. The more common or important woods have been illustrated by cross-, radial- and tangential-sections of the woods. In the preparation of these drawings, photomicrographs of very thin, stained sections of typical wood were taken. Blueprints were subsequently made from the negatives and the outlines of the cells were drawn in with India ink. Finally the prints were bleached, the result being a silhouette of the original wood-section drawn accurately to a scale on a white background.

KEY TO THE WOODS OF VERMONT

In the following key, the Roman type calls attention to characters which may readily be distinguished by the naked eye or by the use of a hand lens, and should not be interpreted as indicating more important characters. The italics represent characters that can be studied only with a compound microscope.

The word in parenthesis indicates the section, cross-, radial-, tangential- or longitudinal-, which shows the point in question to greatest advantage.

a.¹ Pores (cross) visible and conspicuous, at least with magnifier, *i. e.*, wood composed of three to six kinds of cells, which are not uniform in structure and usually not arranged in definite radial rows; resin ducts and resin cells (cross) absent; rays (cross) for the most part conspicuous.

b. Growth rings (cross) defined by zones of large pores in the spring wood alternating with the denser summer wood; pores in summer wood small, or few and scattered.

c. Rays (cross), or part of them, broad, easily distinguishable by the naked eye at three feet distance; on close inspection, rays of two kinds, broad and fine.

d. Pores (cross) abruptly diminishing in size from spring wood to summer wood; *tyloses (longitudinal) present, usually abundant in all large pores.*

e. Pores (cross) of spring wood 1-3 rows deep.

f. Pores (cross) of summer wood arranged chiefly in single, radial rows, seldom joined tangentially, the rows extending to the periphery of the growth rings,

Quercus bicolor.

ff. Pores (cross) of summer wood arranged chiefly in double, radial rows, often joined tangentially, the rows rarely extending to the periphery of the growth rings.

g. Radial rows of summer-wood pores (cross) relatively wide; large rays about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch apart,

Quercus macrocarpa.

gg. Radial rows of summer-wood pores (cross) relatively narrow; large rays about $\frac{1}{8}$ inch apart,

Quercus alba.

ee. Pores (cross) of spring wood 3-5 rows deep.

f. Radial rows of small pores (cross) chiefly in several rows, becoming wider toward the periphery of the growth rings; walls of summer-wood pores thin,

Quercus prinus.

¹ aa. See page 211.

- ff. Radial rows of small pores (cross) chiefly in one row, becoming narrower toward the periphery of the growth rings; walls of summer-wood pores thick,

Quercus muhlenbergii.

- dd. Pores (cross) gradually diminishing in size from spring wood to summer wood; *tyloses* (*longitudinal*) usually scarce or wanting.

- e. Wood-parenchyma cells (cross) arranged in concentric lines around the pores; heartwood red-brown,

Quercus velutina.

- ee. Wood-parenchyma cells (cross) grouped irregularly around the pores; heartwood light red,

Quercus rubra, p. 230.

- cc. Pores (cross) all fine, indistinguishable by the naked eye at three feet distance; on close inspection, rays of one kind, all fine.

- d. Pores (cross) of summer wood small and inconspicuous, or when visible single, grouped, or forming short, broken lines, but never forming extended radial or tangential lines.

- e. Rays (cross) clearly distinct to the naked eye at 6-12 inches distance; growth rings for the most part wide to very wide; rays (radial) very high and prominent.

- f. Pores (cross) of late summer wood in large groups of 6-many, joined tangentially by wood parenchyma, often forming tangential lines plainly visible to the naked eye at a distance of 6-12 inches; *tyloses* (*tangential*) very abundant, densely plugging the vessels; wood yielding a brown stain when rubbed with a wet, white handkerchief. **Robinia pseudo-acacia.**

- ff. Pores (cross) of late summer wood in small groups of 3-6, not joined tangentially by wood parenchyma, never forming tangential lines which are plainly visible to the naked eye at a distance of 6-12 inches; *tyloses* (*tangential*) only fairly abundant, never plugging the vessels; wood not yielding a brown stain when rubbed with a wet, white handkerchief. **Morus rubra.**

- cc. Rays (cross) not clearly distinct to the naked eye at 6-12 inches distance, inconspicuous to microscopic; growth rings (cross) for the most part narrow; rays (radial) not high and prominent.

- f. Pores (cross) of summer wood *solitary, rarely grouped*, not forming short, tangential lines; wood parenchyma (cross) forming more or less continuous, tangential lines as distinct, or nearly so, as the rays; *tyloses (tangential) present* **Carya**, p. 229.
- ff. Pores (cross) of summer wood *usually grouped*, for the most part forming short, tangential lines; wood parenchyma (cross) not forming continuous, tangential lines; *tyloses (tangential) absent*.
- g. Pores (cross) of spring wood 1-2 rows deep, forming a narrow zone not over one-fourth the width of the growth ring. . **Fraxinus, pennsylvanica lanceolata**.
- gg. Pores (cross) of spring wood 3-5 rows deep, forming a broad zone one-third to one-half the width of the growth ring.
- h. Pores (cross) of summer wood *joined by wood parenchyma*, forming short or more or less extended, tangential lines; wood hard and strong.
- i. Lines of pores and wood parenchyma (cross) in summer wood short and broken, mostly near the periphery of the growth ring (*occasionally absent or very indistinct*) . . **Fraxinus americana**, p. 225.
- ii. Lines of pores and wood parenchyma (cross) in summer wood long, more or less extended, usually well distributed through the growth ring. **Fraxinus pennsylvanica**.
- hh. Pores (cross) of summer wood *not joined by wood parenchyma*, rarely forming tangential lines; wood soft and weak. **Fraxinus nigra**.
- dd. Pores (cross) of summer wood small, but distinct, grouped or more or less confluent, or joined by wood parenchyma, to form wavy or branching, more or less extended, radial or tangential lines.
- e. Pores (cross) of summer wood arranged in radial, branching lines (when very crowded, radial arrangement somewhat obscured); pores (cross) of spring wood plainly visible to the naked eye at a distance of two feet, *strongly oval or elliptical*, occupying nearly half the growth ring. **Castanea dentata**.

ee. Pores (cross) of summer wood arranged, or joined by wood parenchyma, to form wavy or branching, tangential lines; pores (cross) of spring wood not plainly visible to the naked eye at a distance of two feet, *not strongly oval nor elliptical*, not occupying nearly half the growth ring.

f. Lines of summer-wood pores (cross) strongly wavy; *tyloses (tangential) mostly absent, not densely plugging the vessels*; wood not yielding a brown stain when rubbed with a wet, white handkerchief; growth rings (cross) not very wide.

g. Pores (cross) of spring wood in 3-many rows; pores (cross) of summer wood small, forming thin, rather broken and disconnected, tangential lines, not strongly wavy; heartwood chocolate-brown,

Ulmus fulva.

gg. Pores (cross) of spring wood usually in a single row, or nearly so; pores (cross) of summer wood large, forming broad, mostly connected, tangential lines, strongly wavy; heartwood light brown or red.

h. Pores (cross) of spring wood large, plainly visible to the naked eye at a distance of 6-9 inches, forming a continuous row; texture coarse; wood hard to split **Ulmus americana**, p. 225.

hh. Pores (cross) of spring wood small, not visible to the naked eye at a distance of 6-9 inches, not forming a continuous row, but the larger ones few and rather widely separated; texture medium; wood fairly easy to split **Ulmus racemosa**.

ff. Lines of summer-wood pores (cross) not strongly wavy; *tyloses (tangential) present, densely plugging the vessels*; wood yielding a brown stain when rubbed with a wet, white handkerchief; growth rings (cross) very wide **Robinia pseudo-acacia**.

bb. Growth rings (cross) not defined by zones of large pores in the spring wood, but pores all the same size, or nearly so, scattered more or less evenly through the growth ring, occasionally more numerous and very often somewhat larger in the spring wood.

c. Rays (cross) usually plainly visible to the naked eye at a distance of 6-9 inches.

- d. Rays (cross) uniform, all of them more or less equal in size (see note below¹).
- e. Wood-parenchyma cells (cross) forming continuous or somewhat broken, tangential lines or bands, scarcely visible with a lens; wood light and soft.
- f. Wood elements (cross) alternating with parenchyma elements in a tier-like arrangement; *vessels (tangential) with spirals*; *rays (tangential) very narrow, slender-tapering*; color light brown to nearly white,
Tilia americana, p. 231.
- ff. Wood elements (cross) not alternating with parenchyma elements in a tier-like arrangement, *but confined to 2-4 rows of flattened cells at the outer limit of the growth ring*; *vessels (tangential) without spirals*; *rays (tangential) rather wide, abruptly-tapering*; color bluish to the more common yellow-brown, often striped **Liriodendron tulipifera**.
- ec. Wood-parenchyma cells (cross) not forming tangential lines or bands; wood moderately heavy and hard.
- f. *Ray cells (radial) about as long as high*; *vessels (longitudinal) plugged at intervals with dark red gum*; color rich red-brown or wine.
- g. Rays (cross) distinct to the naked eye; pith flecks (cross) usually absent; pores (cross) large and conspicuous under a hand lens.
- h. Pores (cross) of the spring wood larger and more numerous than those of the summer wood; *larger rays (tangential) 3-4-seriate*; wood rather soft,
Prunus nigra.
- hh. Pores (cross) of the spring wood not noticeably larger nor more numerous than those of the summer wood; *larger rays (tangential) 6-8-seriate*; wood rather hard..... **Prunus serotina**.
- gg. Rays (cross) barely visible to the naked eye; pith flecks (cross) usually present, often prominent; pores (cross) rather small and inconspicuous, even under a hand lens..... **Prunus pennsylvanica**.

¹ The genus *Crataegus* apparently belongs here; but the wood varies so greatly and is of so little importance commercially that no attempt has been made to incorporate it within the key.

ff. Ray cells (radial) about twice as long as high; vessels (longitudinal) not plugged at intervals with dark red gum; color light brown to reddish.

g. Wood cream-white, without reddish tinge; rays (radial) not conspicuously darker than surrounding wood; growth rings (cross) usually very wide,

Acer negundo.

gg. Wood light red-brown to decidedly reddish; rays (radial) conspicuously darker than surrounding wood; growth rings (cross) usually moderately wide to narrow.

h. Larger rays (tangential) 4-6-seriate, for the most part broader than the pores (cross); pith flecks absent or rare; growth rings more or less distinct; wood very heavy and hard,

Acer saccharum, p. 223.

Acer saccharum nigrum.

hh. Larger rays (tangential) 2-3-, or occasionally 4-seriate, mostly narrower than the pores (cross); pith flecks present, often abundant; growth rings for the most part indistinct; wood rather light and soft.

i. Pores (cross) barely visible to the naked eye with close scrutiny; pith flecks (cross) usually small, neither abundant nor conspicuous,

Acer saccharinum.

ii. Pores (cross) visible to the naked eye with close scrutiny; pith flecks (cross) usually rather large, sometimes abundant, more or less conspicuous,

Acer rubrum.

dd. Rays (cross) not uniform, some of them conspicuously broad.

e. Rings (cross) strongly sinuous; wood white, not showing marked graining on tangential- and radial-sections; broad rays (cross) confined to short radii of the concave portions of the rings. **Carpinus caroliniana.**

ee. Rings (cross) regular, not strongly sinuous; wood brownish to reddish, showing marked graining on tangential- and radial-sections; broad rays (cross) uniformly distributed, not confined to short radii.

- f. Rays (cross) mostly all broad; *vessels (tangential) with spirals*; rays (tangential) between broad rays rarely or never uniseriate; wood cross-grained, difficult to split. **Platanus occidentalis.**
- ff. Rays (cross) only part of them broad; *vessels (tangential) without spirals*; rays (tangential) between broad rays mostly uniseriate; wood mostly straight-grained, easy to split. **Fagus grandifolia**, p. 227.
- cc. Rays (cross) mostly not plainly visible to the naked eye at a distance of 6-9 inches, indistinct to microscopic.
- d. Pores (cross), or some of them, plainly visible to the naked eye at a distance of a foot, mostly conspicuous in the spring wood, for this reason often approaching characteristics of ring-porous group; *squarish crystals in cells of wood parenchyma (longitudinal) common.*
- e. Heartwood chocolate-brown, heavy and hard, with mild odor, especially when wet; rays (tangential) mostly 2-3-seriate, thick-tapering. **Juglans nigra.**
- ec. Heartwood light chestnut-brown, light and soft, odorless, even when wet; rays (tangential) mostly uniseriate, slender-tapering. **Juglans cinerea.**
- dd. Pores (cross) not visible to the naked eye at a distance of a foot, not conspicuous in the spring wood; *squarish crystals in cells of wood parenchyma (longitudinal) uncommon or wanting.*
- e. *Vessels (tangential) with spirals.*
- f. Heartwood pale yellow to whitish; rays (tangential) all alike, uniseriate throughout, or nearly so,
Aesculus hippocastanum.
- ff. Heartwood brownish, reddish or dark red-brown; rays (tangential) not all alike, 1-6-seriate.
- g. Pores (cross) abundant or fairly abundant, rather evenly distributed; growth rings (cross) not sinuous; pith flecks (cross) usually present; wood parenchyma (cross) not forming distinct, tangential markings.
- h. Growth rings narrow; cross-section with curious, sinuous-mottled appearance; sapwood whitish,
Pyrus americana.
- hh. Growth rings rather wide; cross-section without sinuous-mottled appearance; sapwood light brown,
Amelanchier canadensis.

gg. Pores (cross) not abundant, solitary-scattering or in remote, radial lines; growth rings (cross) sinuous; pith flecks (cross) usually absent; wood parenchyma (cross) forming distinct, tangential markings.

Ostrya virginiana.

ce. *Vessels (tangential) without spirals.*

f. Rays (tangential) all alike, *uniseriate throughout or nearly so*; wood for the most part soft and light.

g. Pores (cross) of summer wood markedly smaller and fewer in number than pores of spring wood, arranged in more or less prominent, wavy, concentric lines; wood (radial) without silky luster; *rays (radial) with both upright and procumbent cells,*

Salix nigra.

gg. Pores (cross) of summer wood not markedly smaller and fewer in number than pores of spring wood, not arranged in more or less prominent, wavy concentric lines; wood (radial) with silky luster; *rays (radial) with only procumbent cells***Populus**, p. 229.

ff. Rays (tangential) not all alike, but some broad, *1-6-seriate*; wood mostly hard and heavy.

g. Growth rings (cross) indistinct, very narrow and crowded together; *tyloses (longitudinal) present; larger rays (tangential) 1-2-, occasionally 3-seriate,*

Nyssa sylvatica.

gg. Growth rings (cross) distinct, not very narrow and not crowded together; *tyloses (longitudinal) absent; larger rays (tangential) 3-6-seriate.*

h. Rays (cross) just visible to the naked eye with close scrutiny; pores (cross) more or less uniformly distributed, neither larger nor more numerous in the spring wood; pith flecks (cross) rare or wanting; wood heavy and hard.

i. *Larger rays (tangential) 3-5-seriate*; pores (cross) visible to the naked eye with close scrutiny**Betula lenta.**

ii. *Larger rays (tangential) 1-2-, sometimes 3-seriate*; pores (cross) hardly visible to the naked eye with close scrutiny.**Betula lutea**, p. 227.

hh. Rays (cross) not visible to the naked eye with close scrutiny; pores (cross) not uniformly distributed, but somewhat larger and more numerous in the spring wood; pith flecks (cross) usually rather abundant; wood light and soft.

i. Pores (cross) of spring wood visible to the naked eye with close scrutiny; growth rings (cross) not marked by narrow, whitish, concentric lines; pith flecks (cross) usually small, not conspicuous,

Betula alba papyrifera.

ii. Pores (cross) of spring wood not visible to the naked eye with close scrutiny; growth rings (cross) marked by narrow, whitish, concentric lines, especially near the periphery; pith flecks (cross) usually large, conspicuous,

Betula populifolia.

aa. Pores (cross) not visible nor conspicuous, even with magnifier, *i. e.*, wood composed mostly of one kind of cells (*tracheids*), which are uniform in structure and arranged in definite radial rows; resin ducts and resin cells (cross) often present, especially in the summer wood; rays (cross) never conspicuous.

b. Resin ducts or resin cells or both (cross) present, the former usually visible to the naked eye, the latter for the most part prominent and more or less confluent, forming conspicuous tangential lines; fusiform rays (tangential) present (absent in *Juniperus* and *Taxodium*).

c. Resin ducts and resin cells (cross) scattered, single or in groups, but never forming tangential lines; fusiform rays (tangential) present; rays (radial) with *tracheids*.

d. Heartwood distinct in color from sapwood; resin ducts (cross) conspicuous, because of size or color, the *epithelium cells thin-walled*; fusiform rays (tangential) broad and prominent, usually with one to several large resin ducts.

e. Resin ducts (cross) few, widely scattering, without *tyloses*; resin cells (cross) present near the outer limit of the summer wood; *tracheids (radial) with occasional spirals*; heartwood light russet-brown,

***Larix laricina*, p. 219.**

cc. Resin ducts (cross) numerous, evenly scattered through the rings, with prominent *tyloses*; resin cells (cross) wholly absent; *tracheids (radial) wholly without spirals*; heartwood whitish, orange to reddish.

- f. Transition (cross) from spring wood to summer wood gradual, the growth rings distinguished by narrow lines of darker colored summer wood; wood soft and light, slightly resinous; *lateral walls of ray cells (radial) of spring wood with 1-2 large pits to each tracheid.*
- g. *Walls of ray tracheids (radial) smooth; pits (radial) on the tangential walls of the summer-wood cells numerous. Pinus strobus, p. 215.*
- gg. *Walls of ray tracheids (radial) conspicuously toothed; pits (radial) on the tangential walls of the summer-wood cells absent, Pinus resinosa, p. 217.*
- ff. Transition (cross) from spring wood to summer wood more or less abrupt, the growth rings distinguished by broad bands of darker colored summer wood; wood medium hard and heavy, strongly resinous; *lateral walls of ray cells (radial) of spring wood with 2-6 small pits to each tracheid.*
- g. Growth rings (cross) wide, the resin ducts small, widely scattering; *fusiform rays (tangential) having the cells of the inflated portion all or mostly thick-walled, not broken out. Pinus banksiana.*
- gg. Growth rings (cross) narrow, the resin ducts large, chiefly in the summer wood; *fusiform rays (tangential) having the cells of the inflated portion all or mostly thin-walled, all broken out, Pinus rigida.*
- dd. Heartwood not distinct in color from the sapwood; resin ducts (cross) not conspicuous, of same color as surrounding wood; *fusiform rays (tangential) narrow, not prominent, with only one small resin duct.*
- e. Growth rings (cross) wide; resin ducts (cross) rather numerous, *the epithelium cells thin-walled.*
- f. Resin ducts (cross) scattered through both spring and summer wood, *with tyloses usually absent; pits (radial) on the tangential walls of the summer wood chiefly confined to the outermost tracheid wall,*
- Picea canadensis.**
- ff. Resin ducts (cross) confined chiefly to the summer wood, *with tyloses present; pits (radial) on the tangential walls of the summer wood not confined to the outermost wall, but usually numerous, Picea mariana.*

ee. Growth rings (cross) narrow; resin ducts (cross) not numerous, *the epithelium cells thick-walled,*

Picea rubra, p. 217.

cc. Resin ducts and resin cells (cross) not scattered, but more or less confluent and forming tangential lines; *fusiform rays (tangential) absent; rays (radial) chiefly or wholly without tracheids.*

d. Wood with odor like cedar oil, especially when wet; heartwood purplish to red-brown, with yellow-white sapwood, its smoothed surface dull; rings (cross) wavy and sinuous,

Juniperus virginiana.

dd. Wood odorless, even when wet; heartwood dull yellow- or gray-brown, differing only in shade from the sapwood, its smoothed surface greasy or waxy; rings (cross) regular, not wavy nor sinuous. **Taxodium distichum**, p. 223.

bb. Resin ducts (cross) absent and resin cells (cross), if present not prominent, not forming conspicuous, tangential lines; *fusiform rays (tangential) absent.*

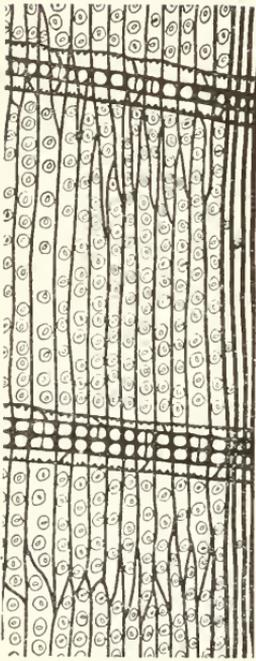
c. Wood with mild odor like cedar oil, especially when wet; heartwood distinct in shade from the sapwood; rings (cross) wavy; wood spongy, difficult to cut smoothly across the grain; *ray tracheids (radial) wholly absent,*

Thuja occidentalis, p. 221.

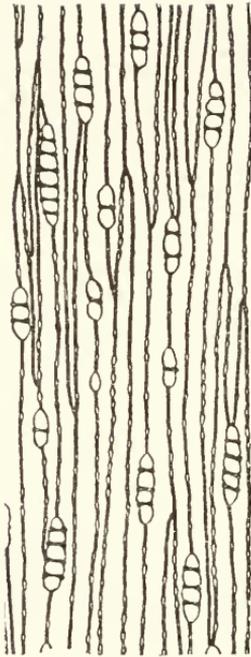
cc. Wood without odor of cedar oil, even when wet; heartwood not distinct in shade from the sapwood; rings (cross) not wavy; wood not spongy, easy to cut smoothly across the grain; *ray tracheids (radial) present.*

d. Transition (cross) from spring wood to summer wood abrupt; wood light red-brown, with rancid odor, especially when wet, cross-grained, splintery and hard to work; resin cells (cross) prominent, but not numerous; *ray tracheids (radial) prominent.* **Tsuga canadensis**, p. 219.

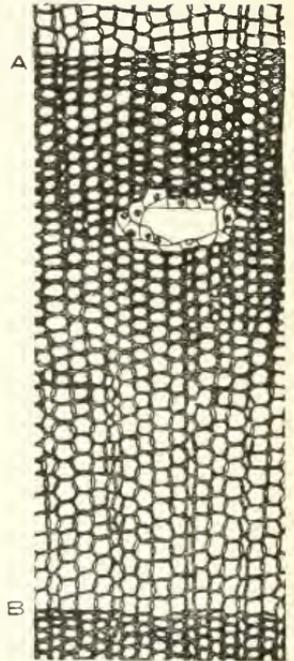
dd. Transition (cross) from spring wood to summer wood gradual; wood yellow-white to pale brown, odorless, even when wet, straight-grained, not splintery and easy to work; resin cells (cross) absent; *ray tracheids (radial) not prominent, occasional.* **Abies balsamea**, p. 221.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



CROSS.

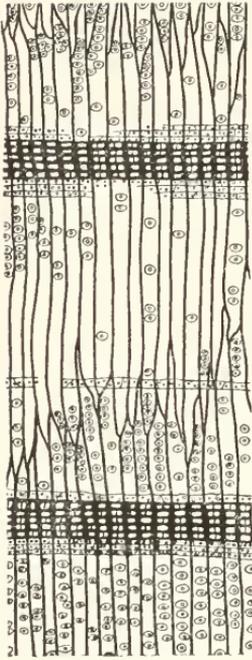
Sections of wood of *Pinus resinosa*, x 101.

Red Pine. Norway Pine***Pinus resinosa* Ait.**

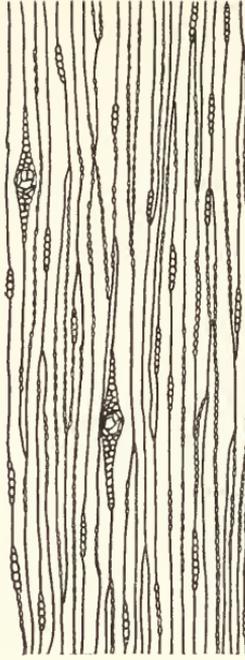
CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark thick, red-brown, shallowly fissured into broad, flat ridges; sapwood thin, yellow to white; heartwood pale red; non-porous; growth rings very wide and distinct; transition from spring wood to summer wood very gradual; rays numerous, faintly distinct, with fusiform rays few and these chiefly rather low and broad; resin ducts numerous, evenly scattered through the rings, with prominent tyloses; resin cells absent; tracheids without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Rather light in weight, 31 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; fairly soft; moderately strong; shrinkage 3 percent; warps moderately; not durable when exposed; straight- and very close-grained; easily worked; splits readily, but nails well.

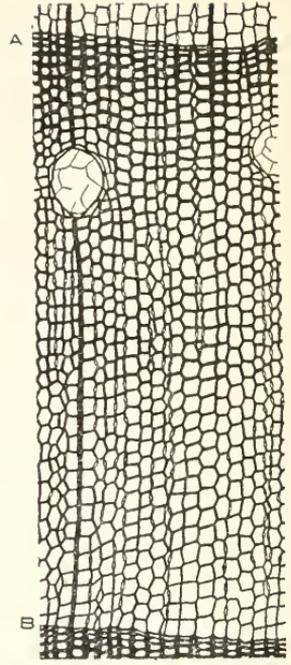
USES.—Piles, flooring, sheathing, freight cars, poles, masts, etc.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.

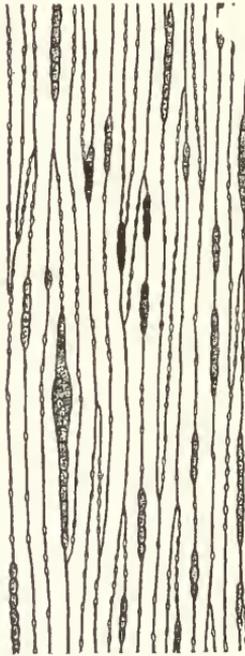


CROSS.

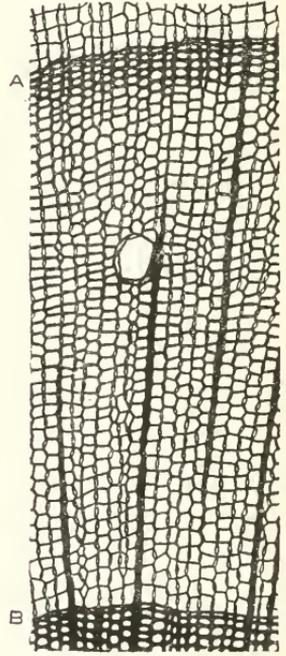
Sections of wood of *Pinus strobus*, x 40.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



CROSS.

Sections of wood of *Picea rubra*, x 97.

White Pine***Pinus strobus* L.**

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark thick, dark gray, shallowly fissured into broad, scaly ridges; sapwood thin, whitish; heartwood clear yellow to light brown, turning red on exposure to the atmosphere; non-porous; growth rings wide, distinct; transition from spring wood to summer wood gradual; rays very faint, without resin ducts, the fusiform rays few; resin ducts (vertical) numerous, evenly scattered through the rings, with prominent tyloses; resin cells wholly absent; tracheids entirely without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Very light in weight, 27 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; very soft; rather weak; shrinkage 3 percent; warps very little; moderately durable when exposed; very close- and straight-grained; easily worked; splits readily, but nails well.

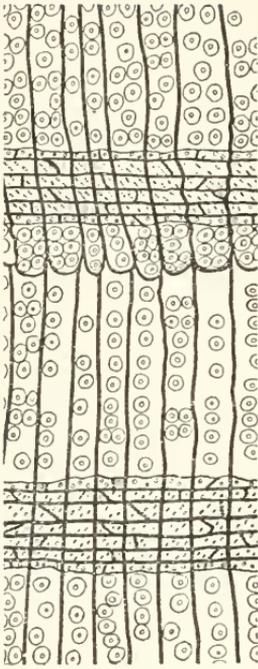
USES.—Doors, window-sashes, interior finish and other carpentry, patterns, cabinet-work, matches, boxes, etc.; the most generally useful of all American woods.

Red Spruce***Picea rubra* (DuRoi) Dietr.**

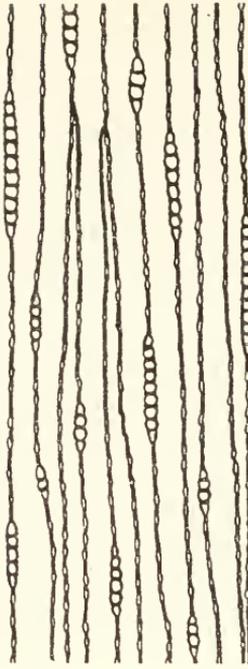
CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark red-brown, with thin, irregular scales; heartwood dull white, with occasional reddish streaks, with sapwood of nearly the same shade; non-porous; growth rings narrow, but distinct; transition from spring wood to summer wood gradual; rays very faint, the fusiform ones narrow; resin ducts few and small, scattered, without tyloses; resin cells absent; tracheids without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Rather light in weight, 28 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; soft; fairly strong; shrinkage 3 percent; warps little; fairly durable when exposed; straight-grained; easy to plane and tolerably easy to saw, but hard to chisel neatly; splits easily in nailing.

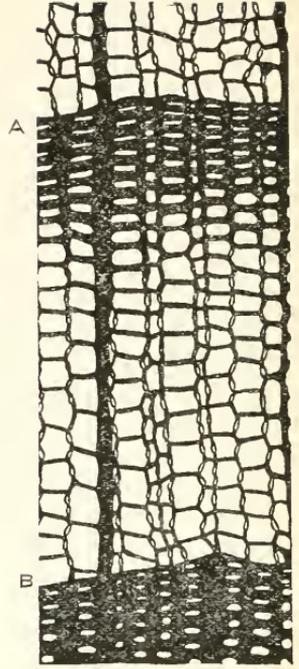
USES.—Boats and canoes, oars and paddles, ship timbers, building construction, silos, sounding boards, paper pulp, ladders, etc.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.

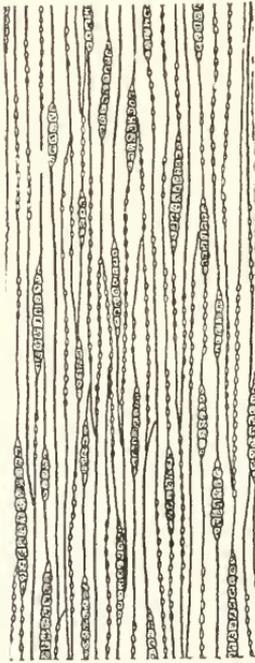


CROSS.

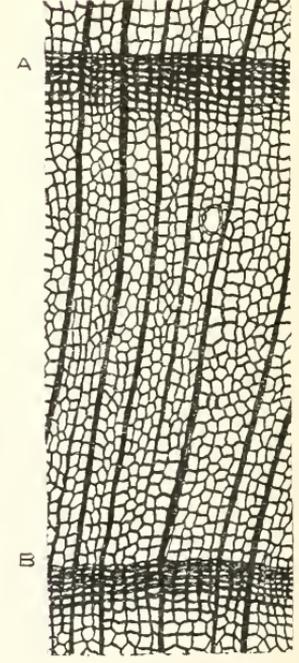
Sections of wood of *Tsuga canadensis*, x 90.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



CROSS.

Sections of wood of *Larix laricina*, x 65.

Hemlock***Tsuga canadensis* (L.) Carr.**

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark thick, red-brown or grayish, deeply divided into narrow, rounded, scaly ridges; heartwood light red-brown, ill-smelling, with thin, darker colored sapwood; non-porous; growth rings rather wide, distinct; transition from spring wood to summer wood abrupt; rays numerous, obscure, none of them fusiform; resin ducts absent; resin cells few in number, but prominent; tracheids without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Rather light in weight, 26 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; soft; fairly strong; shrinkage 3 percent; warps little; checks badly; not durable when exposed; coarse- and crooked-grained; difficult to work, because brittle and splintery; splits easily, but holds nails well.

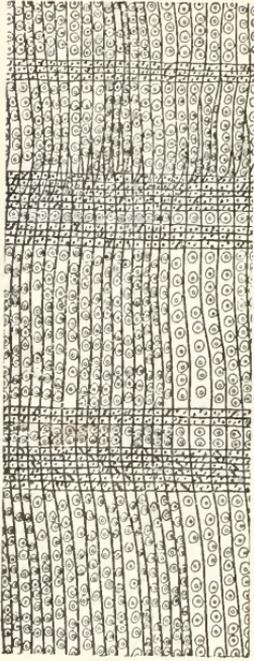
USES.—Dimension materials, timbers, joints, rafters, plank walks, laths, etc.

Tamarack***Larix laricina* (DuRoi) Koch**

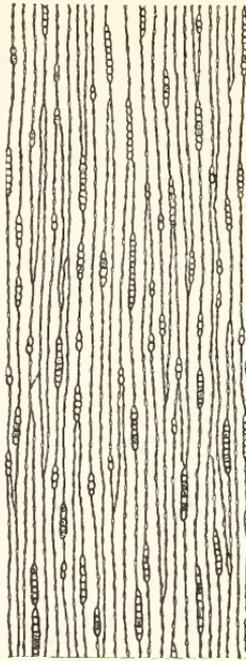
CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark red-brown, scaly, without ridges; sapwood thin, nearly white; heartwood russet-brown; non-porous; growth rings rather broad and uniform, distinct; transition from spring wood to summer wood more or less abrupt; rays inconspicuous, many of them broadly fusiform, prominent and containing resin ducts; resin ducts (vertical) few, widely scattered, without tyloses; resin cells present near outer limit of summer wood; tracheids mostly without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Weight medium, 39 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; hardness medium; rather strong; shrinkage 3 percent; warps but little; rather coarse-grained; very durable in contact with the soil; easy to work; splits readily.

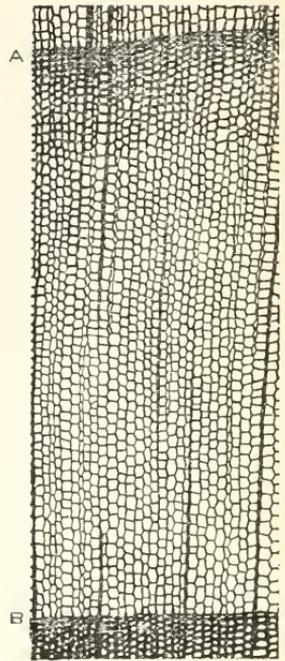
USES.—Ship and boat timbers, telegraph poles, fence posts, railroad ties, etc.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.

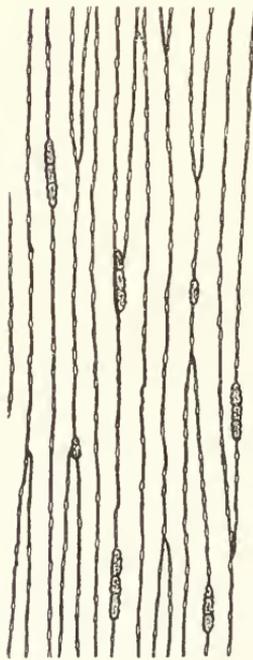


Cross.

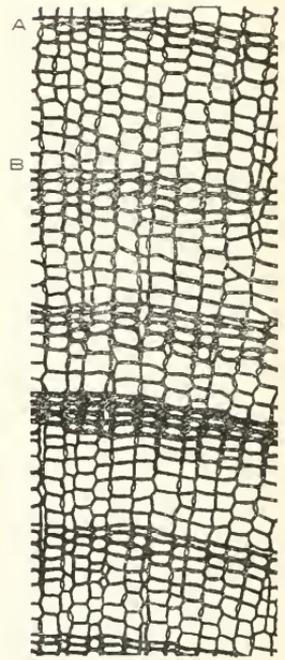
Sections of wood of *Abies balsamea*, x 44.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



Cross.

Sections of wood of *Thuja occidentalis*, x 139.

Balsam Fir***Abies balsamea* (L.) Mill.**

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark pale gray-brown and marked by swollen resin chambers, or red-brown and roughened by small, scaly plates; sapwood thick, whitish; heartwood yellow-white to pale brown; non-porous; growth rings wide, indistinct; transition from spring wood to summer wood very gradual; rays inconspicuous, never fusiform and mostly without resin ducts; both resin ducts (vertical) and resin cells absent; tracheids without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Very light in weight, 23 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; very soft; weak; shrinkage moderate; warps little; coarse-grained; perishable in contact with the soil; works easily; splits readily.

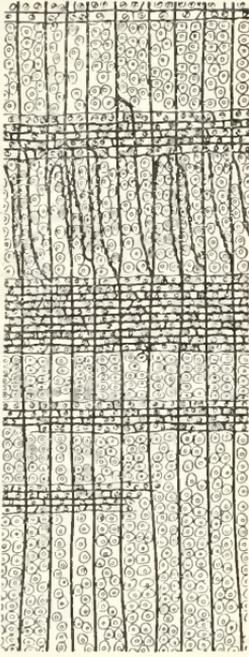
USES.—Cut, sold and used with spruce and pine, boxes, crates, packing cases, sheathing, etc.

Arbor Vitae. White Cedar***Thuja occidentalis* L.**

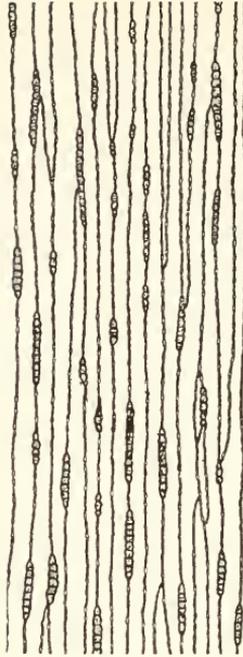
CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark thin, light red-brown, slightly furrowed or deciduous in ragged strips; sapwood thin, whitish; heartwood pale yellow-brown; wood with mild odor like cedar oil; non-porous; growth rings narrow to wide, rather irregular and wavy, fairly distinct by the narrow, but denser summer wood; transition from spring wood to summer wood more or less abrupt; rays very faint, microscopic; resin ducts absent and resin cells few and usually widely scattering; tracheids wholly without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Very light in weight, 19 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; very soft; very weak; shrinks and checks but little; warps little; rather coarse-grained; brittle; very durable in contact with the soil; easily worked; splits easily, but nails well.

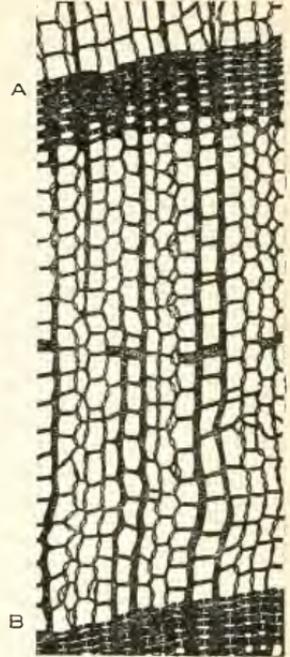
USES.—Posts, railroad ties, shingles, etc.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



CROSS.

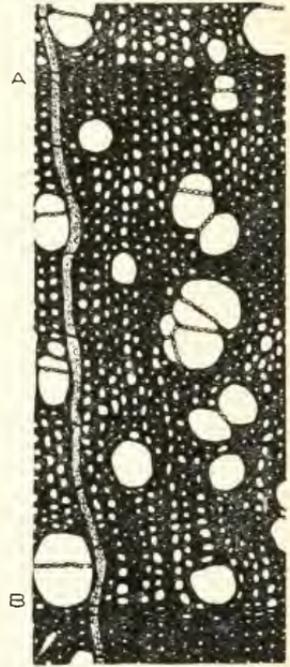
Sections of wood of *Taxodium distichum*, x 47.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



CROSS.

Sections of wood of *Acer saccharum*, x 127.

Bald Cypress. Cypress¹**Taxodium distichum** (L.) Richard

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark light red, shallowly fissured into broad, flat plates and peeling into fibrous strips; sapwood thin, nearly white; heartwood dull yellow- or gray-brown or sometimes blackish; non-porous; growth rings usually very broad and well-marked by the dense and conspicuous summer wood; transition from spring wood to summer wood somewhat gradual; rays very obscure, none of them fusiform; resin ducts absent; resin cells numerous, large, more or less confluent and forming tangential lines on the cross-section; tracheids wholly without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Fairly light in weight, 29 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; soft; rather weak; shrinkage 3 percent; warps but little, although liable to check; close-grained; very durable in contact with the soil; easy to work; nails well; frequently “peggy” or “pecky” from a fungous disease.

USES.—Shingles, posts, interior finish, boats, cooperage, greenhouse construction, etc.

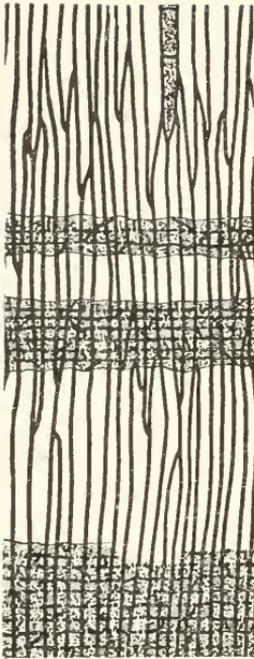
¹ Not native to Vermont, but included here because of its widespread use.

Sugar Maple. Rock Maple**Acer saccharum** Marsh.

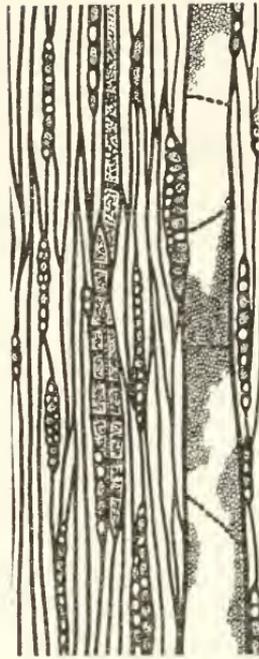
CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark dark gray and deeply furrowed, often cleaving up at one edge in long, thick plates; sapwood thin, lighter colored than the light brown heartwood; diffuse-porous; growth rings narrow, but distinct; pores somewhat uniform in size, not crowded, inconspicuous; rays fine, but distinct; vessels with spirals.

QUALITIES.—Heavy, 43 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; very hard; very strong; shrinkage 5 percent; warps badly; close-grained, but the fibers sometimes twisted, waved or curly, producing “bird’s eye” and “curly” effects; not durable when exposed; wears evenly; splits badly in nailing; hard to work.

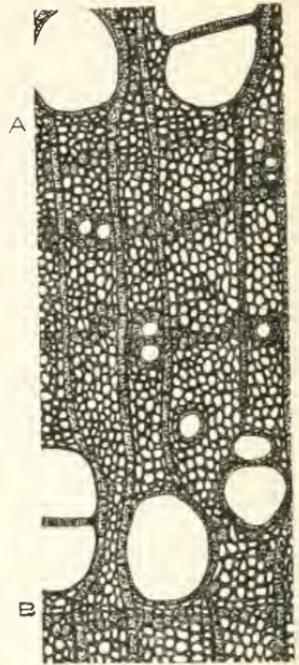
USES.—Flooring, fuel, furniture, wagon-stock, carving, tool-handles, etc.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.

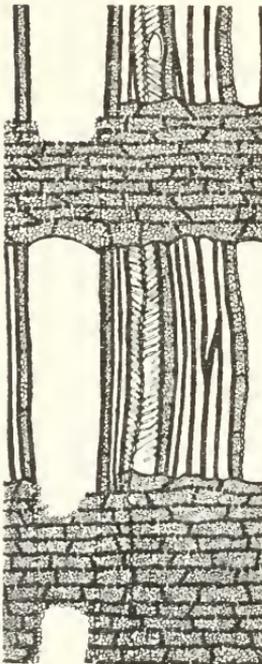


A

B

CROSS.

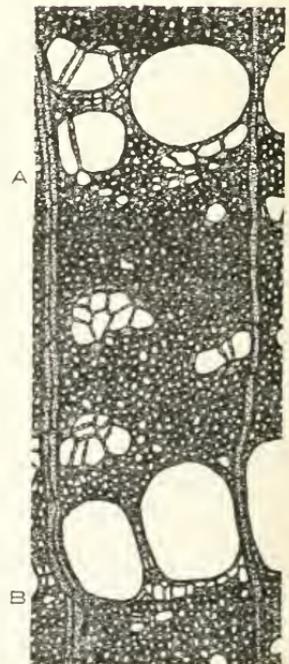
Sections of wood of *Fraxinus americana*, x 92.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



A

B

CROSS.

Sections of wood of *Ulmus americana*, x 138.

White Ash

Fraxinus americana L.

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark gray, deeply furrowed into firm, narrow, flattened ridges; sapwood thick, whitish; heartwood brownish; ring-porous; growth rings rather narrow, distinctly marked by 3-5 rows of large pores in the spring wood; pores of the summer wood small and inconspicuous, joined by wood parenchyma to form short, broken, tangential lines, especially near the periphery of the growth ring; rays inconspicuous to microscopic; vessels without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Fairly heavy, 39 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; rather hard; fairly strong; shrinkage 5 percent; warps little; straight and close-grained; not durable in contact with the soil; splits readily and nails badly; becomes brittle with age.

USES.—Farm implements, oars, handles, interior finish, cheap cabinet-work, carriage-stock, etc.

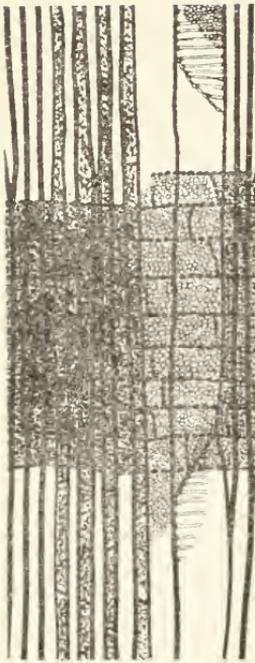
American Elm. White Elm

Ulmus americana L.

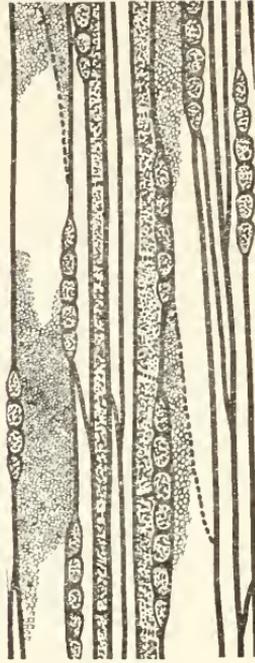
CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark ash-gray, deeply fissured into broad, scaly ridges; sapwood thick, yellowish; heartwood light brown; ring-porous; growth rings rather wide, distinctly marked by usually one row of large pores in the spring wood; pores of summer wood somewhat smaller, forming broad, mostly connected, tangential lines, which are strongly wavy; rays numerous, inconspicuous; vessels with spirals.

QUALITIES.—Fairly heavy, 34 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; hardness medium; fairly strong; shrinkage 5 percent; warps and checks considerably; coarse-grained, with the fibers commonly interlaced; not durable in contact with the soil; difficult to split; tough and hard to work.

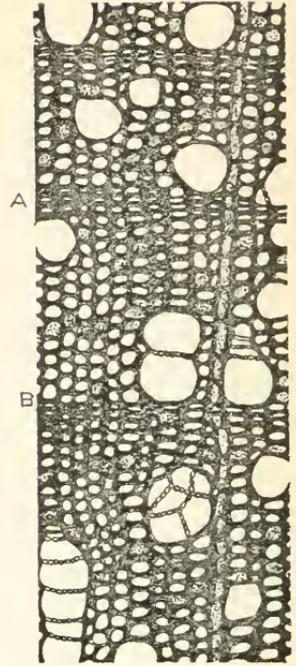
USES.—Wheel-stock, cooperage, heavy timbers, heavy agricultural implements, etc.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.

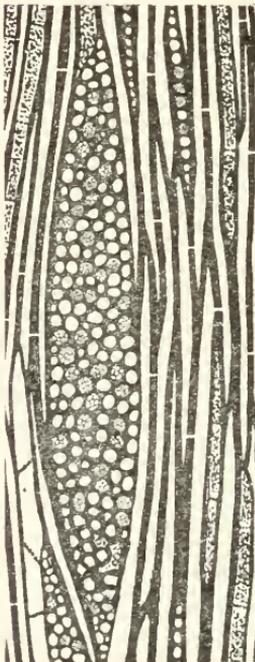


CROSS.

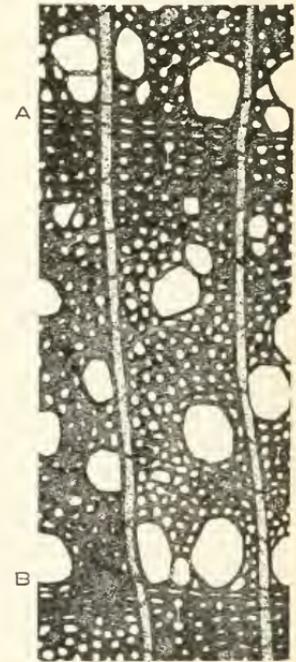
Sections of wood of *Betula lutea*, x 163.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



CROSS.

Sections of wood of *Fagus grandifolia*, x 156.

Yellow Birch. Gray Birch***Betula lutea* Michx. f.**

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark silvery yellow-gray and breaking into strips more or less curled at the edges or blackish and deeply and irregularly fissured into large, thin plates; sapwood thin, whitish; heartwood light brown tinged with red; diffuse-porous; growth rings fairly distinct; pores more or less uniform in size, not crowded, inconspicuous; rays numerous, indistinct; vessels without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Heavy, 40 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; moderately hard; very strong; shrinkage 6 percent; warps little; close-grained and compact; not durable when exposed; difficult to split and holds nails well; rather hard to work, but polishes well.

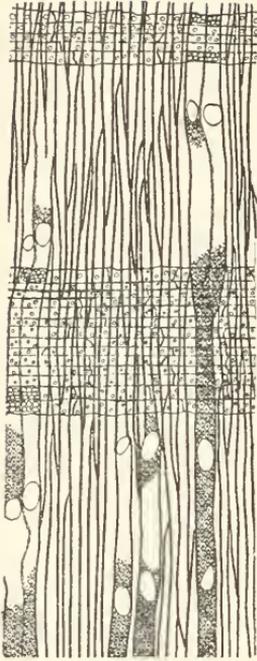
USES.—Furniture, spools, flooring, shoe lasts and pegs, handles, etc.

Beech***Fagus grandifolia* Ehrh.**

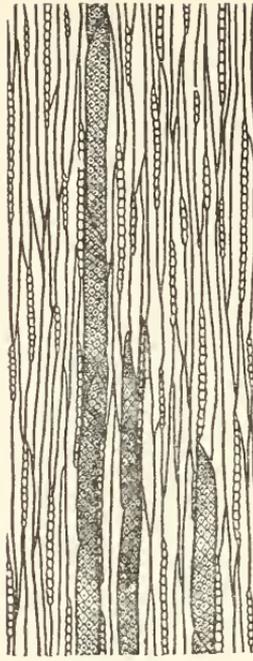
CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark close, smooth, steel-gray, often mottled by darker blotches and bands; sapwood thin, whitish; heartwood light or dark red; diffuse-porous; growth rings obscure; pores largest in spring wood, gradually diminishing in size toward outer limit of summer wood; rays of two kinds, partly very broad and partly very narrow; vessels without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Heavy, 42 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; rather hard; strong; shrinkage 5 percent; warps and checks during seasoning; straight- and very close-grained; not durable when exposed; moderately difficult to split; tough; hard to work; difficult to nail.

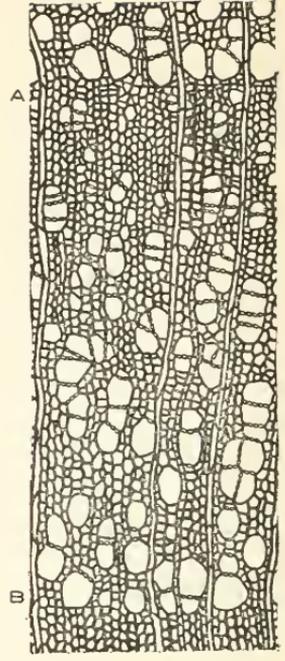
USES.—Ship timbers, flooring, tool-handles, furniture, fuel, etc.



RADIAL.

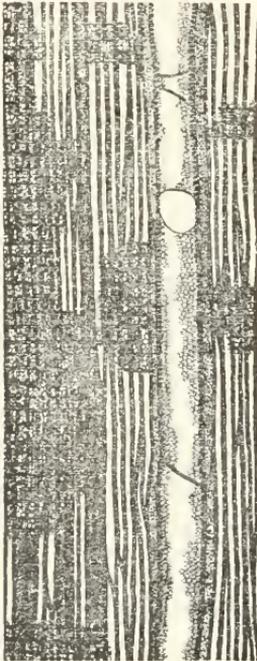


TANGENTIAL.

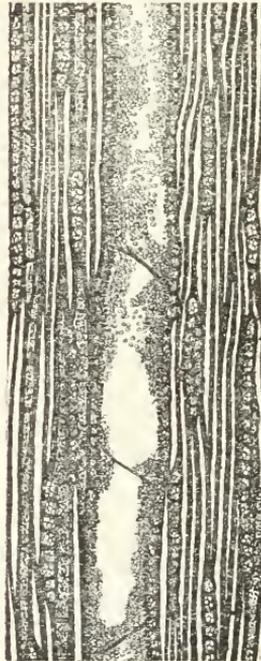


CROSS.

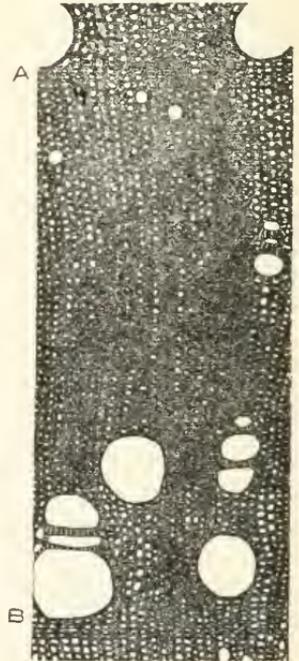
Sections of wood of *Populus tremuloides*, x 80.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



CROSS.

Sections of wood of *Carya ovata*, x 100.

American Aspen. Trembling Poplar. Popple

Populus tremuloides Michx.

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark thin, yellowish or greenish and smooth, often roughened with darker, horizontal bands or wart-like excrescences; sapwood thin, whitish; heartwood light brown; diffuse-porous; growth rings very wide, not well-defined; pores more or less uniform in size, but rather more crowded in the spring wood; rays very fine and indistinct; vessels without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Very light, 25 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; soft; weak; shrinks moderately; warps considerably to excessively, but checks little; close-grained; not durable when exposed; works easily.

USES.—Paper pulp, boxes, crates, excelsior, woodenware, etc.

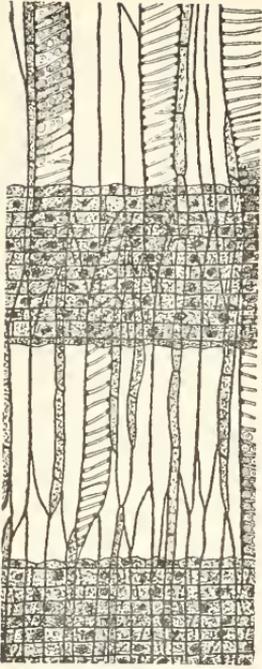
Shellbark Hickory

Carya ovata (Mill.) K. Koch

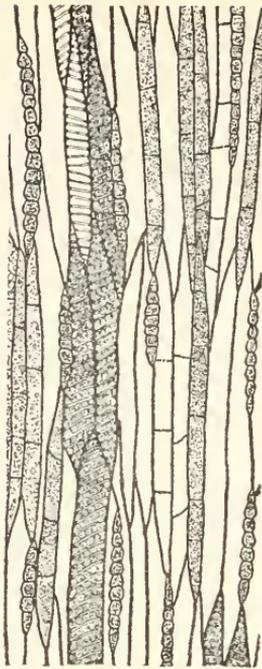
CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark thick and grayish, separating into thick strips 1-3 feet long, free at one or both ends, giving the log a shaggy appearance; sapwood thin, whitish; heartwood light brown; ring-porous; growth rings narrow, but distinctly marked by the one or more rows of relatively large pores in the spring wood; pores of the summer wood small and inconspicuous; rays numerous, but inconspicuous to microscopic; wood parenchyma forming more or less continuous, tangential lines as distinct, or nearly so, as the rays; vessels without spirals, but containing tyloses.

QUALITIES.—Very heavy, 51 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; very hard; very strong; shrinkage 10 percent; warps badly; straight and close-grained; not durable when exposed; hard to split and very difficult to nail; very tough and hard to work.

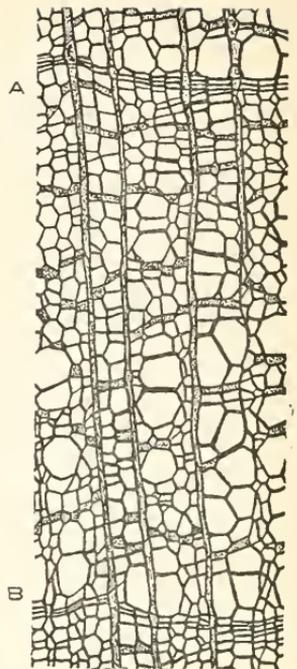
USES.—Agricultural implements, handles, carriage-stock, sled runners, fuel, etc.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.

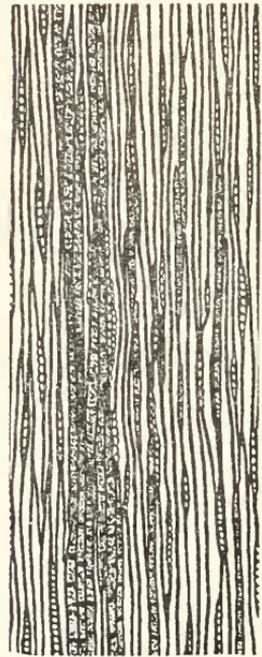


CROSS.

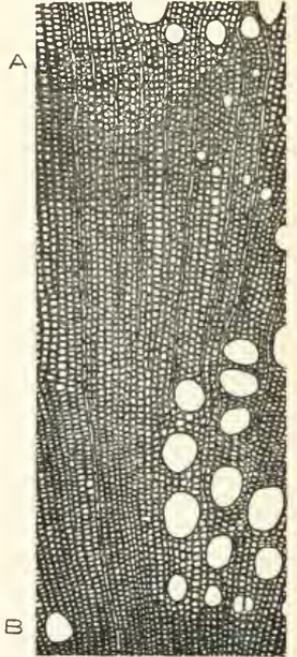
Sections of wood of *Tilia americana*, x 112.



RADIAL.



TANGENTIAL.



CROSS.

Sections of wood of *Quercus rubra*, x 64.

Basswood***Tilia americana* L.**

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark thick, dark gray or brownish, deeply furrowed into broad, scaly ridges; inner bark fibrous and tough; sapwood thick, light red-brown, hardly distinguishable from the heartwood; diffuse-porous; growth rings rather narrow, but distinct; pores all the same sizes or nearly so, rather evenly distributed; rays numerous, obscure; wood-parenchyma cells forming continuous or somewhat broken, tangential lines or bands, alternating with wood elements in a tier-like arrangement; vessels with spirals.

QUALITIES.—Light in weight, 28 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; very soft; very weak; shrinkage 6 percent; very straight- and close-grained; warps comparatively little; not durable in contact with the soil; somewhat tough to split and nails well; very easily worked.

USES.—Carriage and wagon bodies; woodenware, boxes, toys, numerous small articles, etc.

Red Oak***Quercus rubra* L.**

CHARACTERISTICS.—Bark gray-brown, smooth or shallowly fissured into thin, firm, broad ridges; inner bark light red; sapwood thin, darker than the light red-brown heartwood; ring-porous; growth rings rather wide, distinctly marked by several rows of very large pores in the spring wood; pores of summer wood arranged in radial, branching lines, diminishing in size toward outer limits of the summer wood; wood parenchyma grouped irregularly around the pores; rays few, but mostly broad and conspicuous; vessels without spirals.

QUALITIES.—Rather heavy, 45 pounds per cubic foot, seasoned; fairly hard; rather strong; shrinkage 6-10 percent; warps and checks badly; coarse-grained; moderately durable in contact with the soil; splits readily and nails badly.

USES.—Furniture, interior finish, cooperage, agricultural implements, fuel, etc.

A LIST OF VERMONT WOODS ARRANGED IN THE ORDER
OF THEIR WEIGHT FROM HEAVY TO LIGHT

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|---|
| 1. <i>Carya ovata</i> | 20. <i>Betula alba papyrifera</i> |
| 2. <i>Carya alba</i> | 21. <i>Prunus serotina</i> |
| 3. <i>Carya glabra</i> | 22. <i>Platanus occidentalis</i> |
| 4. <i>Betula lenta</i> | 23. <i>Acer saccharinum</i> |
| 5. <i>Quercus alba</i> | 24. <i>Juniperus virginiana</i> |
| 6. <i>Quercus macrocarpa</i> | 25. <i>Pinus resinosa</i> |
| 7. <i>Carpinus caroliniana</i> | 26. <i>Picea mariana</i> , <i>Picea rubra</i> |
| 8. <i>Ulmus racemosa</i> | 27. ¹ <i>Taxodium distichum</i> |
| 9. <i>Quercus velutina</i> | 28. <i>Tilia americana</i> |
| 10. <i>Acer saccharum</i> | 29. <i>Salix nigra</i> |
| 11. <i>Fagus grandifolia</i> | 30. <i>Tsuga canadensis</i> |
| 12. <i>Betula lutea</i> | 31. <i>Liriodendron tulipifera</i> |
| 13. <i>Fraxinus americana</i> | 32. <i>Juglans cinerea</i> |
| 14. <i>Quercus rubra</i> | 33. <i>Picea canadensis</i> |
| 15. <i>Ulmus americana</i> | 34. <i>Pinus strobus</i> |
| 16. <i>Fraxinus nigra</i> | 35. <i>Populus tremuloides</i> |
| 17. <i>Fraxinus pennsylvanica</i> | 36. <i>Abies balsamea</i> |
| 18. <i>Larix laricina</i> | 37. <i>Thuja occidentalis</i> |
| 19. <i>Acer rubrum</i> | |

¹ Not native to Vermont.

GLOSSARY

WITH PAGE REFERENCES TO EXPLANATORY FIGURES

Abortive. Defective or barren.

Achene. A small, dry, one-seeded fruit in which the ovary wall adheres to the seed.

Acorn. The fruit of the oak.

Acuminate. Gradually tapering to the apex. Page 7.

Acute. Terminating with a sharp angle. Page 7.

Alternate. Said of leaves, branches, buds, etc., scattered singly along the stem; not opposite.

Androgynous. Composed of both staminate and pistillate flowers.

Anterior. The front side of a flower, remote from the axis of inflorescence.

Anther. The part of a stamen which bears the pollen. Page 8.

Apetalous. Without petals.

Apex. The top, as the tip of a bud or the end of a leaf which is opposite the petiole.

Apiculate. Ending in a short-pointed tip.

Appressed. Lying close and flat against.

Arborescent. Attaining the size or character of a tree.

Aromatic. Fragrant; with an agreeable odor.

Axil. The upper one of the two angles formed by the juncture of a leaf with a stem.

Axillary. Situated in an axil.

Bark. The outer covering of a trunk or branch. Page 195.

Bearded. Bearing a long, bristle-like appendage, or furnished with long or stiff hairs.

Berry. A fruit which is fleshy throughout.

Bipinnate. Twice pinnate.

Blade. The expanded portion of a leaf, etc.

Bloom. A powdery or waxy substance easily rubbed off.

Bract. A more or less modified leaf subtending a flower or belonging to an inflorescence.

Branch. A secondary division of a trunk.

Branchlet. A small branch.

Bud. An undeveloped stem or branch, with or without scales.

Bud-scales. Modified leaves covering a bud.

Bundle-scars. Dots on the surface of a leaf-scar, which are scars left by the fibro-vascular bundles which run through the petiole into the blade of the leaf. Page 10.

Bur. A spiny fruit.

Calyx. The outer part of a perianth, usually green in color. Page 8.

Cambium. The ring or zone of tender, growing cells between the bark and the wood.

Campanulate. Bell-shaped.

Capsule. A dry fruit of more than one carpel which splits at maturity to release the seeds.

Carpel. A simple pistil, or one member of a compound pistil.

Catkin. A spike of unisexual flowers, each subtended by a bract, and usually deciduous in one piece.

Cell. One of the minute units or elements, of very various forms, of which plants are formed. Page 195.

Cellulose. The fundamental substance of the cell-wall.

Chambered. Said of pith which is interrupted by hollow spaces.

Ciliate. Fringed with hairs on the margin.

Cinereous. Ash-gray color.

Claw. The narrow, stalk-like base of a petal, sepal, etc.

Cleft. Cut about half-way to the middle.

Cluster. A group of two or more organs (flowers, fruit, etc.) on a plant at a node or end of a stem.

Columnar. Having the form of a column.

Compound. Composed of two or more similar parts united into a whole.

Compound leaf, one divided into separate leaflets.

Compressed. Flattened laterally.

- Concentric.* One within another, with a common center.
- Cone.* A fruit with woody, overlapping scales.
- Confluent.* Blended or flowing into one; passing by degrees one into the other.
- Conical.* Cone-shaped, largest at the base and tapering to the apex.
- Conifer.* A tree of the pine family, so called from its bearing cones.
- Coniferous.* Cone-bearing; of, or pertaining to, the pine family.
- Connective.* The portion of a stamen which connects the two cells of the anther.
- Cordate.* Heart-shaped. Page 7.
- Coriaceous.* Leather-like in texture.
- Corky.* Made of, or like cork.
- Corolla.* The inner part of a perianth, usually bright colored. Page 8.
- Corrugated.* Wrinkled or in folds.
- Corymb.* A flower-cluster in which the axis is shortened and the pedicels of the lower flowers lengthened, forming a flat-topped inflorescence, the marginal flowers blooming first. Page 9.
- Corymbose.* Arranged in corymbs.
- Crenate.* Dentate, with the teeth much rounded. Page 8.
- Crenulate.* Finely crenate.
- Cross-grained.* Having the grain gnarled and hard to cut.
- Cross-section.* A section of a body at right angles to its length. Page 195, d.
- Crown.* The upper part of a tree, including the living branches with their foliage.
- Cutting.* A piece of stem, root or leaf which, if cut off and placed in contact with the soil, will form new roots and buds, reproducing the parent plant.
- Cyme.* A broad and flattish inflorescence, the central flowers of which bloom first. Page 9.
- Cymose.* Arranged in cymes.
- Deciduous.* Not persistent; falling away, as the leaves of a tree in autumn.
- Decurrent.* Said of a leaf which extends down the stem below the point of fastening.
- Decussate.* Alternating in pairs at right angles.
- Dehiscent.* Opening by valves or slits.
- Deltoid.* Delta-shaped; triangular.
- Dentate.* Toothed, with the teeth usually pointed and directed outward. Page 8.
- Depressed.* Somewhat flattened from above.
- Dichotomous.* Branching regularly in pairs.
- Diffuse-porous.* Said of wood whose pores are nearly uniform in size and more or less evenly diffused through both spring and summer wood.
- Digitate.* Said of a compound leaf in which the leaflets are borne at the apex of the petiole; finger-shaped.
- Dioecious.* Unisexual, with staminate and pistillate flowers on different individuals.
- Distribution.* The geographical extent and limits of a species.
- Divergent.* Said of buds, cones, etc., which point away from the twig, or of pine needles, etc., which spread apart.
- Dormant.* A term applied to parts which are not in active life.
- Dorsal.* Pertaining to the back or outer surface of an organ.
- Downy.* Covered with fine hairs.
- Drupe.* A fleshy or pulpy fruit in which the inner portion is hard or stony.
- Duct.* See resin duct.
- Ellipsoid.* An elliptical solid.
- Elliptical.* Oval or oblong with regularly rounded ends. Page 7.
- Emarginate.* Notched at the apex. Page 7.
- Entire.* Without divisions, lobes or teeth.
- Epithelium.* The somewhat modified parenchyma lining certain intercellular cavities, as the resin ducts.
- Epithelium cell.* A cell of the epithelium.
- Escape.* Any plant formerly cultivated that grows wild in fields.
- Excrescences.* Warty outgrowths or protuberances.
- Exfoliate.* To cleave off, as of the outer layers of bark.

Falcate. Scythe-shaped.

Fascicle. A compact cluster of leaves or flowers.

Fascicled. Arranged in fascicles.

Fastigiate. Said of branches which are erect and near together.

Feather-veined. Having veins extending from the midrib to the margin, feather-wise.

Fertile. Capable of bearing fruit.

Fertilization. The mingling of the contents of a male (pollen) and female (ovule) cell.

Fibro-vascular bundles. The strands that make up the framework of higher plants.

Filament. The part of a stamen which bears the anther. Page 8.

Filamentose or *Filamentous.* Composed of threads or filaments.

Flaky. With loose scales easily rubbed off (bark).

Fleshy. Succulent; juicy.

Flower. An axis bearing stamens or pistils or both (calyx and corolla usually accompany these). Page 8.

Fluted. With rounded ridges.

Fruit. The part of a plant which bears the seed.

Fungous. Relating to the *Fungi*, i. e., plant organisms of a lower order destitute of chlorophyll.

Fusiform. Thick, but tapering towards each end. *Fusiform ray*, a medullary ray which is fusiform in cross-section.

Germinate. To sprout, as of a seed.

Gibbous. Swollen on one side.

Glabrous. Neither rough, pubescent, nor hairy; smooth.

Gland. Secreting surface or structure; a protuberance having the appearance of such an organ.

Glandular. Bearing glands.

Glaucous. Covered or whitened with a bloom.

Globose. Spherical or nearly so.

Globular. Nearly globose.

Graining. The fibrous arrangement of the particles in wood, determining its hardness, splitting qualities, smoothness, etc.

Gregarious. Growing in groups or colonies.

Growth ring. An annual ring of growth. Page 195, VIII, h.

Habit. The general appearance of a plant, best seen from a distance.

Habitat. The place where a plant naturally grows, as in water, clay soil, marsh, etc.

Hairy. With long hairs.

Halberd-shaped. Like an arrow-head, but with the basal lobes pointing outward nearly at right angles. Page 7.

Heartwood. The dead central portion of the trunk or large branch of a tree. Page 195, VIII, c.

Hirsute. Covered with rather coarse or stiff hairs.

Hoary. Gray-white with a fine, close pubescence.

Homogeneous. Uniform; composed of similar parts or elements.

Hybrid. A cross between two nearly related species, formed by the action of the pollen of one upon the pistil of the other, yielding an intermediate form.

Hybridize. Forming a cross-breed of two species.

Imbricate. Overlapping, like the shingles on a roof.

Indehiscent. Not opening by valves or slits; remaining persistently closed.

Indigenous. Native and original to a region.

Inflorescence. The flowering part of a plant, and especially its arrangement.

Interlaced. Twisted or linked into each other.

Internode. The portion of a stem between two nodes.

Involucral. Pertaining to an involucre.

Involucre. A circle of bracts surrounding a flower or cluster of flowers.

Keeled. With a central ridge like the keel of a boat.

Key-fruit. An indehiscent winged fruit found in maples and ashes.

- Laciniate.* Cut into narrow, pointed lobes.
- Lanceolate.* Lance-shaped, broadest above the base and tapering to the apex, but several times longer than wide. Page 7.
- Lateral.* Situated on the side of a branch.
- Leaf.* The green expansions borne by the branches of a tree, consisting of a blade with or without a petiole.
- Leaflet.* One of the small blades of a compound leaf.
- Leaf-scar.* The scar left on a twig by the falling of a leaf. Page 10, c.
- Legume.* A pod-like fruit composed of a solitary carpel and usually splitting open by both sutures (*Leguminosae*).
- Lenticels.* Corky growths on young bark which admit air to the interior of a twig or branch.
- Linear.* Long and narrow, with parallel edges (as pine needles). Page 7.
- Loam.* A non-coherent mixture of sand, clay and organic matter.
- Loamy.* Of the nature of or like loam.
- Lobe.* Any division of an organ, especially if rounded.
- Lobed.* Provided with a lobe or lobes. Page 8.
- Luster.* Brilliancy or sheen; gloss.
- Lustrous.* Glossy; shining.
- Medullary rays.* Plates of cellular tissue radiating from the pith to the bark. They are primary when they extend from pith to bark and secondary when they are of less extent than the primary. Page 195, i.
- Membranaceous.* Thin and somewhat translucent.
- Midrib.* The central vein of a leaf or leaflet.
- Monoecious.* Unisexual, with staminate and pistillate flowers on the same individual.
- Mucilaginous.* Slimy; resembling or secreting mucilage or gum.
- Mucronate.* Tipped with a small, abrupt point. Page 7.
- Naked.* Lacking organs or parts which are normally present in related species or genera.
- Naturalized.* Said of introduced plants which are reproducing by self-sown seeds.
- Nectariferous.* Producing nectar.
- Node.* The place upon a stem which normally bears a leaf or whorl of leaves.
- Non-porous.* Said of wood whose structure is homogeneous, without large pores.
- Nut.* A hard and indehiscent, 1-celled, 1-seeded fruit.
- Nutlet.* A diminutive nut.
- Oblanceolate.* Lanceolate, with the broadest part toward the apex. Page 7.
- Oblique.* Slanting, or with unequal sides.
- Oblong.* Longer than broad, with sides approximately parallel. Page 7.
- Obovate.* Ovate, with the broadest part toward the apex. Page 7.
- Obovoid.* An ovate solid with the broadest part toward the apex.
- Obtuse.* Blunt or rounded at the apex. Page 7.
- Opaque.* Dull; neither shining nor translucent.
- Opposite.* Said of leaves, branches, buds, etc., on opposite sides of a stem at a node.
- Orbicular.* Circular. Page 7.
- Oval.* Broadly elliptical. Page 7.
- Ovary.* The part of a pistil that contains the ovules. Page 8.
- Ovate.* Egg-shaped, with the broad end basal. Page 7.
- Ovoid.* Solid ovate or solid oval.
- Ovule.* The part of a flower which after fertilization becomes the seed.
- Palmate.* Radiately lobed or divided; hand-shaped.
- Panicle.* A loose, irregularly compound inflorescence with pedicellate flowers. Page 9.
- Paniculate.* Arranged in panicles or resembling a panicle.
- Papilionaceous.* Butterfly-like, as in flowers of the *Leguminosae*.
- Parenchyma.* The soft, thin-walled, cellular tissue of plants. Page 195, IX, e.
- Parenchyma elements.* The cells or units composing the parenchyma.
- Pedicel.* The stalk of a single flower in a compound inflorescence.

- Pedicellate.* Borne on a pedicel.
- Peduncle.* A primary flower-stalk, supporting either a cluster or a solitary flower.
- Pendent.* Hanging downward.
- Pendulous.* More or less hanging or declined.
- Perfect.* Said of a flower with both stamens and pistil. Page 8.
- Perianth.* The calyx and corolla of a flower considered as a whole.
- Periphery.* Circumference.
- Persistent.* Long-continuous, as leaves through the winter, calyx on the fruit, etc.
- Petal.* One of the divisions of a corolla. Page 8.
- Petiolate.* Having a petiole.
- Petiole.* The stem or stalk of a leaf.
- Petiolulate.* Having a petiolule.
- Petiolule.* The stem or stalk of a leaflet.
- Pilose.* Hairy with long, soft hairs.
- Pinnate.* Compound, with the leaflets arranged along both sides of a common petiole.
- Pistil.* The seed-bearing organ of a flower, normally consisting of ovary, style and stigma. Page 8.
- Pistillate.* Provided with a pistil, but usually without stamens.
- Pit.* A small hollow or depression, as in a cell-wall. Page 195, IX, a.
- Pith.* The softer central part of a twig or stem. Page 195, VIII, g.
- Pith flecks.* Dark marks in timber due to the cavities made by the larvae of certain insects working in the cambium.
- Pod.* A dry and many-seeded, dehiscent fruit.
- Pollen.* The fecundating grains borne in the anther.
- Polygamo-dioecious.* Sometimes perfect, sometimes unisexual, both forms borne on different individuals.
- Polygamo-monoecious.* Sometimes perfect, sometimes unisexual, both forms borne on the same individual.
- Polygamous.* Sometimes perfect, sometimes unisexual, both forms borne on the same or on different individuals.
- Pome.* A fleshy fruit, as the apple.
- Pore.* Any small aperture; a name given to the large vessels or tracheids in hard woods.
- Porous.* Having large pores visible to the naked eye. See ring-porous and diffuse-porous.
- Posterior.* The back side of a flower, next to the axis of inflorescence.
- Prickle.* A small spine growing from the bark.
- Procumbent.* Lying flat, with the long axis in a horizontal direction.
- Protoplasm.* The living matter of cells, into which all nourishment is taken and from which all parts are formed.
- Puberulent.* Minutely pubescent.
- Puberulous.* Minutely pubescent.
- Pubescence.* A covering of short, soft hairs.
- Pubescent.* Covered with short, soft hairs.
- Punctate.* Dotted with translucent or colored dots or pits.
- Raceme.* A simple inflorescence of flowers on pedicels of equal length arranged on a common, elongated axis (rachis). Page 9.
- Racemose.* Resembling a raceme.
- Rachis.* The central axis of a spike or raceme of flowers or of a compound leaf.
- Radial.* Radiating, as from a center, i. e., as from the pith.
- Radial-section.* A longitudinal-section of a body which passes through its center, as the pith of a twig or log. Page 195, VIII, e.
- Ray.* I. e., medullary ray.
- Ray cell.* A cell of the medullary ray.
- Ray tracheid.* A tracheid found in the medullary rays of some trees.
- Recurved.* Curved downward or backward.
- Resin cell.* A cell which secretes resin.
- Resin duct.* A canal or opening between cells containing fluid resin.
- Reticulate.* Netted.
- Rhombic.* Equilateral, with the angles oblique.
- Ring.* Meaning growth ring.

- Ring-porous.* Said of wood whose large pores are collected into a row or band in each growth ring.
- Rough.* Harsh to the touch; pubescent.
- Rugose.* Wrinkled.
- Samara.* An indehiscent winged fruit.
- Sapwood.* The living outer portion of a trunk or large branch of a tree between the heartwood and the bark. Page 195, VIII, b.
- Scalariform.* Having markings suggestive of a ladder.
- Scales.* Small modified leaves, usually thin and scarious, seen in buds and cones; the flakes into which the outer bark often divides.
- Scaly.* Provided with scales.
- Scar.* See leaf-scar.
- Scarious.* Thin, dry, membranaceous; not green.
- Scurfy.* Covered with small bran-like scales.
- Seed.* The ripened ovule.
- Sepal.* One of the divisions of a calyx. Page 8.
- Seriate.* Disposed in series or rows.
- Serrate.* Toothed, the teeth sharp and pointing forward. Page 8.
- Sessile.* Without a stalk.
- Sheath.* A thin enveloping part as of a leaf, any body enwrapping a stem.
- Shrinkage.* A contraction of any material, as wood, into less bulk or dimensions.
- Shrub.* A bushy, woody growth, usually branched at or near the base, less than 15 feet in height.
- Silhouette.* A drawing having its outline filled in with uniform color, commonly black.
- Simple.* Of one piece; not compound.
- Sinuate.* Strongly wavy. Page 8.
- Sinuuous.* In form like the path of a snake.
- Sinus.* The cleft or space between two lobes.
- Smooth.* Smooth to the touch; not pubescent.
- Spatulate.* Wide and rounded at the apex, but gradually narrowed downward. Page 7.
- Sphagnous.* Resembling or allied to the genus *Sphagnum*, a moss.
- Spike.* A simple inflorescence of sessile flowers arranged on a common, elongated axis (rachis). Page 9.
- Spine.* A sharp woody outgrowth from a stem.
- Spirally.* As though wound in a spiral around an axis.
- Spirals.* A term applied to the spiral thickenings of tracheids and vessels. Page 195, IX, c.
- Spontaneous.* Self-planted or generated; wild or sporadic; growing without human agency.
- Spray.* The aggregate of smaller branches and branchlets.
- Spring wood.* The wood produced early in the growing season, characterized by larger ducts and cells and thinner walls than the later growths possess; the inner portion of each annual increment.
- Spur.* A hollow sac-like or tubular extension of some part of a blossom.
- Stamen.* The pollen-bearing organ of a flower, normally consisting of filament and anther. Page 8.
- Staminate.* Provided with stamens, but usually without pistils.
- Staminodium.* A sterile stamen.
- Sterile.* Unproductive, as a flower without pistil, or a stamen without anther.
- Stigma.* The part of a pistil which receives the pollen. Page 8.
- Stipules.* Leaf-like appendages on either side of a leaf at the base of the petiole.
- Stipule-scar.* The scar left by the fall of a stipule. Page 10.
- Striate.* Marked with fine longitudinal stripes or ridges.
- Strobile.* A cone.
- Style.* The part of a pistil connecting ovary with stigma. Page 8.
- Sub-.* A prefix applied to many botanical terms, indicating somewhat or slightly.
- Subtend.* To lie under or opposite to.
- Sucker.* A shoot arising from a subterranean part of a plant.

Summer wood. The wood produced late in the growing season, characterized by smaller ducts and cells and thicker walls than the earlier growths possess; the outer portion of each annual increment.

Superposed. Placed above, as one bud above another at a node.

Suture. A junction or line of dehiscence.

Tangential. At right angles to the medullary rays.

Tangentially. In a tangential manner.

Tangential-section. A longitudinal-section of a body at right angles to any one of its radii; any longitudinal-section of a tree trunk which does not pass through the pith. Page 195, VIII, f.

Terete. Circular in cross-section.

Terminal. Situated at the end of a branch.

Ternate. In threes.

Tetrahedral. Having, or made up of, four faces (triangles).

Texture. The disposition, arrangement or character presented by the different elements in the structure of the wood.

Thorn. A stiff, woody, sharp-pointed projection.

Thyrse. A contracted or ovoid and usually compact panicle.

Tissue. The texture or material built up by the union of cells of similar origin and character.

Tolerant. Capable of enduring more or less heavy shade.

Tomentose. Densely pubescent with matted wool.

Toothed. With teeth or short projections.

Torus. The part of the axis of a flower which bears the floral organs.

Trachea. A duct or vessel. Page 195, IX, b.

Tracheid. A long, slender cell, with closed ends and its walls thickened after the cell has attained its full size. Page 195, IX, a.

Transition. Change as from spring wood to summer wood.

Transverse. Said of a wood section made at right angles with the axis of the stem; across the grain.

Tree. Usually defined as a plant with a woody stem, unbranched at or near the base, reaching a height of at least 15 feet.

Trunk. The main stem of a tree.

Turbinate. Top-shaped.

Tylosis. A growth, frequently exhibiting repeated cell-division, intruding within the cavity of a duct or vessel from the wall of a contiguous growing cell.

Umbel. A simple inflorescence of flowers on pedicels which radiate from the same point. Page 9.

Umbellate. Arranged in umbels.

Undulate. With a wavy margin or surface. Page 8.

Uniseriate. In one horizontal row or series.

Unisexual. Of one sex, either staminate or pistillate; not perfect.

Veins. Threads of fibro-vascular tissue in a leaf, petal, or other flat organ.

Vessel. A duct or jointed tube which becomes continuous by the more or less complete absorption of the intervening cross-walls. Page 195, IX, b.

Villose or Villous. Covered with long, soft hairs.

Viscid. Glutinous; sticky.

Warp. To become uneven in outline, as by shrinkage; to become twisted or distorted out of shape.

Whorl. An arrangement of leaves or branches in a circle round an axis.

Wing. Any membranous or thin expansion bordering or surrounding an organ.

Wood. The hard part of a stem lying between the pith and the bark.

Wood elements. The cells or units making up the wood.

Wood fibers. Long, slender cells with thick walls and narrow cavities, which impart strength and toughness to the wood and bark. Page 195, IX, d.

Wood parenchyma. A several-celled fiber in which the end cells have pointed extremities while the intermediate cells have square ends. Page 195, IX, e.

Woolly. Covered with long and matted or tangled hairs.

INDEX

- Abies balsamea*, 47
Acacia, False, 159.
 Aceraceae, 165.
Acer.
 Keys to, 162, 163.
 negundo, 177.
 pennsylvanicum, 165.
 rubrum, 175.
 saccharinum, 173.
 saccharum nigrum, 169.
 spicatum, 167.
Amelanchier canadensis, 145.
 American Aspen, 65, 228.
 Elm, 224.
 Hornbeam, 95.
 Hop Hornbeam, 93.
Arbor Vitae, 51.
 Artificial Keys,
 How made and used, 13.
 Ash, 184, 224.
 Black, 192.
 Green, 191.
 Red, 189.
 White, 187.
 Aspen, 65, 228.

 Balm of Gilead, 71.
 Balsam Fir, 47.
 Balsam Poplar, 69.
 Bark, 11, 195, 196.
 Basswood, 181, 230.
 Beech, 107, 226.
 Blue, 95.
 Water, 95.
Betula, 97.
 alba papyrifera, 105.
 lutea, 101.
 lenta, 99.
 populifolia, 103.
 Betulaceae, 93.
 Birch, 96, 226.
 Black, 99.
 Canoe, 105.
 Cherry, 99.
 Gray, 101, 103.
 Old field, 103.
 Paper, 105.
 Sweet, 99.
 White, 103, 105.
 Yellow, 101.
 Bitternut, 91.
 Black Gum, 183.
 Black Walnut, 81.
 Black Willow, 57.
 Box Elder, 177.
 Buds, 10.
 Butternut, 79.
 Buttonwood, 141.
 Bundle-scar, 11.
 Bud, terminal, 10.

Castanea dentata, 109.
Carpinus caroliniana, 95.
Carya, 83.
 alba, 87.
 cordiformis, 91.
 glabra, 89.
 ovata, 85.
 Cherries, 148.
 Cherry, 151.
 Bird, 155.
 Black, 151.
 Choke, 153.
 Pine, 155.
 Wild red, 155.
 Chestnut, 109.
 Classes, 5.
 Common Locust, 159.
 Cottonwood, 9, 73.
 Cornaceae, 183.
 Cross-section, 195.
 Crack Willow, 59.
Crataegus, 147.
 Cross-section, 12.

- Dioecious, 9.
 Distribution, 12.
 Dotted Haw, 146.
 Elm, 128, 224.
 American, 132, 224.
 Cork, 135.
 Red, 131.
 Slippery, 131.
 White, 133.
 Fagaceae, 107.
 Fagus grandifolia, 107.
 False Acacia, 159.
 Families, 5.
 Fertilization, 9.
 Fir, 47.
 Flower, Parts of, 8.
 Fruit, 9.
 Genera, 5.
 Glossary, 233.
 Growth ring, 195.
 Habit, 6.
 Habitat, 12.
 Heartwood, 195, 196.
 Hemlock, 49.
 Hickory, 82.
 Key to, 83.
 Shagbark, 85.
 Shellbark, 85.
 White Heart, 87.
 Horse-chestnut, 179.
 Identification, 6.
 Inflorescence, 9.
 Introduction, 3.
 Juglandaceae, 79.
 Juglans, 77.
 cinerea, 79.
 nigra, 81.
 Juneberry, 145.
 Juniperus virginiana, 53.
 Key to Genera, 16, 20.
 Key to Species,
 Acer, 162, 163.
 Betula, 97.
 Carya, 83.
 Fraxinus, 185.
 Juglans, 77.
 Picea, 37.
 Pinus, 25.
 Populus, 60.
 Prunus, 149.
 Quercus, 112, 113.
 Ulmus, 129.
 Key to woods, 203.
 Large-toothed Aspen, 67.
 Larix laricina, 35.
 Leaf outlines, 7.
 Leaf margins, 8.
 Leaf tips, 7.
 Leaf-scar, 10.
 Leguminosae, 159.
 Leverwood, 93.
 Liriodendron tulipifera, 139.
 Locust, Common, 159.
 Lombardy Poplar, 75.
 Magnoliaceae, 139.
 Maple, 161.
 Black Sugar, 171.
 Mountain, 167.
 Red, 175.
 Rock, 169.
 Silver, 173.
 Striped, 165.
 Sugar, 169.
 Swamp, 175.
 White, 173.
 Medullary ray, 195, 197.
 Monoecious, 9.
 Moosewood, 165.
 Mountain Ash, 143.
 Mulberry, red, 137.
 Name, 5.
 Name, Scientific, 5.
 Necklace Poplar, 73.
 Nyssa sylvatica, 183.

- Oak, 111, 230.
 Black, 127.
 Bur, 117.
 Chestnut, 121, 123.
 Mossy-cup, 117.
 Over-cup, 117.
 Quercitron, 127.
 Red, 125.
 Swamp white, 119.
 White, 115.
 Yellow, 121.
 Yellow-barked, 127.
Ostrya virginiana, 93.
- Picea*, 37.
 abies, 45.
 canadensis, 39.
 mariana, 43.
 rubra, 41.
- Pignut, 89.
- Pinaceae, 24.
- Pine, 27.
 Gray, 31.
 Jack, 31.
 Norway, 33.
 Pitch, 29.
 Red, 33.
 White, 27.
- Pinus*, 25.
 banksiana, 31.
 resinosa, 33.
 rigida, 29.
 strobus, 27.
- Pith, 195.
- Platanaceae, 141.
- Platanus occidentalis*, 141.
- Plum, 148.
 Canada, 157.
 Wild, 157.
- Popple, 65, 228.
- Populus*, 60.
 alba, 63.
 balsamifera, 69.
 candicans, 71.
 deltoides, 73.
 grandidentata, 67.
 nigra-italica, 75.
 tremuloides, 65.
- Prunus*, 149.
 nigra, 157.
 pennsylvanica, 155.
 serotina, 151.
 virginiana, 153.
 virginiana var., leucocarpa, 153.
- Quercus*, 112.
 alba, 115.
 bicolor, 119.
 macrocarpa, 117.
 muhlenbergii, 121.
 prinus, 123.
 velutina, 127.
- Radial-section, 12, 195.
- Red Cedar, 53.
- Red Oak, 230.
- Robinia pseudo-acacia*, 159.
- Rosaceae, 143.
- Salicaceae, 54.
- Salix fragilis*, 59.
- Sapindaceae, 179.
- Sapwood, 195, 196.
- Scar, leaf, 10.
- Scientific Name, 5.
- Service Berry, 145.
- Shadbush, 145.
- Shagbark Hickory, 85.
- Shellbark Hickory, 85.
- Silver-leaved Poplar, 63.
- Species, 5.
- Spruce, 39.
 Black, 43.
 Norway, 45.
 Red, 41.
 Swamp, 43.
 White, 39.
- Sycamore, 141.
- Synonym, 5.
- Tacamahac, 69.
- Tamarack, 35.
- Tangential-section, 12, 195.
- Tilia americana*, 181.

- Tiliaceae, 181.
Tip-scar, 10.
Thuja occidentalis, 51.
Fraxinus.
 americana, 187.
 lanceolata, 191.
 nigra, 193.
 pennsylvanica, 189.
Trees, How to study, 4.
Trembling Aspen, 228.
Thorn-apple, 147.
Trembling Poplar, 65.
Tsuga canadensis, 49.
Tulip Tree, 139.
Tupelo, 183.

Ulmus, 129.
 americana, 133.

 fulva, 131.
 racemosa, 135.
Urticaceae, 121.

Water Beech, 95.
Winter buds, 10.
White Ash, 224.
White Elm, 224.
 Cedar, 51.
 Poplar, 63.
Whitewood, 139.
Wood, 11.
Wood, Key to, 203.
Wood structure, 194.
Woods, In order of weight, 232.

Yellow Birch, 226.
 Poplar, 139.



New York Botanical Garden Library

QK 124 .V4 1915 c.2 gen
Vermont Botanical C/Flora of Vermont. Li



3 5185 00126 1955

